

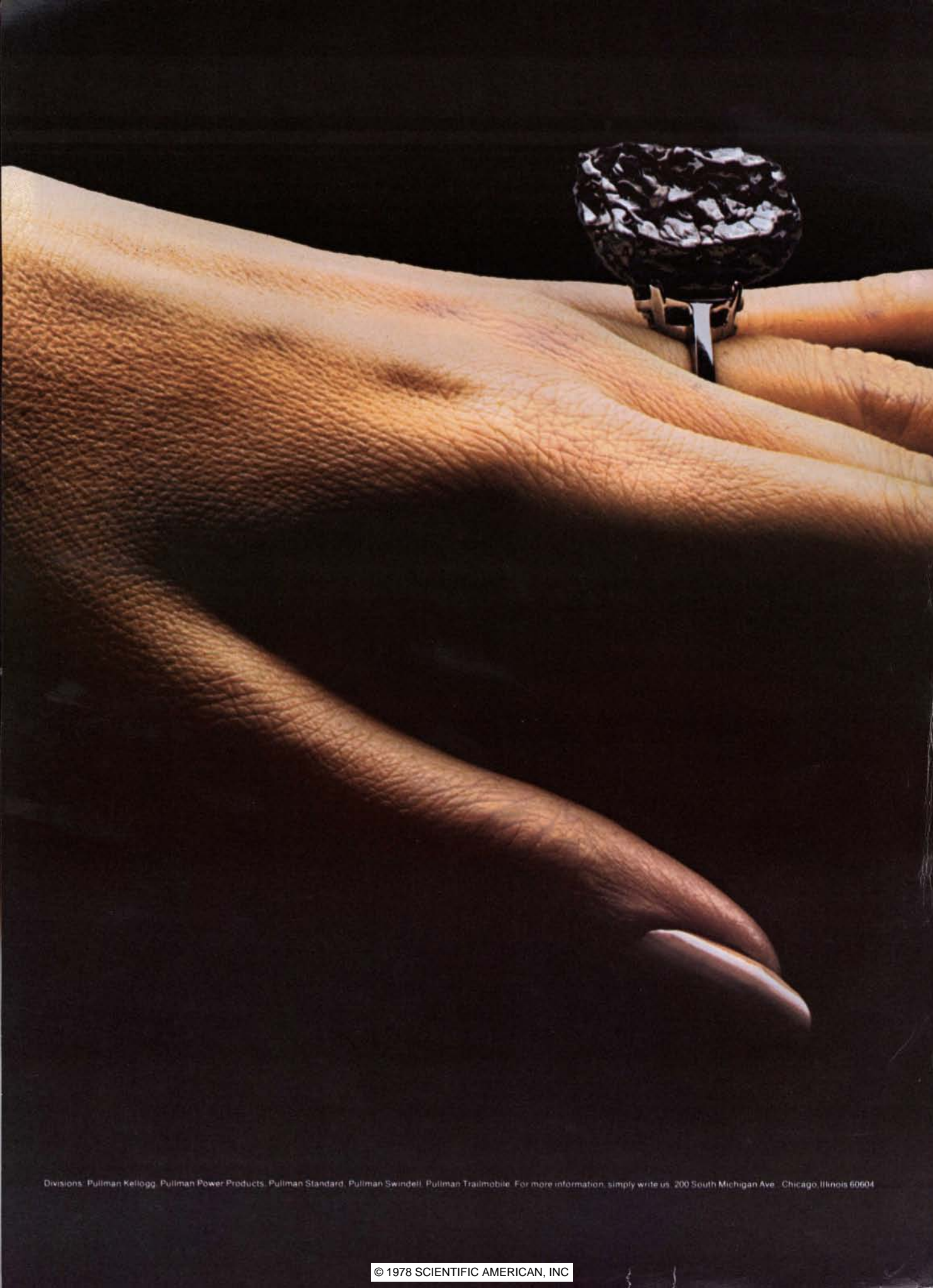
SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN



EVOLUTION

\$2.00

September 1978



Divisions: Pullman Kellogg, Pullman Power Products, Pullman Standard, Pullman Swindell, Pullman Trailmobile. For more information, simply write us, 200 South Michigan Ave., Chicago, Illinois 60604



Not everything valuable is expensive.

It's a good thing for the energy resources of this country that some carbon deposits never made it all the way to diamond.

It also happens to be a good thing for Pullman Incorporated and for our expanding list of coal connected customers.

Few other companies, if any,

bring such a breadth and depth of involvement and expertise to the business of coal energy as we do.

Pullman designs and builds coal handling systems that operate at every point along the distribution path, from the mine to the furnace at the utility.

Pullman moves coal, with special truck trailers, innovative high-side gondolas

and 100-ton capacity hopper cars.

We help people load it, unload it, build the power plants that turn it into energy, find ways to burn it cleaner, more efficiently, with less environmental hazard.

Coal turns out to be a pretty spectacular jewel in its own right.



**Pullman
Incorporated**

While you've been working your way up
for all these years, we've been quietly
waiting for you to arrive.



Seagram's V.O.

Bottled in Canada. Preferred throughout the world.

Enjoy our quality in moderation.

Canadian whisky. A blend of Canada's finest whiskies. 6 years old. 86.8 Proof. Seagram Distillers Co., N.Y.C.

ARTICLES

- 46** **EVOLUTION, by Ernst Mayr**
Introducing an issue on the history of life viewed in the light of the modern theory of evolution.
- 56** **THE MECHANISMS OF EVOLUTION, by Francisco J. Ayala**
Evolution has two stages: variation and selection. Variation is commoner than Darwin postulated.
- 70** **CHEMICAL EVOLUTION AND THE ORIGIN OF LIFE, by Richard E. Dickerson**
The earth formed 4.6 billion years ago. It was only about a billion years later that life arose.
- 110** **THE EVOLUTION OF THE EARLIEST CELLS, by J. William Schopf**
Among other things, they gave rise to the oxygen in the atmosphere on which modern life depends.
- 140** **THE EVOLUTION OF MULTICELLULAR PLANTS AND ANIMALS, by James W. Valentine** Such organisms have existed only during the last fifth of the history of life.
- 160** **THE EVOLUTION OF ECOLOGICAL SYSTEMS, by Robert M. May**
Strictly speaking, ecosystems do not evolve. They nonetheless change as their species interact.
- 176** **THE EVOLUTION OF BEHAVIOR, by John Maynard Smith**
A key problem is altruism: What favors behavior that does not favor survival of the individual?
- 194** **THE EVOLUTION OF MAN, by Sherwood L. Washburn**
Homo sapiens arose 100,000 years ago, but manlike creatures go back at least four million years.
- 212** **ADAPTATION, by Richard C. Lewontin**
One of the striking outcomes of evolution is the remarkable fit of organisms to their environment.

DEPARTMENTS

- 8** **LETTERS**
- 14** **50 AND 100 YEARS AGO**
- 16** **THE AUTHORS**
- 20** **MATHEMATICAL GAMES**
- 32** **BOOKS**
- 88** **SCIENCE AND THE CITIZEN**
- 232** **THE AMATEUR SCIENTIST**
- 242** **BIBLIOGRAPHY**

| | |
|----------------------------|--|
| BOARD OF EDITORS | Gerard Piel (Publisher), Dennis Flanagan (Editor), Francis Bello (Associate Editor), Philip Morrison (Book Editor), Judith Friedman, Brian P. Hayes, Jonathan B. Piel, John Purcell, James T. Rogers, Armand Schwab, Jr., Jonathan B. Tucker, Joseph Wisnovsky |
| ART DEPARTMENT | Samuel L. Howard (Art Director), Steven R. Black (Assistant Art Director), Ilil Arbel, Edward Bell |
| PRODUCTION DEPARTMENT | Richard Sasso (Production Manager), Carol Hansen and Leo J. Petruzzi (Assistants to the Production Manager), Carol Eisler (Assistant Production Manager), Susan Caputo, Susan Power, Annette Rosa, Julio E. Xavier |
| COPY DEPARTMENT | Sally Porter Jenks (Copy Chief), Barbara Cowley-Durst, Karen McDermott, Dorothy Patterson |
| GENERAL MANAGER | Donald H. Miller, Jr. |
| ADVERTISING DIRECTOR | C. John Kirby |
| ASSISTANT TO THE PUBLISHER | George S. Conn |
| CIRCULATION MANAGER | William H. Yokel |

**Announcing
a major breakthrough
THE NEW CASIO TIME
CARD COMPUTER!**



**SENSATIONAL PRICE —
ONLY \$39⁹⁵**

Check these features:

- **CREDIT CARD SIZE** (fits in your pocket)
- **ULTRA THIN** (1/6 inch thin)
- **SUPER LIGHT** (weighs only 2 ounces)
- **COLOSSAL FEATURES:**
 - Time (includes 24 hour time system displaying hours, minutes, and seconds)
 - Alarm Clock
 - Stopwatch with split/lap time capability
 - A repetitive timer with alarm
 - Count down timer with alarm
 - Complete calculation functions with memory
 - Includes batteries, leatherette business card case and Casio's own one year warranty

Choose from 3 CASIO mini-computers!

Order the Casio Time Card Computer for only \$39.95 with all the features described here. If you only need a **mini-calculator** with memory, order the Casio LC-78 Mini Card for only \$29.95. The Math Card, a scientific version of the Casio Mini-Card is available for only \$39.95. There is no better value on the market today. Be the first to reserve the sensational new Casio Time Card Computer today!

Have your business card on the back of any mini-card for only \$5!

Send along your business card and we'll reproduce it in black on the back of the brushed aluminum Casio computer. What a great premium and gift idea!

Why Shop By Mail?

Shopping by mail is convenient, easy, and fun. We ship all orders promptly to your home or office. You can charge your order to any major credit card. Most of our products are **not available** at your local store. And if that isn't enough, you have a **30 day no risk money back guarantee:**

"Try any one of our products for 30 full days and if you are not happy with the performance, features, or for any reason wish to return a product, we will refund your full purchase price including the insured postage and handling charge!"

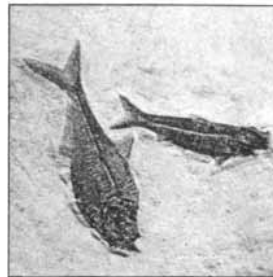
**CREDIT CARD BUYERS: TO ORDER CALL TOLL FREE
24 HOURS A DAY**

To order in California call collect (714) 540-4444

(800) 854-3831

**DWS marketing International, 17875 Sky Park No., Suite G
Irvine, California 92714**

Call our toll free number for quickest service or send your check M.O. or credit card info. to us. We accept Am. Ex., Carte Blanche, Diner's Club, and all major credit cards. Add \$2.50 for insured postage & handling for first product & \$1.00 for each additional product. Calif. addresses add 6% sales tax. ©DWS marketing International 1978



THE COVER

The photograph on the cover symbolizes the theme of this issue of **SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN**: evolution. It shows two fossilized fish of the Eocene epoch; they are members of the herring family, a group of fishes that probably evolved during late Mesozoic times. The first of the vertebrates to evolve, early in Paleozoic times, were ancestral to these fishes and all others. The smaller of the two fossils, one of the genus *Knighthia*, is five inches long. The larger of the two is one of the genus *Diplomystus*. They swam in a sea that extended into what is now Wyoming some 50 million years ago; the specimen was collected from strata of the Green River formation at Fossil Butte, Wyo., before that fossil-rich site came under Federal protection. Part of the mineral collection of the philanthropist and amateur naturalist Boyce Thompson, the specimen was willed to the American Museum of Natural History. It forms part of the study collection of the museum's Department of Vertebrate Paleontology and was photographed through courtesy of Bobb Schaeffer of the museum's curatorial staff.

THE ILLUSTRATIONS

Cover photograph by Fritz Goro

| Page | Source | Page | Source |
|---------|---|---------|--|
| 22 | Ilil Arbel | 130 | Dan Todd |
| 26 | George Andrews | 132-133 | Bunji Tagawa |
| 30 | Ilil Arbel | 134 | Dan Todd |
| 34 | Collection of Walter Randel, © 1976 Justin Kerr | 140-142 | Patricia J. Wynne |
| 38 | Richard Saul Wurman | 143 | S. Conway Morris (top), Fritz Goro (middle and bottom) |
| 46 | John Moss, Black Star, courtesy of George Darwin | 145-156 | Patricia J. Wynne |
| 48 | James Young, courtesy of New York Academy of Sciences | 160-162 | Tom Prentiss |
| 49 | Down House | 163-164 | Gabor Kiss |
| 52-53 | The Bettmann Archive Inc. | 166-168 | Tom Prentiss |
| 54-55 | Gabor Kiss | 169 | Tom Prentiss and Gabor Kiss |
| 57 | Enid Kotschnig | 170 | Gabor Kiss |
| 58-61 | George V. Kelvin | 172 | Tom Prentiss |
| 62 | Francisco J. Ayala | 175 | Gabor Kiss |
| 63-69 | George V. Kelvin | 177 | Alan D. Iselin |
| 71-82 | Allen Beechel | 178-191 | Adolph E. Brotman |
| 83 | A. I. Oparin (top), Sidney W. Fox (bottom) | 195 | Tom Prentiss and Gabor Kiss |
| 84-86 | Allen Beechel | 196-197 | Tom Prentiss |
| 110-112 | J. William Schopf | 198-201 | Gabor Kiss |
| 114 | Bunji Tagawa | 204-206 | Tom Prentiss |
| 116-126 | Dan Todd | 212 | J. A. Bishop and Laurence M. Cook |
| 128-129 | J. William Schopf | 214-228 | Bunji Tagawa |
| | | 233-234 | Fritz Goro |
| | | 235-240 | Michael Goodman |

7,2,4, **NEXT RECORD**, 1,1,3, **NEXT RECORD**, 1,
 5,6,2,4, **NEXT RECORD**, 2,4,4, **RAISE RECORDS**.

That's Microprocessor language. The language of the new Accutrac®+6.

The message?

Play tracks 7, 2 and 4 in that order on the first record. Then, track 1, 1 again and 3 on the next record. And so on.

The Accutrac+6 is the only turntable in the world that offers you computerized, customized listening. So you can hear the tracks on each of the six records in any order you like, as often as you like, even skip the tracks you don't like.

And you never have to touch the tonearm to do it, because the Accutrac+6 is engineered with a computerized "hands-off" tonearm.

In fact, once you close the dust cover you never have to touch the records or tonearm again to hear your programmed selections.

But the brain in the Accutrac+6 is smart enough to do even more: it doesn't drop your records!

No more "plop!" The Accutrac+6 is engineered to protect your records. It lowers each record v-e-r-y g-e-n-t-l-y onto the platter. Like an elevator.

And since elevators go up and down, so does the Accuglide™ Spindle. Just touch the "raise record" key, and it lifts all six records back up to the starting position.

If you think you've had enough miracles for one day, here's another one:

With Accutrac+6 model 3500R you can control everything from across the room with a full-system remote control transmitter and receiver. There's even remote volume control on model 3500RVC.

No other 6 record system gives you the record safety, convenience and control of the new Accutrac+6. But the truly incredible feature of the new Accutrac+6 is its low price. From under \$300* for model 3500.

So forget everything you know about 6 record systems. And remember to see the new Accutrac+6. It's as easy to operate as 1, 2, 3.

ADC Accutrac+6
 A BSR Company

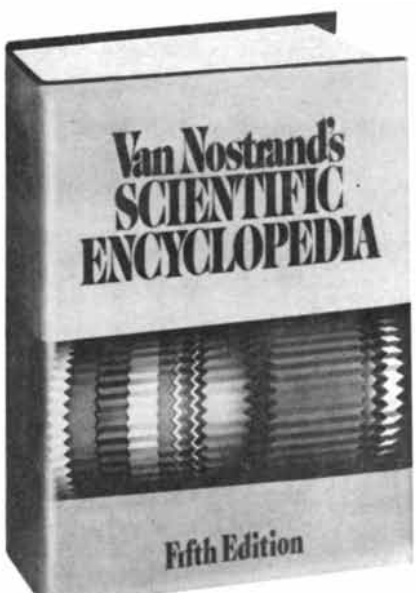
*Price shown in this ad is approximate. Selling price is determined by the individual dealer. ©Accutrac is a registered trademark of Accutrac Ltd. ADC Professional Products. A Division of BSR Consumer Products Group, Rte. 303, Blauvelt, N.Y. 10913.



As your introduction to the

Library of Science

Choose either



this \$67.50
 Classic for only \$3.95
A saving of 94%

VAN NOSTRAND'S SCIENTIFIC ENCYCLOPEDIA:
Edited by Douglas M. Considine. Nearly 200 experts have contributed to this thoroughly revised and greatly expanded fifth edition of the most authoritative single-volume source of scientific knowledge ever assembled. Enormous 9¼" x 12" volume contains 2.2 million words, 2382 pages, 2500 photographs, drawings, and charts, and 500 tables. 7200 articles cover everything from the earth and space sciences to energy technology, from the life sciences to mathematics, from information sciences to physics and chemistry. "...an amazing book... for both the general and scientific reader." —*The New York Times.*

OR any other 3 books for only \$3.95.
 (values to \$67.45) if you will join now for a trial period and agree to take 3 more books—
 at handsome discounts—over the next 12 months



50380. GLOSSARY OF CHEMICAL TERMS. *Hampel and Hawley.* Over 2,000 concise definitions; all major chemical groups, important functional terms, basic phenomena and processes, all the chemical elements, and more. **\$14.95**

77800. A SENSE OF THE FUTURE. *Jacob Bronowski.* Probes the creative process of the human mind, examines the limitations and values of science, and speculates on future developments in the sciences, especially biology. **\$12.50**

45200-2. ENERGY TECHNOLOGY HANDBOOK. *Douglas M. Considine.* 1850 pages and 1000 illustrations. Reports on major energy sources, transmission and transportation, conversion, and the most promising trends in power technology. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$49.50**

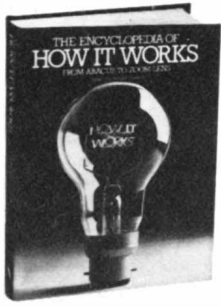
63340-2. MYSTERIES OF THE PAST. Beautifully illustrated volume explores the riddles of past civilizations. Totally absorbing reading. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$34.95**

61100. MATH PUZZLES AND GAMES. *Michael Holt.* Mathematics and physics puzzles, games of strategy, domino and dice tricks, number problems, optical illusions—more than 300 mind-boggling brain-teasers. **\$13.95**

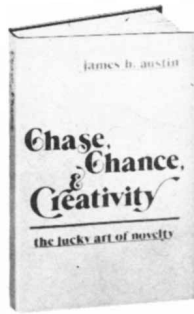
32470-2. ALBUM OF SCIENCE. *L. Pearce Williams.* In over 600 illustrations, this comprehensive survey graphically recreates the spirit as well as the achievements of nineteenth century science. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$40.00**

43065-2. THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE EARTH. *Edited by Brian F. Windley.* Covers a wide range of topics such as the early earth-moon system, geochronology, archaic tectonics, the atmosphere, the oceans, and life forms. 390 illustrations, photographs, and tables. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$45.00**

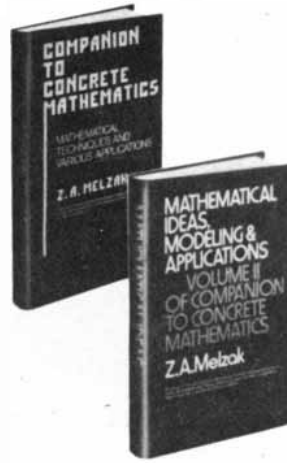
36395. BLACK HOLES, QUASARS AND THE UNIVERSE. *Harry L. Shipman.* Absorbing exploration of the frontiers of astronomy. **\$14.50**



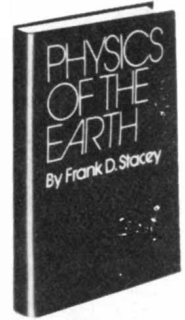
44915. THE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF HOW IT WORKS. From Abacus to Zoom Lens. Fascinating explorations of how computers, light bulbs, elevators, and hundreds of other mechanical devices work. Over 300 illustrations and diagrams. **\$12.50**



37520. CHASE, CHANCE AND CREATIVITY. James H. Austin. How is science "done"? The answer is brilliantly pursued in this personal and scientific look at the ways persistence, luck and creativity interact in the human side of research. **\$12.95**



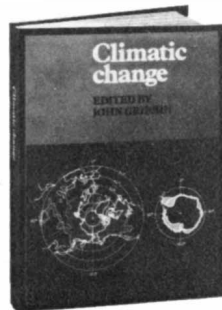
39746-2. COMPANION TO CONCRETE MATHEMATICS. TWO VOLUMES. Z. A. Melzak. Goldmine of mathematical techniques and various applications. *The set counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$46.45**



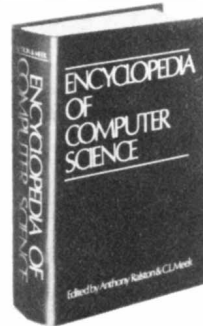
68780. PHYSICS OF THE EARTH. Frank D. Stacey. Covers rotation, gravity, internal structure, plate tectonics, tidal friction, earthquake prediction, and more. **\$16.95**



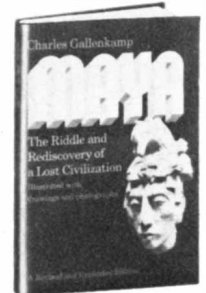
54995. THE ILLUSTRATED ENCYCLOPEDIA OF ARCHAEOLOGY. Edited by Glyn Daniel. The significant sites, cultures, civilizations, terms, tools, and techniques packed into one all-inclusive volume. 1000 entries. More than 100 illustrations. **\$17.95**



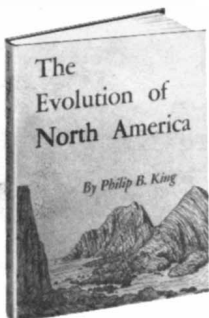
38362-2. CLIMATIC CHANGE. Dr. John Gribbin. What causes climatic changes? How can we learn to predict them? An A to Z report on the basic pieces and patterns of the earth's rich climatological puzzle. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$32.50**



44900-3. THE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF COMPUTER SCIENCE. Monumental 1550-page volume offers accurate information on essential topics ranging from theory to applications. *Counts as 3 of your 3 books.* **\$60.00**



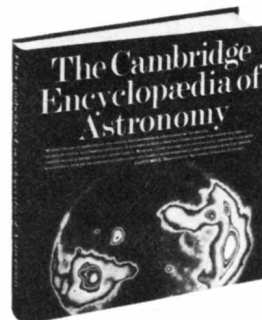
61610. MAYA. Charles Gallenkamp. A compelling view of the life, arts, religion, and science of a unique civilization. **\$12.95**



46550-2. THE EVOLUTION OF NORTH AMERICA. Dr. Philip B. King. Sweeping geological survey of our continent. Extensively illustrated. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$25.00**



34670. ASTRONOMY AND COSMOLOGY. Sir Fred Hoyle. One of the giants of modern astronomy clearly explains today's astronomy. Over 600 illustrations. **\$16.50**



37211-2. THE CAMBRIDGE ENCYCLOPAEDIA OF ASTRONOMY. Edited by Dr. Simon Mitton. A sumptuously illustrated, comprehensive guide to modern astronomical knowledge. Stresses such timely topics as binary stars, black holes, and neutron stars. Includes professionally prepared 14-page Star Atlas and over 500 photos, charts, and maps. *Counts as 2 of your 3 books.* **\$35.00**

(Publishers' Prices shown)

If the reply card has been removed, please write to
Library of Science
Dept. 2-A6A, Riverside, N.J. 08370
to obtain membership information and an application

What's Plenco doing in such high-pressure company?



Helping Dresser's Ashcroft® Duragauge® gauge do its job.

"It's an industry first," says the manufacturer, Industrial Valve & Instrument Division, Dresser Industries, Stratford, Conn. "The only 4½", phenolic-molded, hermetically-sealed, temperature-compensated process gauge available today."

The Ashcroft Duragauge pressure gauge was among the highest ranking entries in the coveted Bachner Award Competition for excellence in the application of molded plastics.

The phenolic: our Plenco 476 Black impact-resistant compound. It's used for molding the case of the gauge, a case that must take to pressure, stress, impact. "Your rugged 476 compound," states Dresser, "allows the molding of all

case holes and threads, both front and rear, crisply enough to eliminate the need for further machining and the possibility of cracking or leaking machining can cause."

Under pressure to do the right thing for your next molding job? Plenco selections, experience and service are often the answer. Just dial - (414) 458-2121.

PLENCO
THERMOSET PLASTICS

PLASTICS ENGINEERING COMPANY
Sheboygan, WI 53081

Through Plenco research . . . a wide range of ready-made or custom-formulated phenolic, melamine-phenolic and alkyd thermoset molding compounds, and industrial resins.

LETTERS

Sirs:

I read with great interest "Enhanced Radiation Weapons," by Fred M. Kaplan [SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, May]. The initial paragraphs on the history of fission weapons were quite interesting. On reaching the middle of the article, however, I began to have doubts that by the end of the article had become serious reservations about the accuracy of the data presented and qualms over Mr. Kaplan's purpose.

Mr. Kaplan, like many others, seems to be transfixed by Soviet and Warsaw Pact tank numbers. He implies that masses of tanks would be employed in the first wave of an attack against the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO). This can be only partly true. The major Soviet tank units (tank division, army) are the exploitation force of Soviet general-purpose forces. These forces are used to exploit gaps in enemy defenses created by motorized infantry units and to create disruption in the enemy rear areas. Little or no discussion is given in Mr. Kaplan's article to the serious threat posed by motorized infantry forces. In Soviet doctrine motorized infantry is the "breaching" force. It is this force, supported by armor and artillery, that will bear the brunt of combat in penetrating NATO defenses and de-

Scientific American, September, 1978; Vol. 239, No. 3. Published monthly by Scientific American, Inc., 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017; Gerard Piel, president; Dennis Flanagan, vice-president; Donald H. Miller, Jr., vice-president and secretary; George S. Conn, treasurer; Arlene Wright, assistant treasurer.

Editorial correspondence should be addressed to The Editors, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017. Manuscripts are submitted at the author's risk and will not be returned unless accompanied by postage.

Advertising correspondence should be addressed to C. John Kirby, Advertising Director, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017.

Offprint correspondence and orders should be addressed to W. H. Freeman and Company, 660 Market Street, San Francisco, Calif. 94104. For each offprint ordered please enclose 40 cents.

Subscription correspondence should be addressed to Subscription Manager, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017. For change of address, notify us at least four weeks in advance. Send both old and new addresses and enclose an address imprint from a recent issue. (Date of last issue on your subscription is shown at upper right-hand corner of each month's mailing label.)

Name _____

New Address _____

Old Address _____

send for your FREE BOOKLET



“ABT Markets and Investment Mediums”

A special invitation to you from the first exchange and marketplace in the U.S. devoted exclusively to the needs and interests of average traders and investors at the grass roots level . . .

“ABT MARKETS and INVESTMENT MEDIUMS” is a comprehensive but easy-to-understand booklet describing the basic approaches that you can use to take advantage of the unusual profit potential inherent in the unique and exciting markets and investment mediums offered by The American Board of Trade.

These ABT markets and investment mediums are geared exclusively to the financial needs and interests of average grass roots investors and business persons, who are seeking worthwhile returns on investment and risk capital and desire to bypass and eliminate the “go-go” and “rah-rah” concepts and methods that so often lead to losses and setbacks in the traditional world of finance.

If you are one of these persons. . .and you want to invest and/or speculate with a portion of your capital. . .the ABT markets and investment mediums may be your approach to trading and investing profitably, and safely.

GENERAL ADVANTAGES OF TRADING and INVESTING WITH THE ABT

As you may know, The American Board of Trade was founded in New York in 1969 as an alternative to the Wall Street octopus whose tentacles always seemed to be squeezing the average investor and businessman out of the financial action. ABT was established as a marketplace through which ALL investors, small-to-moderate as well as large, could effectively employ their capital in a wide variety of sound trading and investment opportunities.

In its customers’ relations, marketmaking functions and fiduciary responsibilities, the record of The American Board of Trade since its founding in 1969 is **unmatched by any other exchange or marketplace in the U.S.**

The FREE BOOKLET fully describes the operations of The American Board of Trade and also lists and features detailed write-ups of-

THE ABT MARKETS INVESTMENT MEDIUMS AND SERVICES

which have been developed specifically to serve average investors, traders and business persons. These carefully planned

markets, investment mediums and services have attracted nationwide attention among seasoned professionals. . .beginners . . .and general investors. Here’s a quick listing of the unique ABT areas of investment finance that attract such attention and which are reviewed in detail in the FREE BOOKLET, “ABT MARKETS and INVESTMENT MEDIUMS”:

- ABT COMMODITY & FOREIGN CURRENCY OPTIONS
- ABT SPOT GOLD BULLION MARKET
- ABT SPOT SILVER BULLION MARKET
- ABT SPOT SILVER COIN MARKET
- ABT SPOT & FORWARD FOREIGN EXCHANGE MARKET
- SUPERVISED TRADING PROGRAMS “FX-1” AND “FX-2”
- SUPERVISED DOUBLE OPTIONS TRADING PROGRAM “FX-0”
- 3-MONTH & 6-MONTH ABT COMMERCIAL PAPER
- 3-MONTH & 6-MONTH U.S. TREASURY BILLS
- NEW ENGLAND FARM EQUITY FINANCE
- MEMBERSHIP SEATS ON THE ABT
- PUBLICATIONS AFFILIATED WITH ABT: “GOLD & SILVER LETTER”. . . “FOREIGN EXCHANGE LETTER”. . . “JOURNAL OF INVESTMENT FINANCE”. . .“ABT TRADING & INVESTING GUIDELINES”

SEND TODAY FOR YOUR FREE COPY OF “ABT MARKETS and INVESTMENT MEDIUMS”

We believe you will find the booklet, “ABT MARKETS and INVESTMENT MEDIUMS” one of the most interesting and unusual presentations ever published in the fields of speculation and finance. You are invited to send for your complimentary copy by filling in and mailing the convenient coupon below. Your booklet will be mailed promptly by First Class Mail.

Please send me, via First Class Mail, a copy of the free booklet, “ABT MARKETS and INVESTMENT MEDIUMS,” listing and describing the markets, investment mediums and services offered by The American Board of Trade, Inc.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

 **THE AMERICAN BOARD OF TRADE, Inc.**
286 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y. 10001

SA

How many products can you think of with a full lifetime warranty?



In the unlikely event that any TDK cassette tape *ever* fails to perform due to a defect in materials or workmanship, simply return it to your local dealer or to TDK for a free replacement. TDK quality recording tape products: SA, AD, D and M cassettes; AD and D eight-tracks; LB, L and S open reel; accessories.

TDK

The machine for your machine.

TDK Electronics Corp., Garden City, New York 11530

stroying NATO strong points. These infantry units are carried into battle in lightly armored personnel carriers that would be much more susceptible to damage than the more heavily armored tanks. In addition soldiers in these vehicles would suffer a higher radiation exposure from the detonation of nuclear weapons than tank crewmen would.

As Mr. Kaplan says, the Soviets conduct both offensive and defensive combat in echelon. The first (and possibly the second) echelon, however, would be comprised of assault elements of motorized infantry in multidivisional strength. The motorized divisions would occupy a front of 15 to 25 kilometers, with assault regiments occupying a front of four to eight kilometers. The breakthrough zone of action would be five to eight kilometers wide and would present an ideal target for the employment of two or three enhanced-radiation weapons. This could blunt the offensive, disrupt enemy command, control and communication in the target area and force the enemy to reevaluate his timetable, revert to alternative (less desirable) routes of approach and commit his reserves far earlier than he had expected.

Mr. Kaplan states that if NATO expectations of damage to the enemy are to be realized, a barrage of many hundreds or even thousands of enhanced-radiation weapons would be required. If NATO were to depend primarily on nuclear systems to counter an invasion, this rather bombastic statement would be true. I would suggest, however, that nuclear weapons do not represent the all-prevailing system that is indicated by Mr. Kaplan. Even in a nuclear exchange conventional weaponry will represent the vast preponderance of systems utilized by both sides, with nuclear warheads targeted against specific enemy forces. These would certainly include division and higher headquarters, logistic installations, airfields and so on. The determination of the actual numbers of tactical nuclear weapons employed would in all probability, however, be a politico-military decision as to what size or type of enemy unit would justify the employment of these systems. Certainly the scattering about of nuclear weapons implied by Mr. Kaplan is beyond reasonable consideration.

One of the most surprising statements made by Mr. Kaplan is his naïve pronouncement that Soviet military training is "notoriously poor." Having served in billets ranging from infantry platoon commander to analyst on a national-level joint staff and having studied the Soviet military effort in some detail over the past 21 years, I have never, never heard, or read, or had occasion to think, that this statement could be true. Certainly Soviet training is different from ours, but so are Soviet precepts of war. One has only to look at the readiness posture

DON'T CHANGE LENSES. ZOOM WITH SIGMA!

From **80mm**
...to **200mm**

With its handy one-touch control ring, you twist to focus, push/pull to frame your subject, twist again for eye-catching close-ups! So you enjoy the advantages of a whole bagful of lenses at the cost of just one. And the fast f3.5 maximum aperture lets you take pictures in dim light, at dusk, even indoors without flash with the new 400 speed color films.

Try the Sigma 80-200mm zoom lens at better camera counters everywhere. It comes complete with carrying case and lens shade, in models for all popular 35mm SLR cameras. Or, write for Lit/Pak P84 for complete information on the total Sigma system of advanced technology lenses.

Unitron/PPD, a subsidiary of Ehrenreich Photo-Optical Industries, Inc. Woodbury, NY 11797 ☎



SIGMA

Unique Features
Advanced Technology Design

of the groups of Soviet forces in central Europe or study the numerous exercises conducted by Soviet forces to get a true picture of Soviet training results.

Lastly, seemingly in one breath, Mr. Kaplan states (1) that enhanced-radiation weapons are of little more use than other low-yield nuclear weapons and (2) that the stockpiling of enhanced-radiation weapons would be far more likely to invite a Soviet preemptive attack than the stockpiling of other types of nuclear warheads. This would appear to be a contradiction...

C. J. FISHER

Newport, N.C.

Sirs:

Mr. Fisher is correct in noting that Soviet tank units would be used in a European war to exploit gaps in enemy defenses. He ignores, however, my rather unexceptional assumption that NATO would not employ tactical nuclear weapons until conventional defenses appear hopeless or exhausted, that is, until gaps in the defenses are being exploited. Thus tanks would be the main force to contend with. Numerous senior Soviet officers describe the tank as the main strike and maneuver elements of the ground forces.

I do not see why enhanced-radiation weapons would be ideal against motorized infantry units, as Mr. Fisher states. These vehicles are "soft" targets, particularly compared with tanks. Light blast effects are enough to take them out of action. I am more disturbed by Mr. Fisher's line of reasoning that just because a first echelon of motorized infantry starts plowing through NATO's front lines we should start setting off nuclear weapons at once. His tacit assumptions seem to confirm my concern that many people have been misled into believing the deployment of enhanced-radiation weapons would make it possible for nuclear warfare to be safely limited and tightly controlled. Mr. Fisher is right in saying that the use of tactical nuclear weapons would force the enemy to revert to alternative routes. The problem is that these routes would almost certainly include nuclear retaliation.

Mr. Fisher is unconvinced that the mission of enhanced-radiation weapons calls for their use by the hundreds or thousands, noting that these weapons would be used primarily for selective strikes against headquarters, logistic installations, airfields and so on. Yet such targets would best be destroyed by blast, certainly not by prompt radiation at the expense of blast. Suffice it to say that one Los Alamos scientist has estimated that 3,500 enhanced-radiation weapons would have to be used.

If it comes from Saronno, it must be love.



Because Saronno is where the drink of love began. With Amaretto di Saronno. The original drink of love. There are all kinds of love in this world. But true love comes only from Saronno.

Amaretto di Saronno® The Original.

Liqueur 56 proof. Imported by Foreign Vintages, Inc., Jericho, New York. © 1978

Look into the DYNAMAX® Multipurpose Telescope See What You're Missing

Imagine the incredible power of professional observatory-size optics.

Imagine it packaged in an amazingly versatile and easy-to-use telescope.

A telescope that you can carry in one hand.

That you can use from 10 feet to infinity.

Visually or photographically.

Imagine high-power images so bright and sharp, so minutely detailed, you'll feel like you can touch them.

Whatever the subject.

From the air bubbles in a dewdrop at 50 feet to the rings of Saturn.

From the face of a pilot at a quarter of a mile to the deserts of Mars.

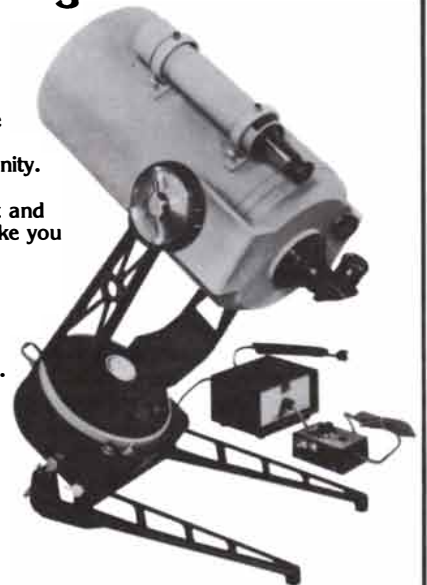
From the antlers of a deer a mile away to galaxies millions of light-years away.

Imagine the DYNAMAX® Multipurpose Telescope.

Better yet. See one in action.

Write or telephone today for your free color catalog.

Prices start at \$610.



CRITERION SCIENTIFIC INSTRUMENTS
Dept. SA-9, 620 Oakwood Ave. • West Hartford, CT 06110
Telephone (203) 247-1696

© CSI

Sheer pleasure from Plymouth.



Sapporo



There are a select few cars that cause drivers to experience a certain excited anticipation even before an ignition key is turned. This is one of them.

It's called Sapporo and it's one automobile that's built for those people who feel that driving need not be mundane.

Sapporo offers an impressive list of standard features, including the exclusive Silent Shaft engine, one of the smoothest and quietest 4-cylinder powerplants available anywhere. And with our MCA Jet System, an engineering marvel that utilizes air injection, Sapporo will get you some great mileage along with your great performance.

40 MPG **29** MPG
HWY CITY*



* EPA estimates based on Sapporo's 1.6 litre engine and manual transmission. Your actual mileage may differ depending on how and where you drive, the condition of your car and its optional equipment. California mileage lower.

Sapporo... the incredible sport coupe that was designed to afford drivers something they may not have experienced for a long time... sheer pleasure.



See the sophisticated sport coupe from Plymouth.

As for Soviet training, the words "notoriously poor" come from a Department of State specialist who has thoroughly studied the Soviet military. It is no secret that Warsaw Pact exercises depict NATO as being weak and sluggish, that command control is tightly centralized and initiative by noncommissioned officers explicitly discouraged, that the Soviets train on only 20 percent of their equipment. (The rest is kept in warehouses.) As Soviet General of the Army Pavloky commented in *Military Herald*: "It would be an unforgivable mistake to keep silent about deficiencies in combat training.... Commanders and staff officers have still not learned to firmly control the actions of subordinates in battle, to maneuver with them and do not always correctly use armored transporters and motorized infantry vehicles in breaking through a prepared defense. [There has also been] poorly organized cooperation of means of fire suppression, and [a lack of] energetic measures to destroy antitank missiles and enemy antitank guns." *Red Star* and other Soviet military publications have published similar comments.

I am puzzled that Mr. Fisher regards as contradictory my points that (1) enhanced-radiation weapons are of little more use than other low-yield nuclear weapons and (2) the stockpiling of enhanced-radiation weapons would be far more likely to invite a Soviet preemptive attack than other types of nuclear weapons. I do not think it is contradictory to suggest that if the Soviets believed we would be more likely to use enhanced-radiation weapons than other tactical nuclear weapons, they would be more likely to launch a preemptive strike in the first stages of a war.

FRED M. KAPLAN

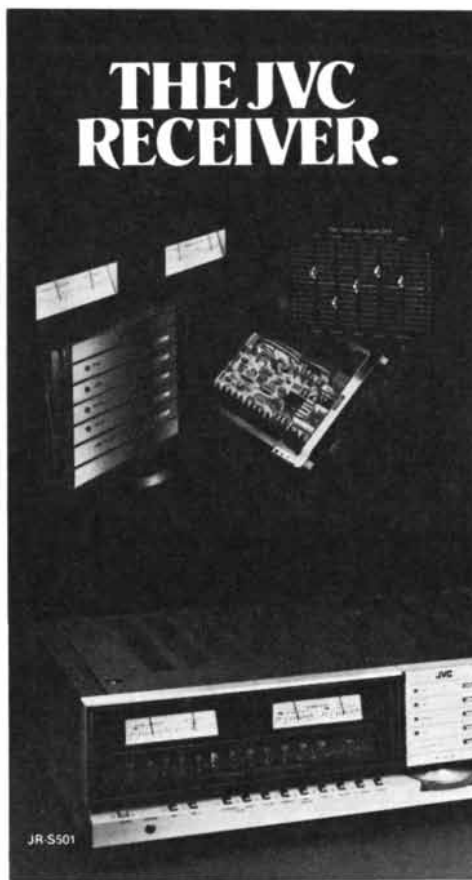
Cambridge, Mass.

Sirs:

"Mathematical Games" [SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, June] contains the statement that no animal propels itself across the ground by rolling like a disk or a sphere. A few months ago a televised special on the Namib Desert of South West Africa showed a spider that lives in a burrow dug into the sloping face of a sand dune. When the spider is dug out by a predatory wasp, it tries to escape by cartwheeling down the face of the dune much like an automobile tire rolling down a hillside.

PAUL PUSHKAR

Associate Professor
Department of Geology
Wright State University
Dayton, Ohio



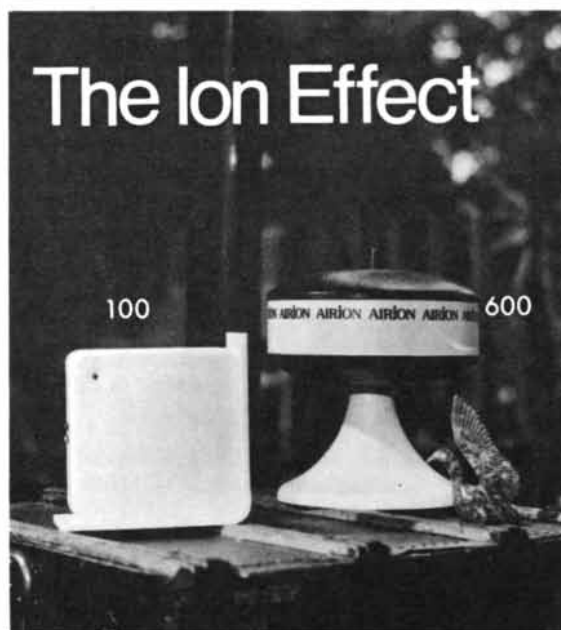
* 8 ohms, from 20Hz-20kHz, with no more than 0.03% THD

Every bit as revolutionary as it looks, and then some.

In our case, looks are never deceiving. Because all our new DC integrated stereo receivers are just as unique inside as they are on the outside. Our engineers have designed power supplies that eliminate crosstalk, and amplifier sections that are direct-coupled. Our exclusive built-in 5-band SEA Graphic Equalizer offers more sound adjustments than conventional tone controls. And there's a full array of push-button function controls, with color-keyed LEDs to indicate program source. And you can choose from 35, 60, 85 or 120 watts/channel*. Hear them at a JVC dealer soon. JVC America Co., Div. of US JVC Corp., 58-75 Queens Midtown Expwy., Maspeth, NY 11378. Canada: JVC Electronics of Canada, Ltd., Ont.

JVC

We build in what the others leave out.



Interior environments of our day with dry, ducted and sometimes polluted air often surpass the worst ion imbalance found in nature, e.g. "the witches winds" such as the Sharav, Sirocco, and the Santa Ana.

While the numbers of ions per cm^3 of air is small, the ratio of negative to positive and the absolute quantity of each has a direct effect on human physiology.

Now it is possible to create a more beneficial air ion balance in interior environments.

Let Environmental Sciences Corporation show you a more optimal working/living environment. Environmental Sciences Corporation, the leading source of ionization equipment and services in North America, has the technology to recreate the natural ion conditions that you experience after a summer thunder shower, from being near a water fall or from a walk through a forest.

AIRION 100

110 V AC, Size 6.25" x 6.25" x 2.5"
Weight 2.5 lbs. 3 watts, ionizes areas up to 450 sq. ft. Price: \$135.00

Write for our complete catalogue
Master Charge and Visa Accepted

CALL OUR TOLL FREE NUMBER 24 HOURS A DAY - SEVEN DAYS A WEEK: 1-800-821-2280, Ext. 1006
Mo. Res. Call: 1-800-892-7655 Ext. 1006

AIRION 600

110 V AC, Size 8.75" x 9.50" Dia.
Weight 4 lbs. 3 watts, cleans and ionizes areas up to 600 sq. ft. Price: \$170.00

VA Res. add 4%
Prices subject to change without notice
45 day money back guarantee

Environmental Sciences Corporation
P.O. Box 7907 Dept. A108
Charlottesville, VA 22906

50 AND 100 YEARS AGO



SEPTEMBER, 1928: "Thirty years ago was a time of great depression in physics, a time when would-be Ph.D.'s went about seeking something to measure and found nothing but the density of a gas or the viscosity of a solid. The sentiment of the times was well voiced by a physicist of eminence who stated that it was probable all the important experimental discoveries in physics had then been made and that henceforth the investigator must confine himself to a repetition of what had already been done with greater attention to minor matters of precision. Today we find ourselves in the most intensive period of scientific activity of all time. We may well ask where we are headed. Shall we continue to discover new treasures, or when we have catalogued those we have, shall we reach again one of those periods of stagnation? If we do, and if there be anyone who feels that progress is ended, that knowledge is complete and that science is dead, let him think of how confidently he could have voiced the same thought in the civilization of the pharaohs and in the years that followed Newton. The words of the Bard of Avon are truthful yet. There is more in heaven and earth than is dreamed of even in 20th-century philosophy, and the full richness of nature's content will not be fathomed in our time."

"In order to be able to analyze and measure colors with accuracy and certainty it is necessary to replace the eye with some reliable device. Such is the photo-electric cell in the form that has been developed by the Société de Recherches et Perfectionnements Industriels of Paris. The operation of the instrument is quite simple. Light is passed through a condenser to concentrate the rays and is directed on to the sample, from which it is reflected on to the photo-electric cell, causing a variation in the current flowing to a galvanometer. In order to construct the curve of any given color six color filters (violet, blue, green, yellow, orange and red) are interposed successively between the condenser and the sample, and two readings are taken with each screen, one with the sample and one with a standard. The curve of any given color is determined by means of six points indicating the value or intensity of the violet, blue, green, yellow, orange and red entering into its composition. In order to determine these six points readings are taken on the sample

and on the standard with each of the monochromatic filters, and the ratio between the two readings is calculated for each color."

"For some years interplanetary navigation by means of rocket-propelled vehicles has been a subject of discussion and experimentation. The recent German experiments with rocket-propelled cars and gliders have attracted much attention, and it is now asked whether rocket-driven airplanes are possible, navigating at fantastic speeds. With a rocket engine the process of creating enormous energy can be instantaneous or practically so. A jet-reaction engine, in which gasoline would be burned in a special chamber and the exhaust gases would pass out in a jet, would be a more efficient reaction mechanism, but it would not be one capable of developing enormous energy in a short space of time. Therefore when we want to build airplanes flying at 1,000 miles per hour or thereabouts, we shall be quite justified in turning to the rocket engine. For interstellar navigation we need to drive our vehicle for a comparatively short time to get it out of the earth's gravitational influence, and hence the light, comparatively short-lived rocket is our obvious method of attack. For the airplane we are inclined to think the rocket might be a means of securing stupendous speeds for a short interval rather than a method of sustained flight."



SEPTEMBER, 1878: "One of the most important papers read at the recent meeting of the American Association for the Advancement of Science was that by Albert A. Michelson of the United States Navy on the experimental determination of the velocity of light. He said: 'The two methods by which the velocity of light was determined experimentally gave in the hands of Foucault and Cornu results which differ by nearly 1 per cent. To find the correct result is the object of the experiments I have undertaken. The method which I have adopted is essentially that pursued by Foucault, but has this important advantage, that it permits the use of any distance between the mirrors. This is accomplished by using a lens of great focal length, which collects the light from the revolving mirror into a series of parallel pencils, which are reflected back from the surface of a plane mirror. The distance between this and the revolving mirror in the preliminary experiments was 500 feet, and the displacement obtained was 0.63 of an inch—about 25 times that obtained by Foucault. The apparatus used was adapted from the material found in the Naval School, and the experiments were performed under

difficulties. The following is a table of results in miles per second: 186,730; 188,820; 186,330; 185,330; 187,900; 184,500; 185,000; 186,770; 185,800; 187,940. The mean was 186,508. Cornu's value was 186,600, Foucault's 185,200.'"

"Those wonderful adaptations which we see in the structure of living animals, and which in former times were attributed to design, are really the result of natural laws acting with the same disregard of consequences that we see in a falling rock. The philosophy of Darwinism and the theory of evolution will be at once brought to mind as forming the modern system of explanation tending to this result. On these theories the eye was not made in order to see, nor the ear in order to hear, nor are the numberless adaptations of animated beings to the conditions that surround them in any way the product of design. Absurd as this theory appears at first glance, and great as is the anxiety to secure its rejection, the question of its truth is to be settled only by a careful scientific study of the facts of nature and the laws of hereditary descent. One principle that is to aid in its settlement is universally admitted in quarters where it is fully understood. We are not to call in a supernatural cause to account for a result that could have been produced by the action of the known laws of nature. The question, then, is whether the laws of hereditary descent and of natural selection are adequate to account for the gradual growth of such organs as the hand, the eye and the ear, and for all the adaptations which we see in nature. If they are, it would be idle to call in any other cause."

"The Jablochhoff electric candle is now illuminating, with its pure, steady, brilliant and white light, many parts of the city of Paris. We may remind our readers that the Jablochhoff candle consists of two sticks of carbon fixed in a vertical position and side by side, having between them a layer of an insulating material that is fusible and vaporizable at the temperature of the electric arc. One of these sticks is connected to the positive pole of an electro-motor and the other to the negative pole, and the arc once established continues to be produced as long as the carbon lasts and the current is flowing. The Jablochhoff candle can be used to advantage with any dynamo-electric machine that produces an alternating current. M. Gramme has designed a machine that not only produces an alternating current but also is capable of dividing that current, so as to supply electricity to four, six, 16 or more electric candles. It is this Gramme machine that is now employed for producing the electric currents by which some 300 electric lamps are nightly illuminating the boulevards and public buildings of Paris."

SOMEHOW, SCOTCH BOTTLED ELSEWHERE ISN'T QUITE THE SAME.

Contrary to popular belief, many more brands of Scotch are bottled in America than in Scotland. They are bulk-shipped and bottled here, often using municipal water.

The makers of Cutty Sark, however, remain adamant on the subject of Scottish Scotch.

To this day, Cutty Sark is distilled, blended, and bottled in Scotland, using the water of Loch Katrine. This results in a Scots Whisky of uncommon smoothness which is worth every penny you pay for it.

To recognise genuine Scots Whisky, you need look no further than the very top of the label on a bottle of Cutty Sark.

It spells out exactly what you're getting right there in black and yellow.

Distilled and Bottled in Scotland
under British Government Supervision

CUTTY SARK

"CUTTY SARK," "CUTTY," THE CUTTY SARK LABEL & THE CLIPPER SHIP DESIGN ARE REG. TMS. OF BERRY BROS. & RUDD LTD., LONDON, ENG.
86 PROOF BLENDED SCOTCH WHISKY DISTILLED & BOTTLED IN SCOTLAND. IMPORTED BY THE BUCKINGHAM CORP., N.Y., N.Y.

THE AUTHORS

Remember!
Watch Paul Anka
in Monte Carlo
Sunday, Aug. 27
CBS



We had this original idea. Make an automatic pencil that uses lead so thin it can pass through the eye of a needle. Yet won't break while writing. We did this by ① surrounding the lead with a sliding sleeve ② that protects during writing and ③ fully retracts.

Sliding Sleeve™

Pentel

© 1978 Pentel of America, Ltd.
® Pentel is the registered trademark of Pentel Co., Ltd.

ERNST MAYR ("Evolution") is professor emeritus of zoology at Harvard University. Born in Germany, he was educated at the University of Berlin, where he received his Ph.D. in zoology in 1926. After six years as assistant curator of the zoological museum there, he came to the U.S. to become associate curator of the Whitney-Rothschild Collection of the American Museum of Natural History in New York. He joined the Harvard faculty in 1953 and served as director of the Museum of Comparative Zoology from 1961 through 1970; he has been professor emeritus since 1975. In addition to evolutionary theory Mayr's research has covered ornithology, systematics and the history and philosophy of biology. He is the author of a number of books, including *Principles of Systematic Zoology* (1969) and *Populations, Species, and Evolution* (1970).

FRANCISCO J. AYALA ("The Mechanisms of Evolution") is professor of genetics at the University of California at Davis and director of the Institute of Ecology there. Born and educated in Madrid, he came to the U.S. in 1961 to study genetics and evolution with Theodosius Dobzhansky at Columbia University, obtaining his Ph.D. in 1964. After an appointment at Rockefeller University he moved to Davis in 1971. His scientific career has centered on the application of molecular biology to the study of evolution, particularly with regard to measurements of genetic variation in natural populations, of rates of evolution and of the amount of genetic change involved in the formation of new species. His other professional interests include population ecology and philosophical and ethical questions related to biology. Ayala is the author of *Molecular Evolution* (1976) and coauthor of *Evolution* (1977), a statement of the current status of evolutionary theory.

RICHARD E. DICKERSON ("Chemical Evolution and the Origin of Life") is professor of chemistry at the California Institute of Technology. He received his bachelor's degree at the Carnegie Institute of Technology and his Ph.D. in physical chemistry from the University of Minnesota in 1957. After postdoctoral training at the University of Cambridge, where he worked with J. C. Kendrew on the first high-resolution X-ray analysis of the structure of a crystalline protein (sperm-whale myoglobin), he spent four years on the faculty of the University of Illinois, moving to Cal Tech in 1963. He and his co-workers have solved the structures of the digestive enzyme trypsin and cytochrome c

from the horse, the tuna and two different bacteria; they are now working on the structure of the repressor-operator complex for the *lac* operon. Dickerson is the author or coauthor of six textbooks in chemistry, biochemistry and biology.

J. WILLIAM SCHOPF ("The Evolution of the Earliest Cells") is professor of paleobiology at the University of California at Los Angeles. He did his undergraduate work at Oberlin College and obtained his Ph.D. in biology from Harvard University in 1968, thereafter joining the U.C.L.A. faculty. Schopf's research on the earliest fossil records of life has involved fieldwork in North and South America, Australia, India, the U.S.S.R. and the People's Republic of China.

JAMES W. VALENTINE ("The Evolution of Multicellular Plants and Animals") is professor of geological sciences at the University of California at Santa Barbara. He has spent most of his professional life in the University of California system, both as a graduate student on the Los Angeles campus (where he received his Ph.D. in geology in 1958) and as a teacher on the Davis and Santa Barbara campuses. His early research was on the association and distribution patterns of fossil marine mollusks, but with the rise of the theory of plate tectonics he became interested in the general relations between evolution and the dynamic history of the earth. Valentine writes: "My chief hobby is collecting the writings of Charles Darwin, all issues in all languages, but most of my spare time is now spent with my wife in remodeling our new home in the Santa Ynez valley, converted from a horse barn."

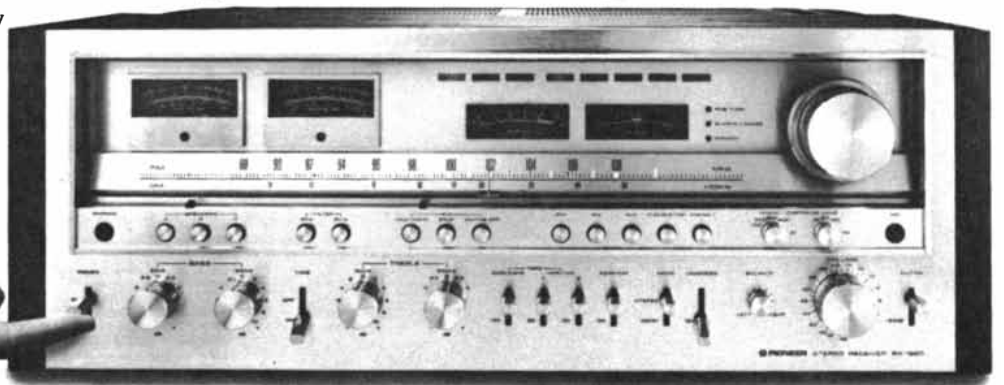
ROBERT M. MAY ("The Evolution of Ecological Systems") is professor of zoology at Princeton University and chairman of the University Research Board. He was born and educated in Australia and obtained his Ph.D. in theoretical physics from the University of Sydney in 1960. After two years as Gordon Mackay Lecturer in the division of engineering and applied mathematics at Harvard University he returned to Sydney as senior lecturer (and later professor) in theoretical physics. In 1971-72, during a sabbatical year spent at the University of Oxford and at the Institute for Advanced Study in Princeton, a series of events turned his interests to the organization of plant and animal communities, and he moved to Princeton as professor of biology in 1973. May's current research interests include the population dynamics of insects, harvested

We wouldn't have called it the SX1980 if it wasn't years ahead of everything else.

All hi fi companies claim to build incredibly advanced receivers.

At Pioneer, the undeniable proof exists right inside our new SX1980.

In terms of power, for example, there's never



been anything quite as awesome as the SX1980 before.

It pumps out 270 watts per channel, from 20 to 20,000 hertz with less than 0.03% total harmonic distortion.

Which means that at high volumes, your ears will distort before our receiver does.

But the SX1980 also has the brains to control this brawn.

Perfect FM tuning is achieved by "locking" your station onto a quartz crystal that generates the exact frequencies of every FM station in the United States and Canada; it's enhanced by a five gang variable tuning capacitor that helps pull in weak stations.

Richer, more accurate bass is provided by using the same kind of separate DC power configuration for each channel that you'd normally find on only the most expensive separate amps.

And instead of pushing conventional power transistors to their limits, (the way some manufacturers do) we've actually invented new high powered transistors that last longer and eliminate the need for fans that can cause electrical interference.

As a quick perusal of the SX1980's control panel will tell you, these are only a few of the remarkable features the SX1980 has to offer. And we've barely begun to mention things like our power meters that actually let you see what you're hearing, or our impedance switches that let you "tune" the receiver to get the most out of your cartridge.

You can catch up on the rest of the SX1980's virtues at your nearest Pioneer dealer.

But before you go listen be forewarned: it'll spoil you for anything ordinary.

High Fidelity Components
PIONEER[®]
We bring it back alive.

©1978 U.S. Pioneer Electronics Corp., 85 Oxford Drive, Moonachie, N.J. 07074

TESSELLATION

An ART FORM evolved into a SCIENCE.



SHMUZZLES™

Tessellation Toys

A SCIENCE evolved into PURE FUN for Adults, Children and Others.

Are SHMUZZLES™ a puzzle

NO. Puzzles are pieces of many shapes that only go together one way. SHMUZZLES™ are pieces of one shape that go together many different ways, creatively.



two Shlameleons™ engaged in Shmuzzing



Shlameleons™ Shmosing a Question

Shmacrobats™ in a Shmyramid

Shlameleons™ (shlamêléons) interlocking lizards. "A" durable plastic coated chipboard with a booklet on Shmuzzing. (Basic through Advanced) featuring Shmowflakes and the Shmoid.

Shmacrobats™ interlocking clowns in soft, stackable 1" foam rubber with a booklet on Basic Shmuzzing, Shmacro-Stacks, Shmacro-Baths and other Shmacro-Acts.



To order send check or money order for amount shown below plus \$1 shipping and handling (50¢ for each additional set) to: SHMUZZLES, Inc., Dept. M, P.O. Box 8499, Chicago, IL 60680 (Illinois residents add 5% sales tax)

| | No. Required |
|---|--------------|
| Shlameleons™ | |
| 12-piece box \$ 7.50 | _____ |
| 24-piece box \$10.00 | _____ |
| For Hard-Core Shmuzzers | |
| (loose-packed in a plain brown wrapper) | |
| 36-pieces \$12.00 | _____ |
| 72-pieces \$22.00 | _____ |
| Shmacrobats™ | |
| 9-piece box \$7.50 | _____ |

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____

Zip _____

†Tessellation is the art of adornment with mosaic. See for example: The Anatomy of Pattern, Lewis F. Day B.T. Batsford, London 1887; The World of M.C. Escher, Harry N. Abrams, New York 1971; Regular Figures, Fejes Toth, Pergamon Press, Oxford 1964; Mathematical Games, Martin Gardner in Scientific American, vol. 236 no. 1, pp 110-121, Jan 1977

©1978 SHMUZZLES, INC. Patent Pending

fishes and whales, and the overall transmission cycle of tropical diseases such as schistosomiasis. With his wife Judith, May enjoys "walking in Britain and running in America."

JOHN MAYNARD SMITH ("The Evolution of Behavior") is professor of biology at the University of Sussex. He initially studied engineering at the University of Cambridge and worked during World War II as an aircraft engineer. After the war he did graduate work in zoology at University College London under J. B. S. Haldane and received his Ph.D. in 1950. For the next 15 years he was lecturer in zoology at University College, moving in 1965 to the new University of Sussex, where he founded the School of Biological Sciences. Smith's present interests include the evolution of behavior and of sexual reproduction.

SHERWOOD L. WASHBURN ("The Evolution of Man") is professor of physical anthropology at the University of California at Berkeley. He did his undergraduate and graduate work at Harvard University, obtaining his Ph.D. in 1940. He then taught human anatomy at the Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons, moving in 1947 to the University of Chicago. It was there he began to supplement his laboratory investigations of human evolution with field studies of primates in their natural habitat, a new approach that soon acquired a considerable following. He joined the Berkeley faculty in 1958. Washburn has written several monographs and books on human evolution, of which the most recent is *Ape into Man: A Study of Human Evolution* (1974) with Ruth Moore.

RICHARD C. LEWONTIN ("Adaptation") is Alexander Agassiz Professor of Zoology at Harvard University and professor of population sciences at the Harvard School of Public Health. He was educated at Harvard College and Columbia University, where he received his Ph.D. in zoology in 1954. After sojourns at North Carolina State College, the University of Rochester, the University of Chicago (where he was associate dean of the division of biological sciences) and Syracuse University, he joined the Harvard faculty in 1973. He was elected to the National Academy of Sciences in 1968 but resigned three years later "on a question of political principle." He writes: "At present I am working on a problem that has pre-occupied me for the past 25 years: what the nature of genetic variation in natural populations is and how it is controlled." Lewontin's other research includes theoretical and computer-simulation studies of the epidemiology of the tropical disease schistosomiasis in the hope of devising effective control measures.

JAL introduces "The Thinking Man's Flights" to Tokyo. And beyond.



If you think all airlines are pretty much alike, think again.

If you think there's any other airline like Japan Air Lines, you simply don't know Japan Air Lines.

These are our flights. Note their exclusive benefits.

From Los Angeles: Nonstop to Tokyo every day on the only full-sized 747 flying this route nonstop. And 3 more flights a week via Honolulu. All on 747 Garden Jets.

From San Francisco: Nonstop to Tokyo every day on our 747 Garden Jet. Our new 3:30PM departure time can literally save you half a day—or more. And 4 more flights a week via Honolulu. All on 747 Garden Jets.

From New York: Daily service to Tokyo; 4 times a week on a wide-body DC-10. You touch down in Anchorage for a fresh crew and fresh food.

From Honolulu: 3 nonstop flights every day to Tokyo on 747 Garden Jets. And 6 flights a week to Osaka on the only 747 going.

From Vancouver: 4 nonstop 747 Garden Jets a week to Tokyo. And the only Saturday departure.

From Mexico City: 3 flights a week to Tokyo via Vancouver on 747 Garden Jets.

And we fly from Tokyo to more cities in the Orient more often than any other airline.

We created the Executive Service Program to help the businessman do business in Japan. It offers, among other things, bilingual business cards and books on doing business in Japan and the Orient. And our Executive Service Lounge in the Imperial Hotel in Tokyo can serve as your "office" away from the office.

The hospitality you enjoy on JAL isn't the usual airline kind. It isn't learned in any stewardess school—or in any school, for that matter.

In Japan you don't learn hospitality: it's part of the culture. It's what you'd expect from people whose word for "passenger" also means "honored guest."

Now you know why we call our flights to Tokyo and beyond "The Thinking Man's Flights."



**We never forget
 how important you are.**
JAPAN AIR LINES



MATHEMATICAL GAMES

Puzzling over a problem-solving matrix, cubes of many colors and three-dimensional dominoes

by Martin Gardner

The first of the two volumes of *Percy Alexander MacMahon: Collected Papers* has just been published. Edited with skill and admiration by George E. Andrews, a mathematician at Pennsylvania State University, the collection is the latest in a distinguished series of collected papers of modern mathematicians that is being published by the MIT Press under the general editorship of Gian-Carlo Rota.

We are honoring MacMahon this month because he was keenly interested in recreational mathematics. His fame rests, however, on more "serious" work. Indeed, he was one of the great pioneers of combinatorics, particularly in the field of number-partition theory. His two-volume magnum opus *Combinatory Analysis* has been reprinted by the Chelsea Publishing Company, but as Andrews points out that work refers to fewer than a fifth of MacMahon's papers. More than a fourth of his papers appeared after *Combinatory Analysis* was written. It is remarkable how often results of MacMahon's are rediscovered by mathematicians who until now have not had easy access to his voluminous writings.

"With his moustache, his British 'Empah' demeanor and worst of all his military background," writes Professor Rota in an introduction to the *Collected Papers*, "MacMahon was hardly the type to be chosen by Central Casting for the role of the Great Mathematician." He was born in 1854 on the island of Malta, the son of a British brigadier. He joined the Royal Artillery in his late teens, served for a time in India and then for many years taught mathematics and physics at the Royal Military Academy. For 14 years before his death in 1929 Major MacMahon was Deputy Warden of the Standards under the Board of Trade.

It is hard to understand why until now no publisher has reissued MacMahon's long out-of-print *New Mathematical Pastimes*, which was published by Cambridge University Press in 1921. (It will appear in the second volume of *Collected Papers*.) The book deals with tiling theo-

ry and repeated patterns, now a lively research topic. MacMahon deals with the subject by way of what he calls a generalized domino. Ordinary dominoes are rectangles with numbered ends. They are employed in a variety of games where they must be placed in chains so that all joined ends have the same number. MacMahon generalized ordinary dominoes to convex polygons that tile the plane. All edges of the polygonal dominoes are labeled with numbers or colors in all possible ways (given the number of labels) to form a complete set of polygons no two of which are alike. (Reflections are included in each set but rotations are not.)

An early column of mine on MacMahon's 24 color squares representing all the ways of giving an edge one of three colors is reprinted in my *New Mathematical Diversions from Scientific American*. A later column on MacMahon's 24 color triangles (using four colors for the edges) is in my most recent collection, *Mathematical Magic Show*. MacMahon's *New Mathematical Pastimes* contains a wealth of problems based on these and other sets of edge-colored polygons, including pentagons and hexagons. The book also explains how the edges of such tiles can be altered to produce beautiful periodic patterns of the kind seen in mosques and in M. C. Escher's tessellation pictures of birds and other creatures. Some remarkable recent discoveries about nonperiodic tiling (see this department for January, 1977) resulted from the work of Hao Wang and others on nonperiodic tiling with MacMahon color squares.

Most of MacMahon's work was centered on symmetric functions, or functions that are unaltered when any two variables are interchanged, for example $abc + a^2 + b^2 + c^2$. (Interchanging a and c gives $cba + c^2 + b^2 + a^2$, clearly the same function.) It is easy to see how the polygons in a complete set of MacMahon color polygons are related by a symmetric function. For example, suppose we have a set of 24 color squares representing all the ways of coloring each edge red, blue or green. If we

permute the colors any way we like, making, say, all the red edges green, all the green edges blue and all the blue edges red, we end up with exactly the same set of tiles as before. It is this permutation symmetry that underlies the beautiful combinatorial properties of the set.

Color dominoes obviously generalize to solids of three or more dimensions. If each of the n faces of a regular solid is given one of n colors, in how many different ways (not counting rotations but including reflections) can the solid be n -colored? The answer is given by the simple formula $F!/2E$, where F is the number of faces and E is the number of edges.

Of the five Platonic solids only the cube tiles space, and so it is natural that MacMahon chose to explore sets of "color cubes" and their domino-tiling properties. A cube has six faces and 12 edges. Plugging these values into the formula gives $6!/24$, or 30. Thus there are just 30 ways to color a cube with six colors so that all six appear on each cube, with each face a single color. Such a set is known as the 30 color cubes, and MacMahon was the first to investigate its properties. He introduced the set in a lecture given in 1893 and later discussed it briefly in *New Mathematical Pastimes*.

Unfortunately no set of the 30 color cubes can be bought (as far as I know they have never been marketed), but if you will go to the trouble of obtaining 30 wood cubes and coloring their faces correctly (an alternative to painting is to paste colored spots on the faces), you will have a marvelous educational toy. For someone interested in combinatorics, exploring the properties of the 30 cubes can lead into fascinating corners of the subject.

The coloring of the 30 cubes is shown in the illustration on page 24. The cubes are arranged in a six-by-six matrix with one of the diagonals left blank for reasons that will be explained below. The interior square of each figure in the matrix is the top face of a cube. Each cube face is colored and is marked with a corresponding number, and the bottom face of each cube is assigned the missing color and number. Obviously it does not matter what color is assigned to each number.

By labeling the rows with uppercase letters and the columns with lowercase letters we can identify each cube by a pair of letters, one uppercase and one lowercase. Each cube has a mirror-image partner (the cube you would see reflected if you held a cube up to a mirror) that can be quickly located because partners are placed symmetrically with respect to the blank diagonal. Thus the mirror image of cube Ab is cube Ba , the mirror image of cube Ec is cube Ce and so on.

If the cubes are scattered on a table, finding the mirror-image partner of a



Innovation.

Olympus innovated the concept of the compact SLR. The introduction of the OM-1 startled the world of photography by putting so many big ideas into such a small body.

And after Olympus did the thinking, others did the following.

Today, the OM cameras still stand ahead of the pack with exclusive features.

OM-1: The #1 Innovation.

Enter the OM-1. Suddenly, the SLR camera is 33% smaller and lighter, yet incredibly rugged to meet the demands of professional wear and tear. Miraculously, the viewfinder is 70% brighter and 30% larger for faster, easier composing and focusing.

And suddenly the OM-1 became the #1 selling compact SLR. Its metering system is designed to give complete control to professionals and photojournalists. No distractions, blinking lights, or obscured images in the viewfinder.

A Quiet Innovation.

Olympus created a unique shock absorber/air damper system to eliminate noise and vibration, for sharper, unobtrusive photography. Especially vital for long tele shots and macro/micro photos.

The Motor Drive Innovation.

OM-1 is still unsurpassed in its continuous-view motor drive capability: 5 pictures per second. And a rapid winder that fires as fast as 3 shots a second! With no mirror "lock-up," regardless of lens used.

Imitation.

The Biggest System Innovation.

OM-1 is part of the world's most complete compact system. More than 280 components, all compact design, including 13 interchangeable screens so you can meet any photographic challenge. Ingeniously designed to change in seconds through the lens mount. And more compact lenses than any other system, each a marvel of optical design and performance.

The Automatic Innovation: The OM-2.

It's the fully automatic OM, with major differences from all other automatics! The only SLR with "off-the-film" light measurement for those photographers demanding the ultimate innovation in automatic exposure control. Which means each frame is individually exposure-controlled even in motor drive or rapid winder sequences. And it makes possible the unique Olympus 310 Flash whose flash duration is controlled by the camera's metering system.

And of course, the OM-2 shares every other innovation and system component with the OM-1.

We Wrote The Book On Compacts.

The OM System story is detailed in our full color in-depth brochure, yours free for writing OLYMPUS, Woodbury, New York 11797. Read it all. Discuss the advantages of an Olympus with your photographer friends.

Visit your camera store. Compare. Wouldn't you rather buy the innovator instead of the imitator?

OLYMPUS

cube can be a chore. Here is a fast procedure for doing it. Suppose cube *X* is red on the top, orange on the bottom, yellow on the front, green on the back, blue on the left and white on the right. You want to find its mirror image. Turn the other 29 cubes so that they are all orange on the bottom. Just five of them will be red on the top. Keep those cubes and discard the others. Rotate the five so that they all have yellow faces toward you. Only one cube will be green on the back, and it is the mirror image of *X*. The procedure works because the mirror-image cube is the only other cube that has the same pairing of colors on opposite faces.

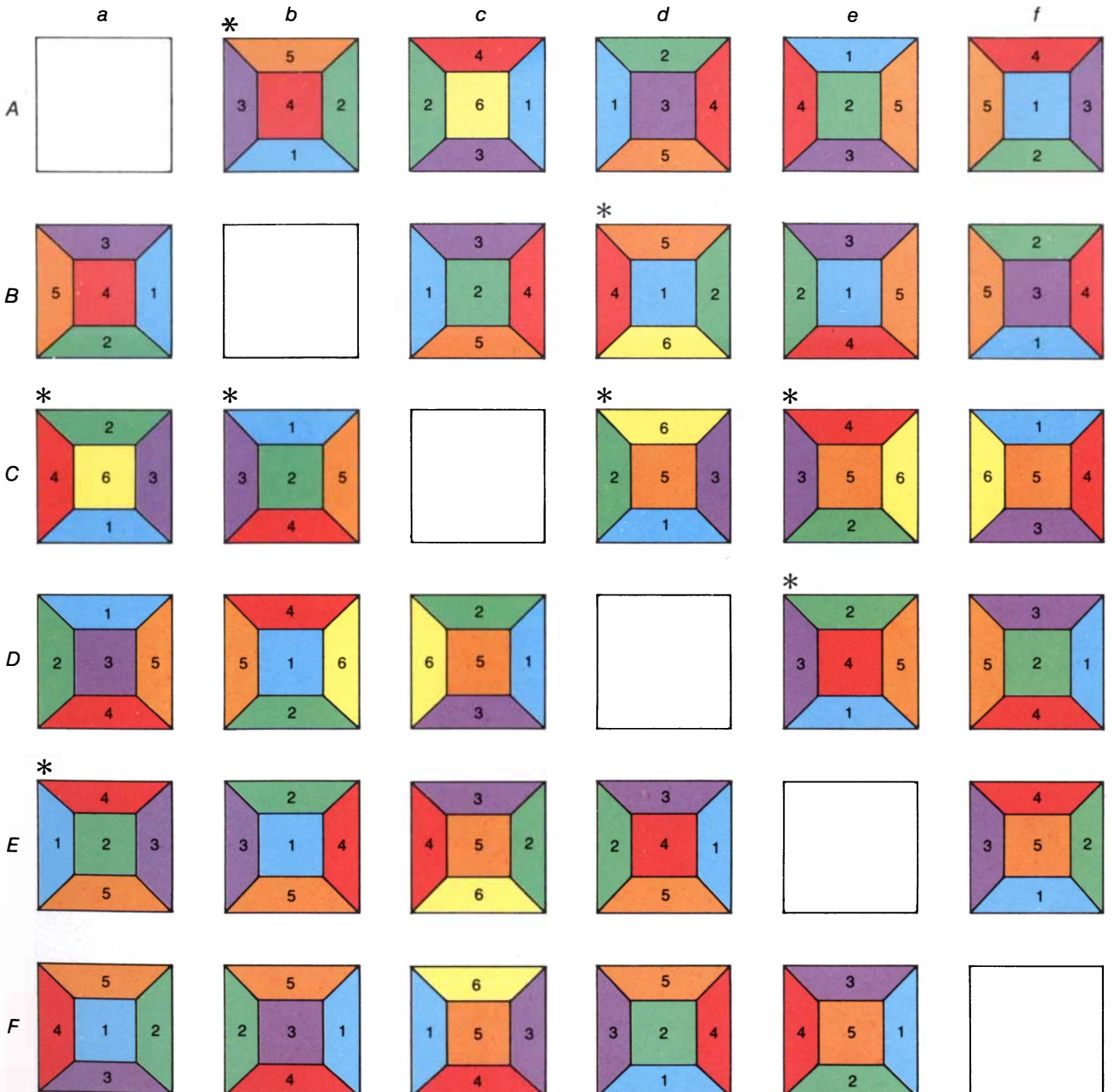
Similar elimination procedures are useful in working on color-cube prob-

lems. To speed up such procedures you can arrange a large number of cubes in a row; the entire row can be easily turned over by applying pressure on the ends. For example, suppose you want all cubes that have red and blue on opposite faces. Turn the 30 cubes red side up and arrange them in several rows. Rotate each row 180 degrees and you can quickly obtain the six cubes that have blue now on the top.

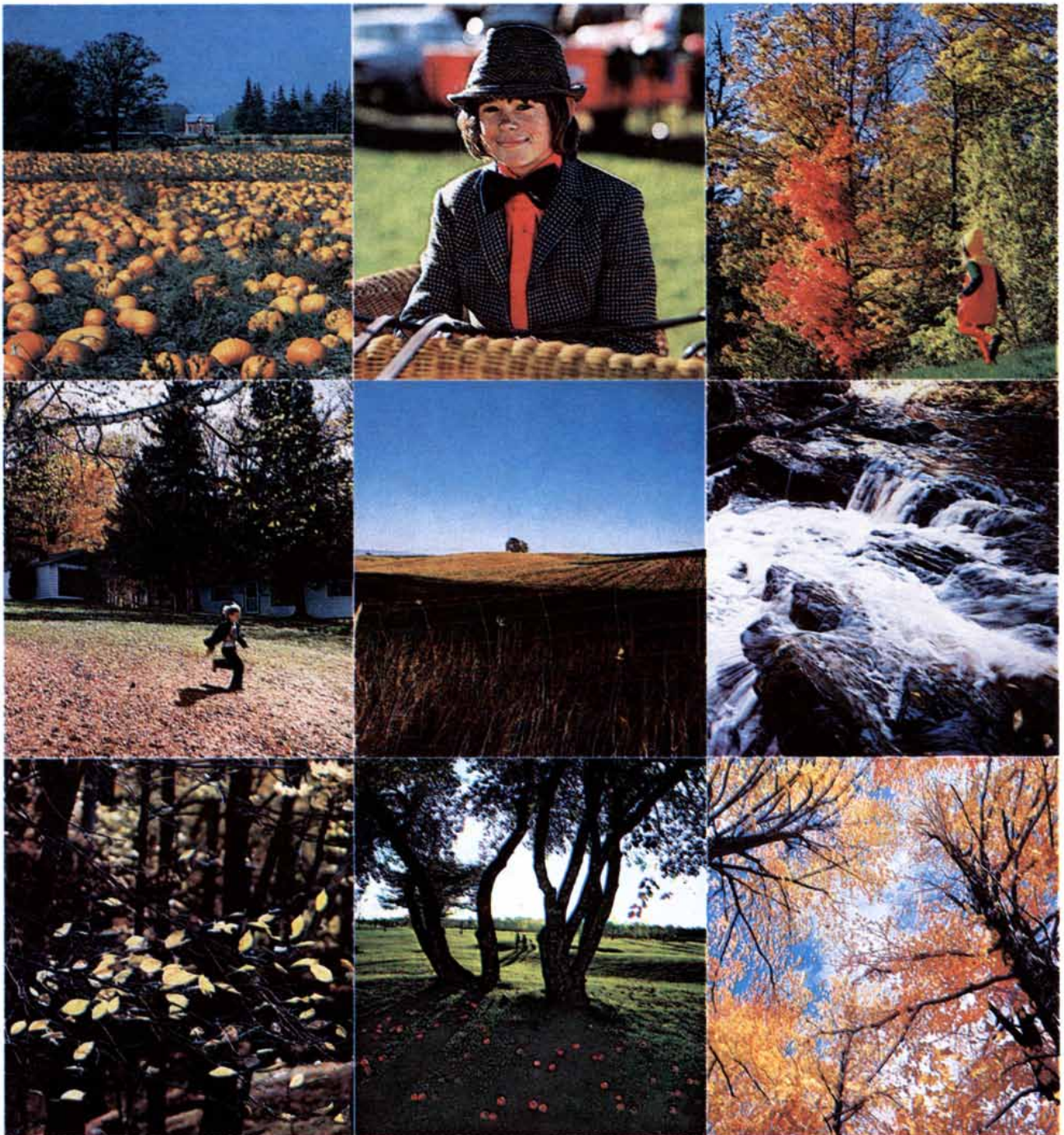
The historic 30-cube puzzle is stated as follows: Select any cube at random and call it the prototype. The task is to find eight cubes among the remaining 29 that will build a two-by-two-by-two model of the prototype. The model must have solid-color faces (each face made

up of four cube faces) that correspond to the arrangement of colors on the prototype. Furthermore, the model must meet what we shall call the domino condition. Every pair of touching faces in the interior of the model must be of like color, that is, a red face must abut a red face, a green must abut a green and so on. It turns out that for each prototype there is only one set of eight cubes that will fulfill these requirements, but the cubes will always build the model in two distinct ways.

There is more on this problem and others involving the 30 cubes in the last part of the chapter in *New Mathematical Diversions* cited above and in the references given in the bibliography of that



John Horton Conway's matrix for the 30 color cubes



Savour the Season

Come share the special delights of Ontario's autumn, the quiet country lanes, the roadside pleasures, fresh-picked apples, peaches, pears, the rich sweet scents of orchards ripening, the sights and sounds of harvest celebrations, fall fairs, flea markets, horse shows, parades and pageants, festivals of colour, the welcome feeling at restful rustic inns and lakeside resorts – we treat you royally – and everywhere the simple joys, warm days, cool nights, blue skies and golden panoramas. This year you'll enjoy a substantial premium on every dollar – and the removal of Ontario's 7% room tax is an added plus. For your Traveller's Encyclopaedia call us COLLECT (416) 965-4008, or write: Ontario Travel, Dept. S.S., Queen's Park, Toronto, M7A 2E5.

Ontario Canada



Mercedes-Benz unveils a new kind of performance automobile: the 300SD Turbodiesel Sedan

Its turbocharged engine boosts power and torque and transforms Diesel performance, yet fuel appetite is actually cut. And this advance is matched by the car itself—the most capable, most sumptuous Diesel in Mercedes-Benz history. The 300SD Turbodiesel Sedan: the boldest forward stride since Mercedes-Benz built the world's first production Diesel automobile 42 years ago.

Moving with the smooth ease and eager response you might expect only from a gasoline engine, the new Mercedes-Benz 300SD Turbodiesel Sedan responds vividly to your throttle foot even at low speeds...even in highway passing...even on long uphill climbs.

Meanwhile, the Turbodiesel retains that workhorse efficiency you can only expect from a Diesel—sipping the cheapest automotive fuel sold in America, devoid of spark plugs and carburetors and

points, all but immune to conventional tune-ups.

In a single technical masterstroke, the most desirable traits of a gasoline and a Diesel engine have been blended into one. An advance significant enough to make this not just a new kind of Diesel but a unique new kind of car.

Five supercharged cylinders

That masterstroke is turbocharging of the 300SD's five-cylinder engine.

Named after the turbine princi-

ple it follows, a turbocharger harnesses the engine's own exhaust gases to radically increase the supply of air fed into the cylinders—literally *supercharging* them with air for more volatile combustion.

Turbochargers have appeared on many types of engines, but never until now on the engine of a Diesel automobile. The effect is amazing. Maximum power is boosted by 43 percent, for example, and maximum torque by 46 percent.

And the driving experience

makes even those numbers pale. That old Diesel stigma of feeble torque and leisurely pickup has vanished in a burst of turbocharged energy. This is one Diesel that can break away from stoplights and tollbooths *with* the traffic, not behind it. That extra thrust you need on freeway entrance ramps can be found. You can sustain a normal driving pace on the Interstates, hour after hour.

Mercedes-Benz test data show that although 400 pounds heavier than its lively 300 D Sedan stable-mate, the Turbodiesel can zip from zero to 55 mph in 2.6 seconds *less* time – placing it among the quickest Diesel cars in history.

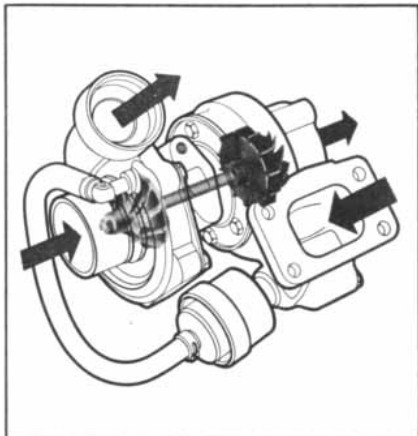
No minor feat for an engine of only three liters or 183.0 cubic inches in capacity; yet no great surprise for an engine so efficient that it produces .601 horsepower per cubic inch of displacement – the best ratio of power to engine size of any Diesel passenger car power plant in the world.

Fuel appetite down

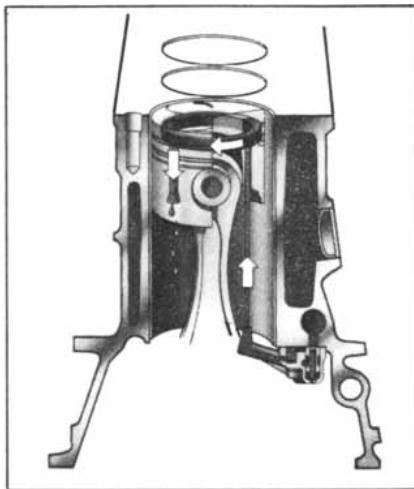
Startling as it may seem, this extra performance helped reduce the Turbodiesel engine's normal appetite for fuel.

Turbocharging so handily solved the Diesel need for power that it freed the engineers to specify a more economical rear-axle ratio – in effect, gearing the car to go further on the power produced by a given gallon of fuel.

Consider the Turbodiesel's performance. Then consider that EPA



Amazing turbocharger device weighs only 17 pounds but boosts horsepower by 43 percent.



Each piston in the 5-cylinder Turbodiesel engine is cooled by a fine spray of oil injected from below.

estimates show 29 mpg in highway driving and 24 mpg in the city: Naturally, your mileage will depend on the condition and equipment of your car and on where and how you drive.

Record-breaking reliability

This breakthrough has hardly been rushed to the market. Mercedes-Benz placed the 300 SD Turbodiesel engine in production only after 5 years of testing – and only after placing it in the reliability record books.

Fitted with a modified version of this engine, a C-111-3 research car went out on April 30, 1978 and set nine world records – including one stint of 2,345 miles in twelve hours at an average speed of 195.39 mph. For the entire record run, the engineers report a fuel mileage figure of 14.7 mpg.

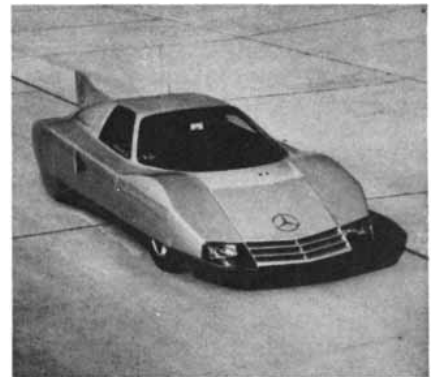
A car apart

The Diesel turbocharging trail blazed by Mercedes-Benz with the Turbodiesel may some day be followed by others. But no Diesel engine will ever share the privilege of propelling a comparable car. It is the unique combination of that engine and this automobile that truly sets the Turbodiesel apart.

As befits the most elegant Diesel Mercedes-Benz has ever built, the Turbodiesel sits on the longest wheelbase of any Diesel car produced by the company in modern times. Yet its turning circle is a tight 38 feet and its crisp handling lets you nip through traffic.

Fastidious engineering is everywhere. You glide along on a suspension that is neither spongy nor harsh, but designed to provide both ride comfort *and* roadholding. The key is the independent suspension of all four wheels, allowing each wheel to individually react to the road surface.

Each shock absorber is gas pressurized to help cushion even minor ripples. The automatic transmission provides not three but four speeds, and the option of shifting for yourself if you prefer. From a mono-coque body shell to 11-inch disc brakes at all four wheels, nothing from the vast store of Mercedes-Benz technical expertise has been held back.



This turbocharged five-cylinder Mercedes-Benz Diesel research car just shattered nine world speed records – including one lap at an average speed of 203.37 mph.

Inside, you and your passengers are a coddled group: surrounded by thick padding, velour carpet underfoot, cradled in spacious seats front and rear. Bi-level climate control, electric windows, automatic cruise control, central vacuum locking system and AM/FM stereo radio are all built in.

Also built into your 300 SD Turbodiesel: 120 safety features, perhaps the most attractive fact of them all.

Summing it up

In 1886, the gasoline-powered automobile was pioneered by the two men who founded Mercedes-Benz. In 1936 came the world's first production Diesel passenger car, again from Mercedes-Benz. And now in 1978 begins the era of the turbocharged Diesel passenger car.

And once again, the innovator is Mercedes-Benz.



book. My reason for discussing the set again here is to introduce a truly remarkable arrangement of the set, the six-by-six matrix shown in the illustration on page 24, and some unpublished puzzles that make use of the cubes.

This matrix is the discovery of John Horton Conway of the University of Cambridge, who also suggested the labeling. The most surprising feature of the matrix is that it instantly provides all the solutions for the historic problem just described. Suppose cube Df is chosen as the prototype. To find the eight cubes that model it, first locate its mirror partner Fd . The eight cubes are the four that are in the same row and the four that are in the same column as Fd , excluding Fd itself. The situation is symmetrical. The eight cubes that model Fd are the four that are in the same row and the four that are in the same column as Df , excluding Df itself. This simple procedure applies to each of the 30 cubes.

Other properties of Conway's matrix are only beginning to be explored; perhaps readers can find some new ones. I shall mention only one more property: The matrix also provides instant solutions to a new and more difficult puzzle invented by Conway. The task of the puzzle is to find a set of five cubes with the curious property that if they are turned so that any given color is on the bottom of all five cubes, then the remaining five colors will show on the top. Thus if the cubes are turned so that all

have red on the bottom, the other five colors will appear on the top; if the same five cubes are turned so that all have blue on the bottom, again the other five colors will appear on the top, and so on for any color chosen for the bottom.

Each row and each column of Conway's matrix is a set of five cubes that solves this problem. Moreover, the only other sets of five cubes that yield solutions are those obtained by taking one of the 12 sets given by the rows and columns and replacing one or more cubes with a mirror-image cube.

The five cubes in any row or column will also form a one-by-one-by-five prism with the following properties: (1) one side of the prism is all one color, and that color can be any one of the six colors; (2) each of the other three sides displays all five of the other colors; (3) each of the four pairs of touching faces meets the domino condition, and (4) the two ends of the prism are the same color.

As the illustration on page 24 demonstrates, the 30 cubes in Conway's matrix can be oriented so that they meet the domino condition throughout. If we ignore the orientation of individual cubes, their arrangement in the matrix is unique in the following sense. We do not differentiate among (1) different assignments of colors to the numbers, (2) rotations or reflections of the matrix or (3) transformations accomplished by exchanging any pair of columns and then exchanging the corresponding pair of

rows to restore the empty diagonal. For example, the matrix formed by switching columns b and f and then switching rows B and F is not considered to be different from the original matrix. (This transformation can be used to put any cube in any specified position.)

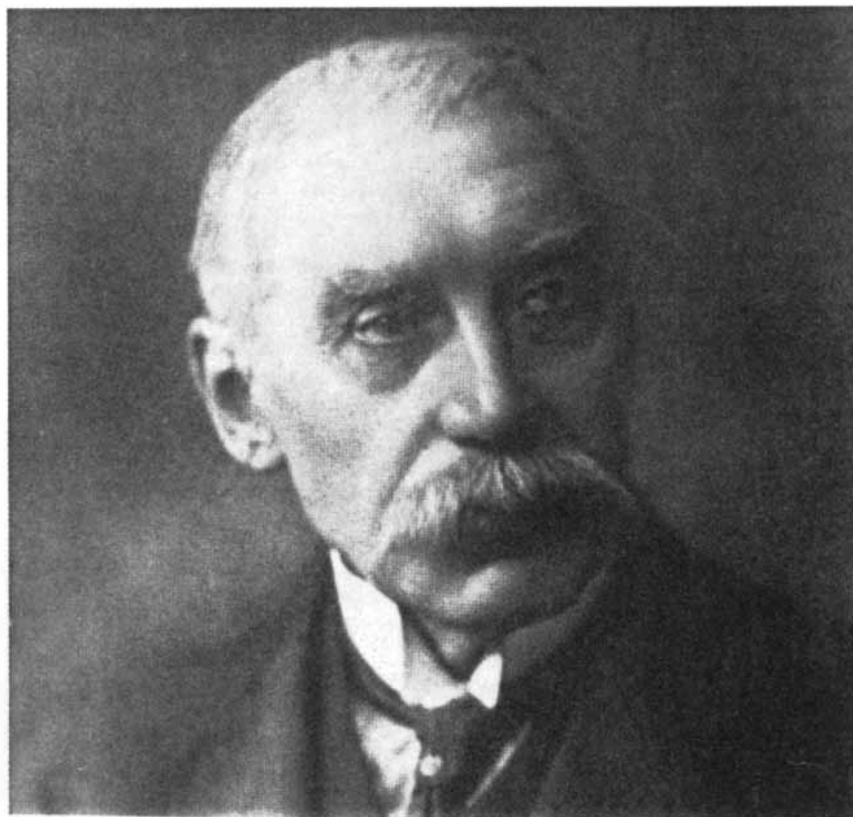
An old puzzle involving four color cubes was a big seller in 1968 when Parker Brothers marketed it under the trade name Instant Insanity. It is not germane to our topic because the cubes of the puzzle are not members of the set of 30. (Duplicate colors appear on each cube.) Many problems more interesting than Instant Insanity can be created, however, by selecting subsets from the 30. MacMahon himself sold an eight-cube puzzle to the London company R. Journet, which marketed it around the turn of the century as the Mayblox puzzle. Its eight cubes were simply one of the 30 sets of eight that model a prototype and meet the domino condition. Purchasers were not told which prototype to model, however, and without this information the task is more difficult.

If the domino condition is discarded and one simply tries to build a larger cube that models a prototype, much more difficult puzzles can be invented. One of the best is the work of Eric Cross of Ireland. In 1970 it was sold in the U.S. by Austin Enterprises of Akron, Ohio, under the trade name Eight Blocks to Madness. The eight cubes in this subset are the ones shown marked with an asterisk in Conway's matrix. Make a set (or select it from your set of 30) and see if you can build a model of one of the remaining cubes. Remember, you do not have to meet the domino condition. It is only necessary to model the outside colors of one of the 30 cubes. Only one such cube can be modeled, but it can be done in two ways.

Here is another puzzle involving the same set of eight cubes: Form a larger cube with four distinct colors on each face and each of the six colors represented just four times on the outside of the cube. Once again the solution is not required to fulfill the interior domino condition. Next month I shall give the two solutions for the first problem and show how they are easily transformed into two solutions for the second.

One of the pleasures of playing with the 30 cubes is that one can invent new problems and confront the challenge of either finding solutions or proving impossibility. For example, is it possible to find a set of six cubes that form a one-by-one-by-six prism for which each of the four sides shows all six colors, all pairs of touching faces as well as the two ends match in color and all six colors are represented by the matching pairs? The answer is yes. Is it possible to divide the 30 cubes into five distinct sets of six each of which solves this problem? I do not know.

Take any eight-cube model that



Percy Alexander MacMahon

A tribute to the human mind.

The Research Institute of our British company, Smith Kline & French Laboratories, Limited, has been granted a high distinction. It has received the Queen's Award for Technological Achievement, given in the United Kingdom in recognition of significant contributions to science and technology.

The award acknowledges our development of an entirely new therapeutic agent for ulcer treatment. The research leading to this new medicine spanned 12 years and involved highly original scientific thinking.

We accept the Queen's Award in a spirit of humility. We recognize that the honor it confers is, in the ultimate sense, a tribute to the creative powers of the human mind, not to any business institution.

We view our substantial financial investment in our worldwide research programs as a way of enabling human inventiveness to continue making discoveries that will benefit human health and well-being.

The emblem of the Queen's Award for Technological Achievement. The award recognizes outstanding examples of innovation in science and technology with practical applications in Great Britain. It was established in 1965 and is given annually.



SmithKline

CORPORATION
Philadelphia, Pa.

Distinguished for the quality of service it provides and distinctively marked by the engine that sweeps cleanly through the tail, our DC-10 is the crowning achievement of nearly 50 years of continuous airliner production.

So widely used, and useable, it now flies to more places, more often, than any other wide-cabin jet.

Airlines like the remarkable reliability and fuel efficiency of the DC-10. Passengers—more than 100,000 each day—appreciate its smooth flight, big windows, high ceiling, attractive lighting and the uncommon quiet of the cabin.

DC-10s serve 160 cities on six continents. Take one on your next trip. You'll be pleased—and so will we.

Building jetliners and spacecraft and fighter planes occupies much of our time, but it also creates a healthy climate for creativity that can yield surprising results. For example, the space age technology that insulated and contained liquid hydrogen on Saturn moon rockets is now being applied in an improved method for ocean shipment of super-cold liquid natural gas (LNG). The insulation being produced by our



Astronautics Company provides added safety for the shipment of the fuel, offers increased cargo loads for existing ship designs, or permits greater capacity in new small ships. We can't do it alone. Our insulation material must be joined with a metal barrier designed by Gaz-Transport of France, and of course, a ship to carry it. But if you have tankers, or build them, ask us about insulation. We'll know what you mean.

Our engineers, once concerned with the health of astronauts, were encouraged to turn their wits to broader problems of health care. The result—an automatic system for identifying infectious organisms in patient samples, such as urine. The system also identifies, for attending physicians, the antibiotics most likely to counter the malady.



This AutoMicrobic[®] System, designed and built by McDonnell Douglas

You'd expect McDonnell Douglas to build the reliable and popular DC-10...

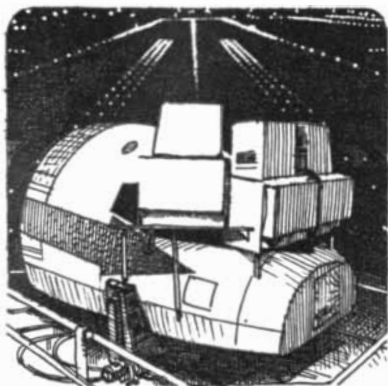
...but would you expect us to keep natural gas super-cold, help train pilots and make electricity from the sun?



eliminates many repetitive tasks now performed manually, freeing technicians for more useful work.

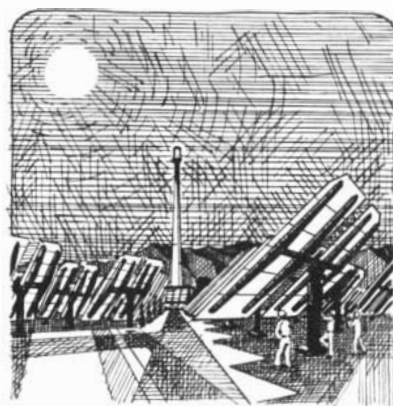
The disposable test kits that receive the patient samples for analysis are filled with growth-stimulating nutrients. Growth in these kits is automatically monitored and results are displayed to hospital personnel and printed out as reports.

Fuel conservation is becoming a necessity to airlines with soaring fuel costs. Our Electronics division uses digital computers to create scenes through the windshield for pilot-training simulators. They're so realistic that Federal regulators now permit



ground training for a dozen pilot training maneuvers that once required costly training flights. One airline, using several of our VITAL systems, claims fuel savings of 4 million gallons a year. Systems are now being introduced for military pilots to let them train for formation flying, carrier landings, air refuelling, even fly combat, all without leaving the ground. Money is saved, time is saved, and safety is enhanced. Early units permitted night training only. Daylight systems are now being demonstrated. For those who are pilots, or who train pilots, it's amazing. For the rest of us, the fuel saved is a godsend.

Someday your Yellow Pages may list among services, "Solar Mirror Cleaners." Should they do so, recall that it started with the Department of Energy's (then ERDA) announcement August 24, 1977 of the nation's first solar electric generating plant. The design selected was created by a team led by our Astronautics Company. A field of computer-driven heliostate mirrors follows the sun across the sky, reflecting its energy onto a tower-mounted boiler to generate steam. The steam passes through a conventional turbine—presto—electricity. Excess heat is

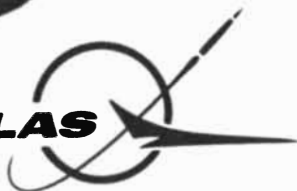


channeled to an oil-rock heat storage system where it's available to generate steam, and electricity, long after the sun has set.

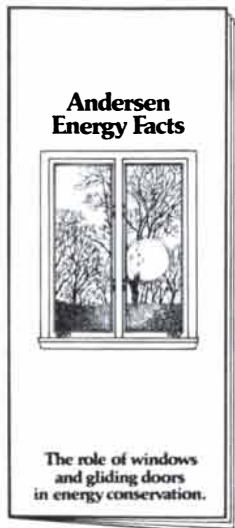
Working long after the sun has set is not uncommon. Making the sun work after sunset is. So when you think of McDonnell Douglas, think of us as an uncommon company. Uncommonly successful. Not only in aerospace but in the application of technology to the needs of people. For more information about the surprising applications of technology taking place at McDonnell Douglas, write: McDonnell Douglas, Box 14526, St. Louis, MO 63178.



MCDONNELL DOUGLAS



EQUAL OPPORTUNITY IN PROFESSIONAL CAREERS. SEND RESUME: BOX 14526, ST. LOUIS, MO. 63178



FREE Window and gliding door energy facts from Andersen.

This 16-page, easy-to-understand booklet explains how to window plan for energy savings, and how windows can actually help heat your home and reduce annual energy bills. A special section also answers the most-asked questions on windows and energy.

Get the facts... from the folks who wrote the book on window beauty.

Please send your free booklet "Andersen Energy Facts."

Mail to: Andersen Corporation, Box 12, Bayport, MN 55003.

I plan to buy build remodel

Name _____ State _____ 015-096
 Address _____
 City _____
 Zip _____



solves the classic problem and join it to its mirror-image model with the like-color faces of the two models touching. The result is a two-by-two-by-four brick with a different color on each of its four larger faces and a fifth color on the other two faces. The brick will of course meet the domino condition throughout. It is easy to think of scores of similar problems for bricks of other measurements, but I know of no reported results.

In 1956 Paul B. Johnson showed that when the domino proviso is dropped, there are 144,500 ways to build an eight-cube model of a prototype that is not one of the eight cubes. Of this number 67,260 ways build with different sets of eight cubes. Johnson also proved that any set of eight cubes that models a prototype (not including the prototype) will do so in two, four, eight or 16 ways. Conway, working with a system of directed graphs, obtained the last result independently and also showed that no set of eight will build a prototype in just one way even if the prototype is among them. If a set builds a prototype at all, it will do so in at least two ways. If a set of eight cubes can model a prototype (not including the prototype) in 16 ways, Conway proved that two of the ways will satisfy the domino condition.

Conway has obtained many other results on the 30 cubes that have not been published. Of particular interest is a quick method for finding in his matrix the prototype, if there is one, that can be modeled (without meeting the domino proviso) by any given set of eight cubes. Here are some research questions, some of which Conway has solved, about such models:

Is it possible to select three disjoint sets of eight cubes from the 30 that will build three models of the same prototype?

Is it possible to select three disjoint sets of eight cubes that will model three distinct cubes?

What is the largest set of different cubes for which there is only one subset

of eight cubes that will model a cube?

Major MacMahon's set of 30 cubes, already a classic source of recreational mathematics, surely conceals a wealth of surprises yet to be discovered.

Ethan Bolker of the University of Massachusetts and David Robbins of Hamilton College have discovered a surprising application of Bell numbers (my topic last May) to card shuffling. Given a packet of n playing cards, we define a shuffle as follows. The first (top) card is placed at any position in the packet from 1 through n . (If it is placed at 1, of course, it stays where it is.) The card now on top is placed at any position 1 through n . The procedure is repeated n times.

For a packet of n cards there are n^n possible shuffles. How many restore the packet to its original order? The answer is the n th Bell number.

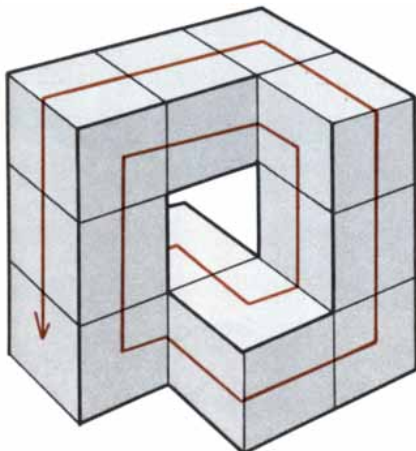
We can describe each shuffle by a sequence of numbers that gives the positions to which each top card is shifted. For example, if in the third move the top card goes to second from the bottom in a packet of 10, the third number in the sequence is 9. The pattern of a shuffle is uniquely defined by this chain of position numbers.

When n is 1, the only possible shuffle, 1, is trivially a Bell shuffle, that is, a shuffle that restores the pack to its original order. When n is 2, there are two Bell shuffles: 11 and 22. When n is 3, there are 3^3 , or 27, possible shuffles, of which five (111, 122, 212, 221 and 333) are Bell shuffles. When n is 4, there are 15 shuffles that restore order, and so on. As n increases, the Bells are generated.

Other shuffling procedures are similarly related to Bell numbers. For instance, the shuffle described above can be modified so that instead of the top card being shifted on every move it is shifted only on the first move. The second card of the new arrangement is shifted on the second move, the third card on the third move and so on. Once again the n th Bell number counts the shuffles that restore the original order of n cards. For example, the five Bell shuffles for three cards are 123, 132, 213, 231 and 321.

Bolker and Robbins found an ingenious way of establishing a one-to-one correspondence between the Bell shuffles (of either type) and the set of partitions counted by the Bells. They intend to write a paper on these nonrandom shuffles and others related to the Bell numbers.

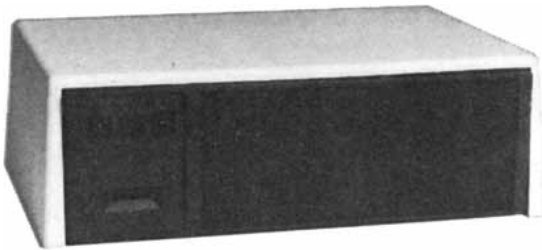
Last month's problem was to use a minimum number of unit cubes to build a prismatic ring with one face and one edge, with the edge not being allowed to touch itself. The unique 10-cube solution (not counting rotations and reflections) is given in the illustration at the left.



The solution to last month's problem

Burglar Alarm Breakthrough

A new computerized burglar alarm requires no installation and protects your home or business like a thousand dollar professional system.

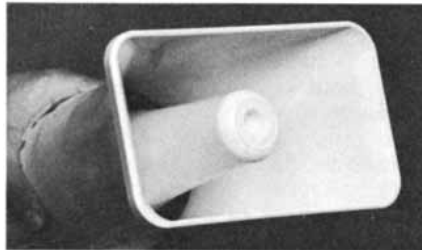


The Midex security computer looks like a handsome stereo system component and measures only 4" x 10½" x 7."

It's a security system computer. You can now protect everything—windows, doors, walls, ceilings and floors with a near fail-safe system so advanced that it doesn't require installation.

The Midex 55 is a new motion-sensing computer. Switch it on and you place a harmless invisible energy beam through more than 5,000 cubic feet in your home. Whenever this beam detects motion, it sends a signal to the computer which interprets the cause of the motion and triggers an extremely loud alarm.

The system's alarm is so loud that it can cause pain—loud enough to drive an intruder out of your home before anything is stolen or destroyed and loud enough to alert neighbors to call the police.



The powerful optional blast horns can also be placed outside your home or office to warn your neighbors.

Unlike the complex and expensive commercial alarms that require sensors wired into every door or window, the Midex requires no sensors nor any other additional equipment other than your stereo speakers or an optional pair of blast horns. Its beam actually penetrates walls to set up an electronic barrier against intrusion.

NO MORE FALSE ALARMS

The Midex is not triggered by noise, sound, temperature or humidity—just motion—and since a computer interprets the nature of the motion, the chances of a false alarm are very remote.

An experienced burglar can disarm an expensive security system or break into a home or office through a wall. Using a Midex system there is no way a burglar can penetrate the protection beam without triggering the loud alarm. Even if the burglar cuts off your power, the four-hour rechargeable battery pack will keep your unit triggered, ready to sense motion and sound an alarm.

DEFENSE AGAINST PEEPING TOMS

By pointing your unit towards the outdoors from your bedroom and installing an outside speaker, light, or alarm, your unit can sense a peeping Tom and frighten him off. Pets are no problem for the Midex. Simply put them in one section of the house and concentrate the beam in another.

When the Midex senses an intruder, it remains silent for 20 seconds. It then sounds the alarm until the burglar leaves. One minute

after the burglar leaves, the alarm shuts off and resets, once again ready to do its job. This shut-off feature, not found on many expensive systems, means that your alarm won't go wailing all night long while you're away. When your neighbors hear it, they'll know positively that there's trouble.

PROFESSIONAL SYSTEM

Midex is portable so it can be placed anywhere in your home. You simply connect it to your stereo speakers or attach the two optional blast horns.

Operating the Midex is as easy as its installation. To arm the unit, you remove a specially coded key. You now have 30 seconds to leave your premises. When you return, you enter and insert your key to disarm the unit. You have 20 seconds to do that. Each key is registered with Midex, and that number is kept in their vault should you ever need a duplicate. Three keys are supplied with each unit.

As an extra security measure, you can leave your unit on at night and place an optional panic button by your bed. But with all its optional features, the Midex system is complete, designed to protect you, your home and property just as it arrives in its well-protected carton.

The Midex 55 system is the latest electronic breakthrough by Soflan Systems, Inc.—a company that specializes in sophisticated professional security systems for banks and high security areas. JS&A first became acquainted with Midex after we were burglarized. At the time we owned an excellent security system, but the burglars went through a wall that could not have been protected by sensors. We then installed over \$5,000 worth of the Midex commercial equipment in our warehouse. When Soflan Systems announced their intentions to market their units to consumers, we immediately offered our services.

COMPARED AGAINST OTHERS

In a recent issue of a leading consumer publication, there was a complete article written on the tests given security devices which were purchased in New York. The Midex 55 is not available in New York stores, but had it been compared, it would have been rated tops in space protection and protection against false alarms—two of the top criteria used to evaluate these systems. Don't be confused. There is no system under \$1,000 that provides you with the same protection.

YOU JUDGE THE QUALITY

Will the Midex system ever fail? No product is perfect, but judge for yourself. All components used in the Midex system are of aerospace quality and of such high reliability that they pass the military standard 883 for thermal shock and burn-in. In short, they go through the same rugged tests and controls used on components in manned spaceships.

Each component is first tested at extreme

tolerances and then retested after assembly. The entire system is then put under full electrical loads at 150 degrees Fahrenheit for an entire week. If there is a defect, these tests will cause it to surface.

PEOPLE LIKE THE SYSTEM

Wally Schirra, a scientist and former astronaut, says this about the Midex 55. "I know of no system that is as easy to use and provides such solid protection to the homeowner as the Midex. I would strongly recommend it to anyone. I am more than pleased with my unit."

Many more people can attest to the quality of this system, but the true test is how it performs in your home or office. That is why we provide a one month trial period. We give you the opportunity to see how fail-safe and easy to operate the Midex system is and how thoroughly it protects you and your loved ones.

Use the Midex for protection while you sleep and to protect your home while you're away or on vacation. Then after 30 days, if you're not convinced that the Midex is nearly fail-safe, easy to use, and can provide you with a security system that you can trust, return your unit and we'll be happy to send you a prompt and courteous refund. There is absolutely no obligation. JS&A has been serving the consumer for over a decade—further assurance that your investment is well protected.

To order your system, simply send your check in the amount of **\$199.95** (Illinois residents add 5% sales tax) to the address shown below. Credit card buyers may call our toll-free number below. There are no postage and handling charges. By return mail you will receive your system complete with all connections, easy to understand instructions and a one year limited warranty. If you do not have stereo speakers, you may order the optional blast horns at **\$39.95** each, and we recommend the purchase of two.

With the Midex 55, JS&A brings you: 1) A system built with such high quality that it complies with the same strict government standards used in the space program, 2) A system so advanced that it uses a computer to determine unauthorized entry, and 3) A way to buy the system, in complete confidence, without even being penalized for postage and handling charges if it's not exactly what you want. We couldn't provide you with a better opportunity to own a security system than right now.

Space-age technology has produced the ultimate personal security computer. Order your Midex 55 at no obligation, today.

JS&A NATIONAL SALES GROUP
Dept. SA One JS&A Plaza
Northbrook, Ill. 60062 (312) 564-7000
Call TOLL-FREE 800 323-6400
In Illinois Call (312) 564-7000
© JS&A Group, Inc., 1978

BOOKS

Sulfur, the Maya underworld, the texture of cities, the sensitive octopus, old mills

by Philip Morrison

SULFUR, ENERGY, AND ENVIRONMENT, by Beat Meyer. Elsevier Scientific Publishing Company (\$39.60). Brimstone and fire rained on Gomorrah "out of heaven." That was the exception, not the rule: brimstone—sulfur—is associated with the depths of the earth. A stable union of eight alpha particles, the dominant sulfur isotope is more abundant than any heavier atom in the cosmos, even iron. It dwells with iron in the mantle of the earth; its volatile compounds leak out over all geologic time from erupting volcanoes and from hot springs and geysers. Once surfaced, it enters the biosphere, where it forms an essential amino acid or two and many other indispensable molecules. The human body is more than 1 percent sulfur by weight. Most of the sulfur in the earth's crust is fossilized in sediments, particularly in shales and as sulfates of calcium and magnesium in widespread deposits laid down by evaporation. Since sulfur is iron-loving, it forms pyrites in large quantities, often as a result of the microbial production of hydrogen sulfide.

Sulfur was of course known to the ancients; native sulfur is conspicuous and not uncommon. The alchemists held it to be one of the basic substances: an alchemical dictionary of 1612 opined that "sulfur is twofold: external and internal. . . Sulfur is and remains an enemy to all metals. . . though the philosophical sulfur is life-giving." Ever since the Renaissance sulfur production and use have been a clear marker of the state of chemical technology. U.S. production of sulfur has risen roughly exponentially with a doubling time of 15 or 20 years since Colonial days. (The posted price per ton was \$21.15 in 1900 and \$25 in 1970.) At first it provided the cheap sulfuric acid for the production of sodium carbonate from salt by way of Glauber's salt (the sulfate). Thus did soap and glass become plentiful, made now from cheap salt and not from dear potash. Chlorine bleach also rose that way; the entire classical heavy chemical industry of Victorian times rested on this cheapest of acids. For a century sulfuric acid has been the most important industrial chemical; its largest use remains in the conversion of phosphate

rock, the insoluble fossil calcium phosphate of shell and bone, to soluble form, the superphosphates of fertilizer.

The first paper on the preparation of sulfuric acid appeared in *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society* in 1674. The acid is almost always made by burning sulfur to sulfur dioxide, catalyzing the oxidation of that compound to the trioxide at modest heat and absorbing the trioxide in water. The favored catalyst is vanadium oxide; the entire process is intensely rationalized and location-sensitive. Paper pulp, plastic films and fibers, and rubber represent the main uses for the eighth part of American sulfur that does not go by way of the acid into processes in and around the chemical, pigment, steel and petrochemical industries. All together the world uses about 80 million tons of sulfur a year, three-fourths of it as the acid.

Where does the sulfur come from? The story again reflects the history of technology. Cortes' intrepid soldier scraped a basketful of native sulfur from the inner walls of the crater of Popocatepetl for the indispensable gunpowder of conquest. Such volcanic native sulfurs were a source in many places. By the 1850's the roasting of pyrites replaced native sulfur everywhere save in the rich mines of Sicily, where sulfur mining continued actively until the turn of the century. It is not the volcanoes of Sicily that provide the sulfur. There the element is found in long sloping strata under great deposits of gypsum. It is the gift of an ancient sea; the deposits probably represent the product of ancient microbial reduction of the adjacent sulfate.

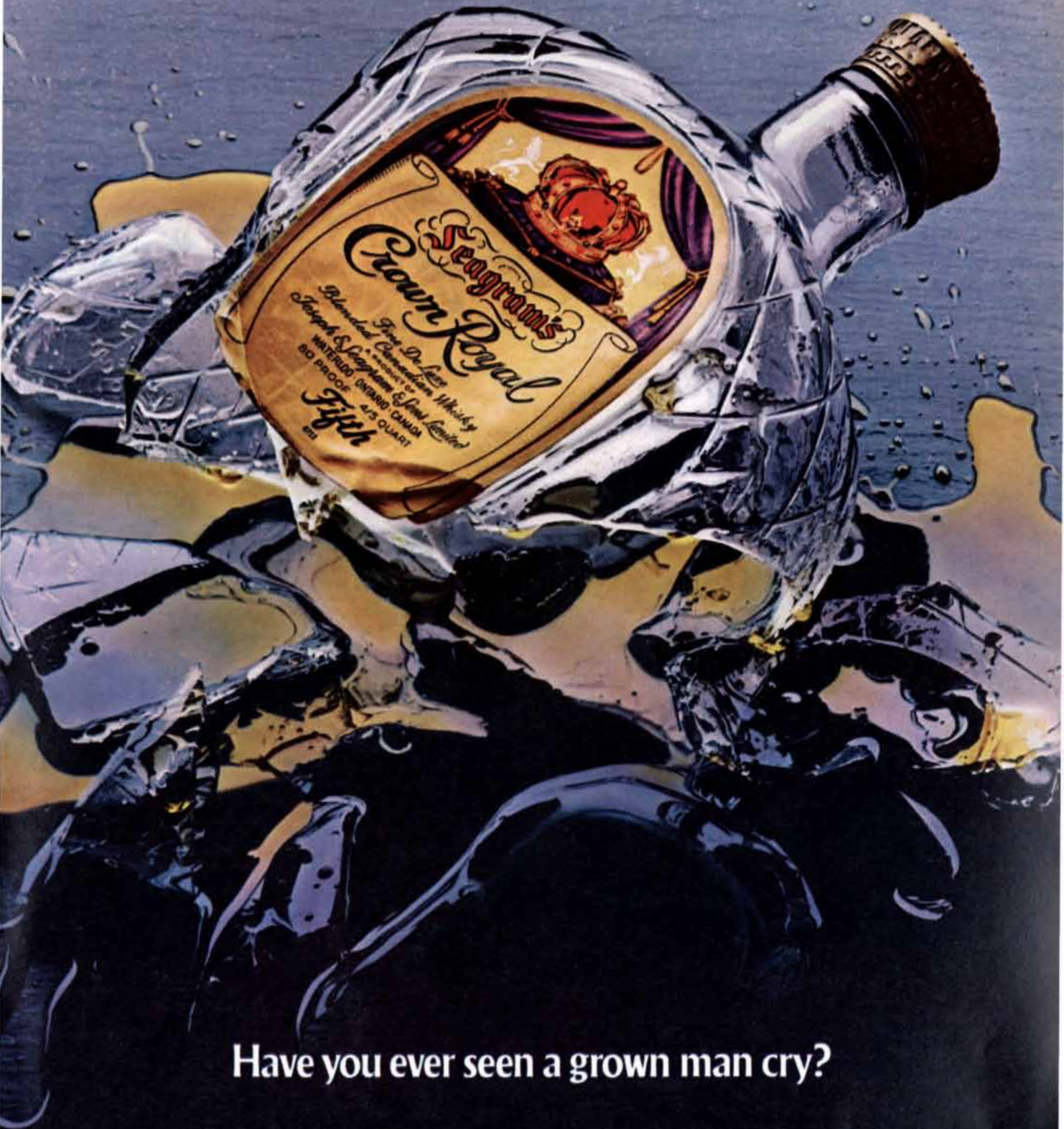
Such deposits also lie along the walls of the petroleum-bearing salt domes of the U.S. Gulf Coast. The geochemistry is not unlike that of Sicily, but the geometry is different. The volatile hydrocarbons and the sulfur are sealed together below an impervious cap rock and above the sealing salt core. In 1899 Hermann Frasch began to develop a method of removing sulfur in liquid form: wells were drilled into the deposit for the injection of steam to melt the sulfur and of compressed air to force it foaming to the surface. By 1910 his success had made the rich but unsealed deposits

of Sicily obsolete. Frasch-process sulfur dominated world production until about 1950, roughly half of the world's sulfur coming from Louisiana and Texas, delivered as the molten element in tank ships and trucks.

Today Mexico and Poland add important amounts, and the producers of pyrites still roast away in the U.S.S.R., Spain, Italy, Cyprus and the Far East. But over the decades oil and gas have become a big factor. By 1970 the largest amount of brimstone brought to the surface came as a major hydrogen sulfide impurity in "sour" natural gas. The main producer is at present western Canada, together with the U.S. and southern France. A wide variety of processes are used to scrub the 5 or 10 percent of hydrogen sulfide out of the gas stream. That sulfide is burned, and the products, sulfur dioxide and hydrogen, are catalytically combined in the gas phase to yield the yellow element, better than 99.5 percent pure. The process goes back to the 1880's; it was the work of C. F. Claus, a chemical-engineering success of surprising modernity that is still in worldwide service after many minor modifications. It is an easy forecast that the Middle East will become a major source of recovered sulfur for the next generation, mainly Claus brimstone.

If such recovered sulfur can lead world production, what about the great throughput of organic fuel that has not been stripped of its sulfur? About as much sulfur goes inadvertently out of stacks and exhausts as is provided for all other uses. Industrial sulfur is mainly converted into sulfate and so is returned promptly to sediments. Some is used on the farm. What comes from the stack is the dioxide of sulfur, held to be a nuisance, even a menace. For some decades the solution adopted was dilution: taller stacks and wider spread, leading to distant acid rain and the barren lakes of downwind regions such as the Swedish and Adirondack highlands.

These effects are judged to be temporary, if highly unpleasant. The oil and gas industries have long acted to enhance the value of their products by removing sulfur (Frasch himself began it with Ohio crudes in 1888), and today most big smelters have followed suit. The petrochemical industry makes high-performance polymers out of its sulfur; faced with heavy residual oils, from which sulfur is hard to extract, it sells them for asphalt and tar, whose mechanical qualities are improved by the sulfur. The big copper-zinc-lead smelter at Trail, close to the international border in British Columbia, has made a tidy profit for 30 years by selling fertilizer to the prairie farmers, its production based on sulfur extracted from the stack gases an international commission once bade the plant reduce. (Trail's total emission now is half the temporary re-



Have you ever seen a grown man cry?

duction once agreed on during periods of rainfall, and the concentration of sulfur dioxide at the border has fallen below the sensitivity threshold of current monitoring devices.)

Coal is different. For a century that industry has failed to find practical uses for coal wastes. Those who work in the steam-raising world are not chemists. Worse, coal is a solid, and its wastes are solid. To burn coal efficiently calls for an expensive, complex and slowly developed plant. The way of prevention—convert the coal into fuel gas and scrub the input—is still not fully developed; it is expensive and uncertain. The rather clumsy cure—scrub the voluminous stack gases and bury the worthless gypsum or the obnoxious sulfite sludges—is a quick and dirty expedient of the day. But if coal is to be a rising source of energy, only precombustion treatment is reasonable. Where 50 U.S. companies once gasified coal and supplied desulfurized gas to city users, not one runs that technology today. (To be sure, the old city gas had half the energy content of the methane-rich natural gas it is measured against today.)

The prospect is for an end to sulfur dioxide emissions from power plants "once the choice of the future fuel has been made." It will take a decade or two and it puts many important questions to chemists and engineers, outlined in a forward-looking chapter of Professor

Meyer's book. The academic rediscovery of sulfur chemistry is already here. A third of all research proposals from chemistry departments now deal with sulfur, where 10 years ago only three professors focused on sulfur among the 20 leading universities. Sulfur was central and glamorous for Liebig and Solvay, but by 1970 it had vanished in ennui; "one of the three leading U.S. college general chemistry textbooks of 1970 contains only six sentences on sulfur, of which two are incorrect."

Professor Meyer has done his best to help; his treatise is both expert and so personal that it is most readable. It is meant for a wide interdisciplinary readership, not for the specialists. It is a fine first reference on any point about sulfur, from the nature of its bewildering allotropic forms to the hoped-for uses of foam sulfur and polymerized sulfur in building. The volume is well illustrated, although the usually meticulous publishers have overlooked an annoying number of typographical errors and small slips.

LORDS OF THE UNDERWORLD: MASTERPIECES OF CLASSIC MAYA CERAMICS, by Michael D. Coe. Photographs by Justin Kerr. The Art Museum, Princeton University. Distributed by Princeton University Press (\$45). "There must be more than a thousand" pictorial ceramic pieces from Classic Maya times

held by the collectors of Europe and America. Not one has a clear provenance, but over the past decade they have been studied closely; their careful and lively draftsmanship and their complex iconography add much to our perception of high Maya times a millennium ago. When one such vase—possibly the finest—was given to the Art Museum at Princeton, it stimulated the cataloguing, reproduction and analysis of the small but absorbing collection of 20 pieces assembled here. The reader is uniquely served, because Justin Kerr has found a means of presenting the paintings on these cylinders with exceptional success.

What the elegant book treats you to is a set of 20 gatefolds, onto each of which the cylindrical painting in carefully reproduced color is wonderfully unrolled. This is no paste-up of a batch of roughly fitted flat photographs. A Mercator of the camera has gone far past such crudities. The vase sits on a turntable and rotates in front of the camera, through which the film moves at the same speed as the surface of the vase. The result is an image as convincing—maybe more convincing—than a view of the vase one gets as one walks around the museum case. It is a happy and simple solution carried to the point of perfection.

What do we see on these remarkable vases? The Yale Mayanist Michael Coe offers a detailed interpretation image by



ENTHRONED GODS of the Maya underworld appear in this photograph from *Lords of the Underworld*. The photograph shows the

entire exterior of a cylindrical vase, which was rotated on a turntable in front of a special camera through which film moved at same speed.

All the riches of Middle-earth.



A Complete Tolkien Library.

All seven beautiful editions for only \$12.50 (Save \$70³⁵).

Publishers' list prices total: \$82⁸⁵. You simply agree to buy 4 books within a year.

Imagine the pleasures of owning the complete Tolkien library—including the current bestseller *The Silmarillion*—all for only \$12.50 (plus postage and handling charges). They can be yours to enjoy as a member of Book-of-the-Month Club.

Bookstore Quality at Book-Club Savings

You conveniently shop at home at considerable savings. Whether you're adding up your remarkable savings on the introductory offer, or on books you are offered as a member, these are always true savings...because every Club book is as good as, or better than, those sold in stores. You never settle for the altered or inferior editions that some book clubs send their members.

Book-Dividends

When you remain a Club member after the trial period, every book you buy earns Book-Dividend® credits. These entitle you to choose from a wide variety of significant books at hard-to-believe savings of *at least 70%*.

Additional Club Benefits

A distinguished collection of specially produced record albums, beautiful gifts and games, children's books and a Club charge account with no service or interest charges—all these are made available to members.

The Silmarillion edited by Christopher Tolkien
• The grand narrative history of the Elder Days of Middle-earth—Tolkien's lifelong labor recounting deeds of valor and treachery during the First Age. **Publisher's list price: \$10.95**

The Lord of the Rings • Second revised edition with a new foreword and appendices; maps. 3-volume boxed set. **Publisher's list price: \$30**

The Tolkien Companion by J.E.A. Tyler • An invaluable, complete guide through the labyrinth of Middle-earth—a compilation of facts, names, dates, maps, charts, genealogical tables and elvish writing systems. **Publisher's list price: \$12.95**

The Hobbit (Collector's Edition) • A handsome boxed edition with paintings and drawings by the author. **Publisher's list price: \$18.95**

Tolkien: A Biography by Humphrey Carpenter
• The only authorized biography; based upon Tolkien's letters, diaries, papers, and memories of family and friends. **Publisher's list price: \$10**

BOOK-OF-THE-MONTH CLUB®

Camp Hill, Pennsylvania 17012

AMERICA'S BOOKSTORE®

Since 1926, 330 million books in 15 million homes.



Primate Skeletons - from Carolina

Expertly prepared skulls and articulated skeletons of natural bone and vinyl. Shown is our 24-6488 Baboon Skeleton (\$365.00 ea.). Write for a free 1978-79 Catalog listing our complete selection of primate skeletons.

Carolina Biological Supply Company
2700 York Road
Burlington, North Carolina 27215

Please send me a free Carolina Catalog.

Name _____
Institution _____
Address _____
City _____
State _____ Zip _____

**Plant a THINK TANK anywhere
and watch the minds grow!**
home-office-school-park-club-churches-laboratory



Unique instructional games designed by university professors to make learning fun through brain-to-brain action. Beginning games can be mastered by young children—final games will challenge intelligent adults. These are the famous **GAMES FOR THINKERS** from WFF 'N PROOF Publishers.

| | |
|--|--------|
| WFF 'N PROOF (logic) | 13.00* |
| QUERIES 'N THEORIES (sci. & lang.) | 13.00* |
| EQUATIONS (mathematics) | 10.00* |
| ON-SETS (set theory) | 10.00* |
| PROPAGANDA (social studies) | 11.00* |
| ON-WORDS (word structures) | 10.00* |
| CONFIGURATIONS (geometry) | 6.75* |
| TRI-NIM (problem solving) | 5.75* |
| REAL NUMBERS (arithmetic) | 2.25* |
| WFF (beginner's logic) | 2.25* |
| QWIK-SANE (topology puzzle) | 2.25* |
| TAC-TICKLE (pure strategy) | 1.75* |
| TEACHERS MANUAL | 1.25* |
| MEDITATION GAME (pure strategy) | 2.25* |
| THINKERS BOOKENDS | 16.00* |
| Complete 13-Kit THINK TANK & Teachers Manual with Bookends | 96.50* |
| without Bookends | 86.50* |

*includes postage and handling charges

Order from: **WFF 'N PROOF**
1490-QN South Blvd., Ann Arbor, Mi. 48104

Fully guaranteed. Dealer inquiries invited.

Gifts that are a COMPLIMENT to receive!

World's smallest full-frame 35mm camera.

This is the one 35mm camera you can always carry with you.

The Minox® 35 EL slips into your pocket as easily as a pack of cigarettes. And it weighs only seven ounces.

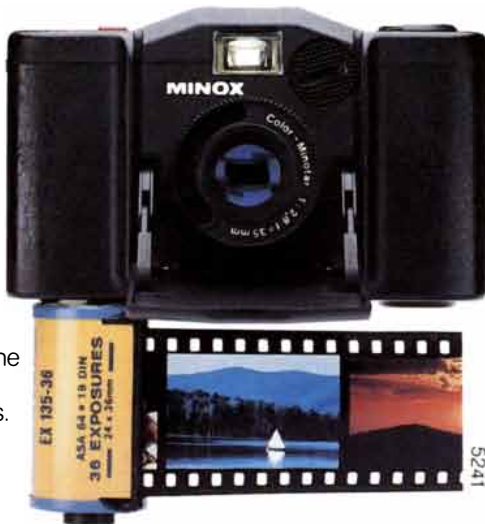
After you've taken a photo, the camera can be snapped shut like a turtle. Everything is securely protected inside the fiberglass-reinforced Makrolon® shell.

The Minox has fully automatic exposure. You set the aperture. The camera sets the shutter speed ranging from 1/500 to 30 seconds.

Accurate exposure is only half the story. The 35mm f/2.8 lens, a moderate wide angle, has great depth of field. At f/11 with the lens set at 15 feet, pictures are sharp from 7 feet to infinity.

In short, this camera will do almost anything an SLR with a normal lens will do. Plus one more thing.

The Minox is small enough to be in your pocket when that once-in-a-lifetime photographic opportunity occurs.



Minox USA, Rockleigh, N.J. 07647. Dept.SA9.
Send information on the Minox 35 EL

Name _____
Address _____
City & state _____ Zip _____

image, with key drawings to help the reader identify the personages and implements that fill the strange scenes. We are in hell, the Maya underworld Xibalbá; all these works of high art were funerary. They present tableaux, bookish in detail and style, of the enigmatic society of the deities of the Maya afterlife. Most of the vases are adorned with up to 20 glyphs that are not yet fully readable but are obviously drawn from one standard text and probably intended to aid the honored dead in making a meaningful journey to the afterworld.

That place is dark and strange. Here one sees the decapitation of sacrificial victims, there the entrails already removed. There are jawless dwarfs and hunchbacks, a firefly with a cigar, obese mummies wearing the costume of gigantic composite jaguar-quetzal monsters, gods in shells or in the form of vultures and rabbits and also freakish throne beasts. There are smoking jars meant, we are told, for ritual hallucinogenic enemas, not unknown even today along the Orinoco. Within this esoteric and enigmatic world sit young men and women, watching with interest. On one vase is a nicely painted small bird, a grackle, with its bill quizzically pointing upward from a space-filling position under a seated god. ("I have the feeling that it might also be the artist's 'signature.'") The best figure of all is the "marvelous little rabbit" girdled and kneeling, plainly writing (with a turkey feather, it appears) on the opened page of a great codex bound in jaguar pelt, the symbol of that rich treasure of Maya writing forever lost to us.

Professor Coe has now studied some hundreds of vases; they open to him a bloodcurdling vision of the nether world of the Maya, smoke-filled and throbbing, a "place of fright," far from the concerns of astronomy, trade and architecture or even economic collapse, which form the center of interest for today's archaeological model builders. The Maya were nothing at all like the "good High Church Anglicans attending Evensong," a view Coe reads into the estimates of the late Eric Thompson. Death and its meaning surely form the theme of funerary art, from New Mexico to Guatemala, along the Nile or in the valley of the Yellow River. The richest source for all this plausible, if still here and there uncertain, rendering is the *Popol Vuh*, or Book of Counsel, of the state of Quiché in the Guatemala highlands, which preserves for us our only textual account of Xibalbá and its denizens. In other, more technical, work Coe has demonstrated that the vases generally depict scenes related to the descent of the Hero Twins into the underworld, over whose dread rulers they triumph in the end.

Once more we view in wonder what was meant for the dead alone, buried beauty that blossoms from the condition



If you've been impressed all your life with the stars that punch you in the eye on a warm summer night, you should be reading ASTRONOMY magazine. If you've thought you could never understand the "music of the spheres," you ought to give ASTRONOMY magazine a try. If the wonder and excitement of a billion spears of light seems just beyond your understanding, you should be subscribing to ASTRONOMY.

Five years ago ASTRONOMY magazine was launched to interpret the astounding beauty of myriad universes around us, and to bring the exciting new knowledge gained from continuing technological advances to thousands of interested readers.

Month after month, with fascinating full color photographs, paintings and sparkingly clear writing, beautifully printed on quality paper, ASTRONOMY magazine makes "countless worlds and endless space" as exciting as today's news. What was once dry-as-dust physics and mathematics, understood by only a few, is today transformed in every issue of ASTRONOMY to easily understood explanations of the wonders around us.

Today ASTRONOMY goes to more than 85,000 subscribers (and growing fast) who enjoy the excitement of the universe. There are absorbing articles about galaxies - red dwarfs - the nearest star - oscillations of the

universe - robot probes - interstellar space - Mars - red variables - photographic astronomy - laser measurement of the moon - rings around the planets - the sun - climate changes - star swarms - brown dwarfs and black holes - and much more.

And there are popular departments such as Equipment Atlas, which delves into the how and why of astronomical "tools of the trade"; Gazer's Gazette, a short course on the constellations and how to recognize them; Sky Almanac, a map and explanation of the sky each month; Astro-News; Astro-Mart which offers free classified ads for subscribers, and a book review guide for further reading.

Whether you are the newest beginner or fairly knowledgeable in the field, you'll find ASTRONOMY a great help in your own observations of galaxies, comets, constellations, star clusters, double and triple stars — all awaiting your close inspection.

Astronomy has come of age. We've learned more about the vast spaces around us in the last 30 years than in

all previous recorded history. Many of today's young people know more about galaxies, star clusters, quasars, pulsars and the mysteries of black holes than expert astronomers of 50 years ago ever dreamed possible.

Become a subscriber to ASTRONOMY and join us in our monthly journey through the universe. You'll find in its pages a whole new world of wonders continuing to pile in on one another as larger and more perfect equipment is trained on the heavens.

A one year subscription is \$15 and two years is \$27 — a substantial savings over our newsstand price of \$2.00 a copy. But you get more.



After you send your subscription payment, we'll send you — absolutely free — our new 22" x 34" 1979 Wall Calendar, featuring the gigantic Orion Nebula in full color. This is regularly priced at \$3. You get it free, mailed to you in a tube, to hang unwrinkled and unfolded on your wall.

Special offer to Scientific American subscribers. If you send check or money order with your subscription, you'll get an extra issue free — our "thank you" for helping to reduce our paperwork.

Why wait? Get into the brilliant new world of ASTRONOMY, a growing adventure for all the years ahead.

ASTRONOMY

The World's Most Beautiful Astronomy Magazine

Established August 1973. Published monthly by AstroMedia Corp., 411 E. Mason St., Milwaukee, WI 53202. Canada/Mexico \$18.00 per year. All other foreign \$21 per year. Offer expires Dec. 31, 1978.



Picture yourself in the Inside Passage

Your great photographic adventure may be to the north this year. Our Queen of Prince Rupert will take you, your vehicle and your camera bag in every season...through the great rain forest, past towering mountains, misty waterfalls and tiny islets. October through May you'll enjoy off-season fares and special packages at surprisingly low cost. So pick up lots of film and try our "scene test". Ask your travel agent

or mail this coupon for our colourful kit.



"Queen of Prince Rupert" registered in Canada



BRITISH COLUMBIA FERRY CORPORATION

1045 Howe Street
Vancouver, B.C., Canada V6Z 2A9

Name _____

Address _____

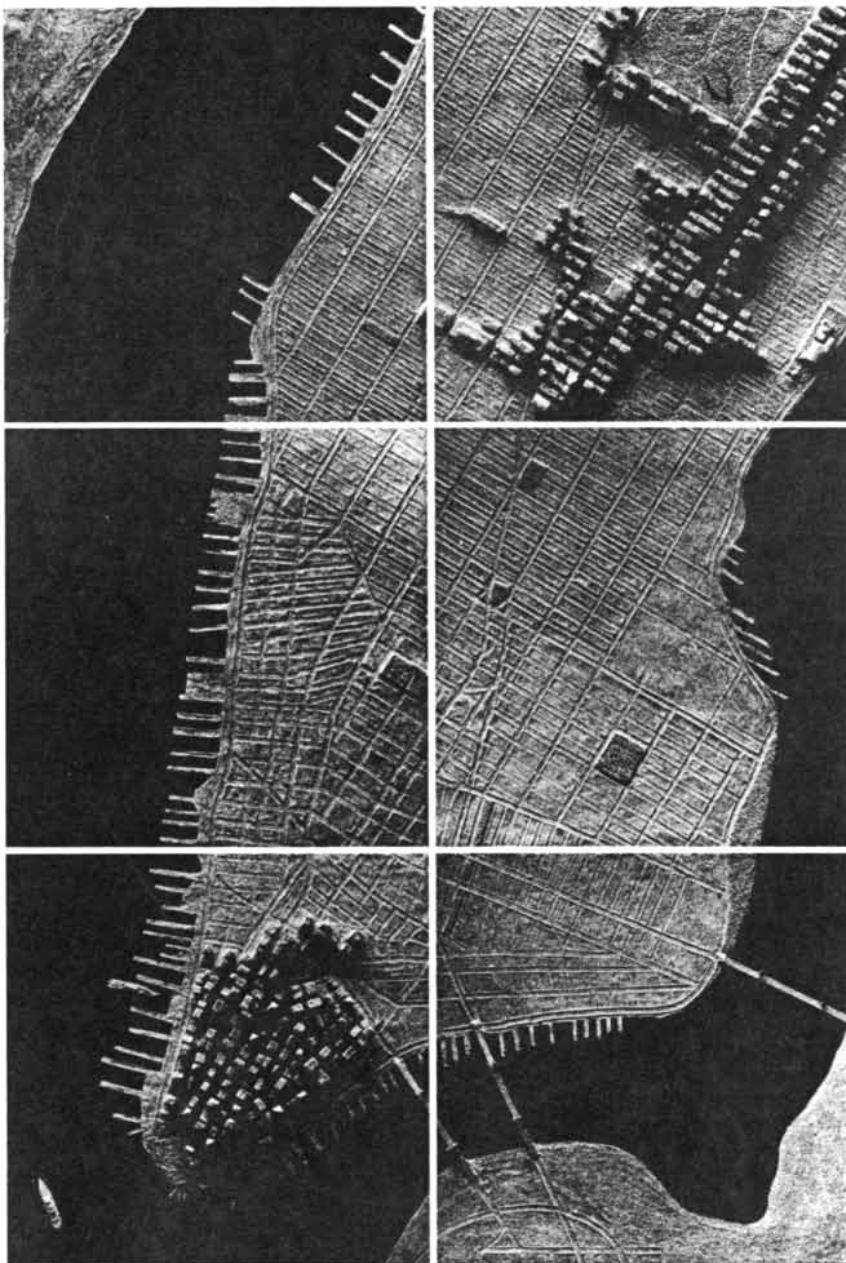
Please include information on your package tours

of the mortal artist. (A bibliography takes the reader into the recent growth of Maya studies. This reviewer would add a bulky 1977 work, a set of 25 essays in honor of Eric Thompson, which spans the field today although it is too technical for review here. It is *Social Process in Maya Prehistory*, edited by Norman Hammond and published by Academic Press.)

CITIES: COMPARISONS OF FORM AND SCALE, by Richard Saul Wurman. Joel Katz, design. Distributed by The MIT Press (\$3.95). The title page of this delightful small paperback of photographs and drawings elaborates: "Models of 50 significant towns and cities to

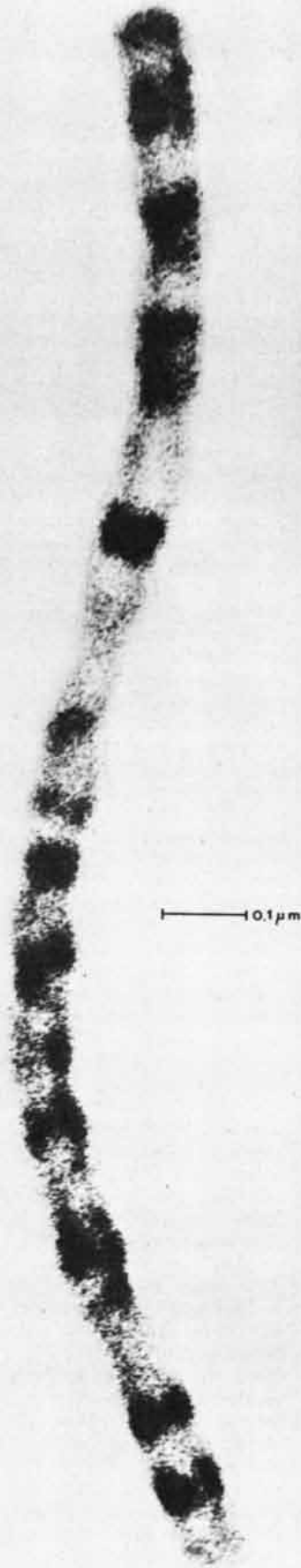
the scale of... 1" = 3,600'." What we see are uniformly scaled black-and-white vertical photographs of clever textured plasticine relief models, one town to a page for the most part. The plan and modeling of the land are clear, and in each case some significant features are modeled as well: walls, skyscraper clusters, canals, the cathedral of Chartres. The photographs are striking; the texture gives them the look of the real thing. Of course, you will find no street names or airports; this is not a book for the practical traveler but a pleasure for anyone who would cross time and space to the cities of all climates and epochs.

Let rich Venice give the measure. Its 100 canal-marked islets form a claw



LOWER PART OF MANHATTAN ISLAND appears in this plasticine model reproduced in *Cities: Comparisons of Form and Scale*. Each square in the model is 17 inches on a side.

Resolution at the limits of light microscopy.



Normal human chromosome. #2
mag.: 125,000X on print
250X in microscope
Taken with Zeiss Photomicroscope III

Check the point-to-point resolution in this photomicrograph taken with a Zeiss Photomicroscope III. The laws of physics are such that you'll never see any better in light microscopy.

The chromosome, supplied by Dr. Carl B. Mankinen, was taken using a 63X/1.4 N.A. oil planapochromat with bright-field illumination and a green and yellow filter combination. The chromosome spread was stained with Leishman's stain and G-banded. The film was Kodak High Contrast Copy film using a DIN setting of about 13.

If you would like more information on Photomicroscope III and Zeiss optics, fill in the coupon and mail to Zeiss.

ZEISS

THE GREAT NAME IN OPTICS



WEST GERMANY

Carl Zeiss, Inc.
444 Fifth Avenue
New York, N.Y. 10018
Attn: Mrs. E. B. Vasco

Name

Title

Affiliation

Street

City

State

Zip

Phone

I saw this ad in

(Magazine)

DISCWASHER

presents

RECORD CARE BASICS

The finest record care system is Discwasher, and the research of the Discwasher labs shows four ways to dramatically extend the fidelity of your discs:

1. Beware of the heat monster. Taking records from very cold conditions to hot conditions, or playing records at temperatures in excess of 90° F, accelerates record wear and distortion.
2. Beware of a "clean" stylus. A stylus may look clean, but can be glazed with contamination after playing two or three records. This glaze holds dust which abrasively destroys records. Discwasher's SC-1 Stylus Cleaner is the best way to keep your clean-but-dirty stylus really clean.
3. Do not replay records quickly. Playing a record more than once every hour causes chemical and physical stress to the vinyl that will eventually destroy the album.
4. Clean micro-dust before playing. Micro-dust is attracted to records and may not be noticeable. Playing a dust-contaminated record welds this micro-dust into the grooves. The Discwasher brush with a few drops of D3 fluid is the finest, most convenient way to remove this threat to your valuable record collection.

For technical information on the complete line of Discwasher products, see your hi-fi specialist or discriminating record store.



discwasher® inc.
1407 N. Providence Rd.
Columbia, MO 65201

into the Adriatic whereon some 400,000 people dwell in an area about that of Manhattan below Houston Street. Tikal, walled Middelburg (birthplace of the telescope) and ancient Athens would each fit well within Venice; Angkor, Peking, Babylon, Chandigarh and of course Paris, Moscow and Rome far outspread it. The bigger cities occupy a couple of pages; a metropolis of today sprawls out too far to be modeled in full. The pages offer many evocative or elucidating line drawings too; here are drawn the walls of Carcassonne, the outlines of the five boroughs of New York and the New Jersey bank, the street plan of Thales' Miletus and the pyramids of Chichén Itzá.

The places chosen are both ancient and modern. "all cities that I was familiar with in some way," the artful author-planner recalls. His purpose was pedagogical; these verified models were in fact made by the collaborative efforts of "61 students of the School of Design, North Carolina State University at Raleigh," and were first published in 1963 in a costlier version at a linear scale three times larger. Balsa wood and paint provided detail in the clay models, which were uniformly built on 16-inch Masonite squares. (Many squares are neatly joined as required to make a given city.) The aerial-photograph effect is obtained with a special halftone screen that has a random pattern and with careful control of shadows and highlights during a complex exposure. There are a few pages of explanation but no list of sources.

Readers may want to augment the selection. There is a good month's work in such a model, from research to completion, for a small group of cooperating dreamers and actors. The essence of the book is size, "something on which you hang all your future visual images of a place. We found that simply doing this one thing well—something apparently so simple yet which had never been done before—was a surprisingly heavy and satisfying job." Who will satisfyingly model Tenochtitlán, Los Angeles, Ibadan, Mandalay, Sian?

OCTOPUS: PHYSIOLOGY AND BEHAVIOUR OF AN ADVANCED INVERTEBRATE, by M. J. Wells. John Wiley & Sons (\$42.50). When the great reptiles ruled the land, certain timorous hairy creatures found a niche in their shadow. Step by slow step ways of life began that owed more to adaptability than to offensive and defensive weaponry, more to neuroelectronics than to bulk. As the world changed, the mammals, less specialized than their reptilian contemporaries, rose to dominate in their turn, their rule resting more on some kind of plan than on large teeth and armor. The least specialized of the little mammals were the diurnal primates. With clever

hands and eyes they sought their varied food, stayed out of the way of big trouble and came one day to rule by insight.

But long before any reptile trod the ground the sea was quick with life. Before the Devonian all that sea life was invertebrate and the cephalopods were its masters. Their spiral shells fill the museums as the animals themselves filled the seas, first of all large free-swimming forms, with "very possibly a virtual immunity from attack by creatures other than their own kind." The sutures on fossil ammonite shells show a progressive increase in complexity. A likely account can be given for this: the animals with their gas-filled chambers had to move to deeper water, and the developing shell is fighting off implosion. The shallows had seen the entry of a new and swifter form of life, fishes and reptiles, our distant vertebrate forebears. They drove the big coiled mollusks out of the coastal waters, and the physics of depth set a severe limit on the seaward retreat. The era of such cephalopods is over; only the chambered nautilus remains, as a heavily armored scavenger on the slopes of coral reefs.

One devious road remained to the molluscan kind. Lightly built cephalopods appeared, the coiled shell reduced to a simple internal stiffener; they invaded the shallow waters, rich in simpler prey. These new cephalopods themselves rely on tactics rather than armor. They are exceptionally well equipped with sensory input and computing systems, capable of cunning concealment and of a close watch on their world, successful competitors in coastal waters. "The result is a mollusk that a primate can recognize as a fellow creature." It is *Octopus vulgaris*, the common octopus, the subject of this wonderful book.

A technical treatise with room both for the evidence and for a valuable overall summary of basic octopus anatomy and physiology, the volume devotes about two-thirds of its space to octopus behavior, to the animal's sight and touch, to its learning style, to its extraordinary control of color and pattern (and not enough to its jet propulsion). The story comes mainly out of careful laboratory experience but is told with sensitivity to the conditions of free life. Dr. Wells is a member of the famed group around J. Z. Young that has so long and meticulously studied the octopus, mostly at the Zoological Station in Naples. Wells has himself watched the octopus and has set tasks for it over 20 years; his text is knowing, personal and admiring but never indulgent.

An octopus watches you, comes close to be fed, runs away from mistreatment and develops a clear individuality of habit and attitude; it seems "a sort of aquatic dog or cat." But of course it is not that kind of animal at all. To us it is profoundly alien; even though it is

A WEALTH OF INFORMATION CAN BE WORTHLESS.

American business currently has more than 324 billion documents to deal with.

Each year another 72 billion are added to the pile.

And there have probably been times when it seemed as if all of them wound up on your desk.

Having all this information around can be an embarrassment of riches. But it can also be just an embarrassment.

With so much information arriving so fast, how do you cope with it all? How do you organize it, edit it, transmit it, and store it so you can find it again?

At Xerox, our business is helping solve problems like these.

Not just with new and better copiers. But also with electronic typing systems that let you quickly create, edit and store information.

Telecopier transceivers and communicating typewriters that transmit it.

Even computer services that let you organize information with the efficiency of a computer—without the expense of owning one.

Actually, everything we do helps you manage information.

Because business today runs on information. That makes it priceless.

And at Xerox, it's our job to keep it all from becoming worthless.

XEROX

Telecopier ® is a trademark of XEROX CORPORATION.



Bell-shaped Bowl. One of 221 designs in crystal—bowls, vases, ornamental objects, jewelry, and major works.

ANNOUNCING STEBEN'S EXPANDED NEW CATALOGUE



STEBEN GLASS

Fifth Avenue at 56th St.

New York, N.Y. 10022 • (212) 752-1441

I enclose \$3.00 for the 1978-1979 Catalogue, to be mailed early November.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____

SA 1

From Italy . . . The Ultimate in

HISTORIC SHIP REPLICA KITS

Frame and Plank Construction

World famous SERGAL and MANTUA kits: large magnificent replicas (up to 51" long) with beautiful walnut planking and components and cast-brass details. Virtually museum pieces when completed. Large-scale plans, English instructions, all materials included. Also, hundreds of other superb Italian kits, plans and accessories.

Send for our 88-page, full-color catalog, only \$3.00 — refunded with your first order.

(For purchase of ships, major credit cards accepted.) Mail check to our new U.S. Warehouse address:

MODEL EXPO, INC.
Dept. SA-9 / 230 Second Street
Dunellen, N.J. 08812

unmistakably convergent on a recognizable way of life, that way has been elaborated from an entirely different ground plan.

The octopus hatches from one egg of the 150,000 its mother laid down in one week. She tends her eggs constantly with jets and eddies of water, and she rarely leaves them in order to take food. Emaciated, she dies shortly after they hatch. The males too leave off eating not long after mating, lose weight and die. Octopus society seems confined to combat (the loser is often eaten) and copulation; they appear to live out most of their two-year span solitary in the sea. The limit on all octopus activity is set by the scarcity of circulating blood oxygen. Mollusks lack that subtle device of oxygen-binding iron hemoglobin wrapped in corpuscles, a biochemical patent held by the vertebrate line. Their circulating coppery hemocyanin is simply not as good by a factor of three, even though their viscous blood is loaded with the protein and three hearts are at work keeping blood pressure high.

The individual octopus hatches as a vulnerable member of the plankton, a mere eighth of an inch long. In a month or so the happy few survivors settle to the bottom, already looking rather adult but weighing only a gram, and grow pretty steadily up to five or 10 kilograms. They dine on fine seafood, mostly crabs and lobsters they have searched out in the crannies where those hard-shells hide, seized with a jet-propelled pounce, taken in batches held in a web of arms back to a rocky lair, paralyzed by a special central-nervous-system poison, broken apart and finally cleaned out neatly.

Octopus emotions are skin-deep, signaled by a rich repertory of patterns, blushings and palings. An animal pushing back another in fight or in love turns a uniform dark red. But they are above all cool customers. They avoid peaks. They perform steadily at a plateau level but often fall back to a sleepy rest. It takes a long time for an octopus to recover from minor exercise; digestion is an all-day matter. The male heart skips a beat with every spermatophore ejaculation during copulation but without any change in heart rate or amplitude. ("Octopuses take these things very calmly.") They feel no imperative to maintain the internal furnace. A mammal long kept from food ventures on peaks and excesses of behavior to take any meal; it is hungry, we say out of empathy. Not the octopus; when crabs are scarce, it resigns itself to long watchful inactivity until one day the supply improves. That is what cool calculation would teach, but we and our warm kind are less objective; we must eat often to keep the fires of metabolism lighted.

The octopus is remarkable to look at. Its powers of camouflage are all but in-

Q1 Corporation

Leader in Microcomputer Systems

- In 1972, Q1 Corporation developed, manufactured and delivered the world's first microcomputer system to Litcom, a division of Litton Industries.
- Q1 Corporation was the first to introduce microcomputer systems with flexible diskette drives for external storage, which are now becoming the industry standard.
- Q1 was the first to make available on a low-cost microcomputer system the powerful PL/1 programming language used on the far more expensive IBM 370 systems.
- Q1 Corporation set a fundamental new trend in the computer industry by introducing the multifunction microcomputer system, which cost-effectively replaces a wide variety of equipment including word-processing machines, accounting machines, desk-top programmable scientific calculators, and data-entry equipment.
- In 1977, Q1 delivered the world's first computer system utilizing magnetic bubble memory technology to the headquarters of the National Aeronautics and Space Administration.

Look to **Q1 Corporation** for the next major advance in microcomputer systems

Now! In
the space
of an
ordinary
clock
radio...



The Desk Top Executive Entertainment Center

5" TV • AM Radio • FM Radio • Digital Clock • Alarm Clock Perfect For Your Office...The Kitchen, Bedroom, Den or Dorm.

Extraordinary, isn't it, what common sense and good design can do. So, the Executive Entertainment Center, without one radically new feature, is the first and only desk top television set with an AM/FM radio and digital alarm clock.

A triumvirate of usefulness. A masterpiece of convenience. In just 15 inches of desk space. Yes, it is only 15" wide by 12" deep by 7" high. The ultimate in miniaturized electronic office technology.

Really Good Features

The TV is exceptionally sharp and clear. A pleasure to watch. Resolution on the 5" black and white screen surpasses the reception on even the best bigger set. The AM/FM radio, with precision slide rule tuning and an oversize, wide-range dynamic speaker, delivers the kind of sound you'd expect from a console. The digital clock features a constant, bright red LED readout, with large, easy-to-read numbers. And the 24-hour alarm system does everything but talk to you.

It will turn the TV or radio off and on automatically, so you don't have to worry about missing a favorite program, the news, weather, traffic reports, stock market prices. You can also use the alarm as an appointment reminder—for meetings or phone calls or to notify you when it's time to leave. Of course, you can shut the alarm off completely or have it ring again in five minutes.

Additional Highlights

The Television comes complete with UHF and VHF antennas for perfect reception on every station in virtually every area. Circuitry is solid state, for years of trouble-free reliability.

The Digital Clock can be used to control all functions of the Center. It operates on the 60 cycles generated by 110 current, so it will maintain absolutely flawless accuracy for years and years. If you've been

thinking of getting an electric clock for your office, this is the one you should have.

AM/FM Radio provides the greatest variety of information and entertainment. And is an ideal way to minimize distracting office noises. FM particularly, lets you choose the music you like best, and the music that's most appropriate for what you're doing, whether it's classical, nostalgic, soft rock or today's sound.

Earphone is included so you can listen to the TV or radio in private without disturbing anyone near you. Handsomely styled in black and white to fit in unobtrusively with any decor. FCC approved. Operates on AC current.

15-Day No-Risk Trial so you can send for the Executive Entertainment Center confident you must be absolutely delighted and completely satisfied or you can return it to us for a full refund.

Full One Year Limited Warranty on parts and labor. A good indication of the solid state reliability, the years and years of trouble-free performance you'll enjoy.

Improve Your Efficiency and Productivity

Now, tucked neatly in a corner of your desk . . . without costing a fortune, without cluttering your office with a TV stand, without your having to look half way across the office to a crowded bookcase shelf . . . the Executive Entertainment Center will end your isolation from the rest of the world, and your dependence on limited information from the telephone. You'll use it to get the weather, sports results, important interviews, your favorite programs (especially when you have to work late). More, it will make the long day at your desk as pleasant as possible. It'll give you the break you need to ease your frustration, the respite from business that erases your tension, improves your efficiency and productivity.

An Extra Set For Your House

Of course, the Executive Entertainment Center is the ideal combination for many places besides your office. After all, it takes up only about the same space as a clock radio, so it'll fit right in with your way of life: In the kitchen, out of the way on a counter. (The kids will love it, too, and they can watch without disturbing the rest of the family.) In the bedroom, so you don't have to fight over which program to watch, know the set will go off automatically, wake you with the alarm or the radio or TV. In the den, it's a natural. And the set you always wished to have while you're shaving. In addition, it's the perfect gift for a student living in a dormitory (especially if it's going to be taken home on vacations!).

The Executive Entertainment Center is only **\$199.95** plus \$3.99 for shipping and handling (Illinois residents please add 5% sales tax).

To order, simply send your check to DOUGLAS DUNHILL, INC., Dept. 79-2503 4225 Frontage Rd., Oak Forest, IL 60452.

CREDIT CARD BUYERS

may call our toll-free number

800-325-6400

OPERATOR #03

(Missouri residents call 800-342-6600)



Dept. 79-2503
4225 Frontage Rd. • Oak Forest, IL 60452

A Telescope For All Seasons

Whether your interest lies in general terrestrial observations, nature studies, telephotography, or in the marvelous wonders of the night sky, a Quantum telescope should be your choice. Compact and highly portable, the Quantum can tag along with you wherever your journeys may take you, ready to perform at a moment's notice.

True, there are other telescopes for which the same may be said, but none can match the exquisite images produced by the Quantum which have been described by our many customers as the sharpest, most detailed they have ever seen.

The Quantum's superior optical performance is no accident but instead, comes from the fact that during its design, special emphasis was placed upon the contrast rendering capabilities of the system. The result is a diffraction limited optical system with unmatched capability to reveal the delicate low contrast details of an extended object which totally escape other telescopes. That's why Quantum Instruments are in constant demand by those who know and appreciate quality optics.



Prices on the Quantum Series of telescopes start at \$625.

For additional information on these superb instruments, please write for our descriptive literature.

OPTICAL TECHNIQUES, INC.

205 PHEASANT RUN
NEWTOWN, PA 18940
215/968-4739

credible, matching and varying colors and even textures (it can change at once from smooth to prickly by extending papillae in the skin) with what could be called art. It can in a flash change from a "dark brown glowering creature to a pale ghost," foiling any searcher's plan, and can top that tactic by producing a dark decoy, a life-size puff of mucus-bound ink moving out as the beast itself jets away in the opposite direction. The octopus skin holds a couple of million tiny sacs of pigment, which can be locally spread under central control (but open-loop, with no direct nervous feedback) from almost invisible points out to large spots of color. The spots span a color range from black through brown to red and pale yellow. All the marvelous blues and greens in the octopus palette (colorplates here prove their functional presence) are passively won, with the use of opaque white pigment spots and broad-band mirror spots as well.

But "all the available evidence suggests that *Octopus* is color-blind." What the animal does is match most exquisitely the overall reflected intensity of the background. A blinded octopus no longer can do it and even loses most of the complex, long-lasting patterns a normal octopus can show. The flickering chromatophores often seen in the living octopus attest to the real difficulty of this subtle procedure mediated only by visual feedback; one is led close to the idea of conscious control.

If the solitary octopus had culture, it would rest on vision. The animal manipulates the world poorly. It has no way of relating its arm positions to the touch information richly provided by its myriad suckers. It cannot scan; it can detect texture but not shape, size or weight. For an octopus that has been trained to distinguish a cube from a sphere, the cube is better matched by a narrow rod than by a cube with rounded corners. Although the arms of an octopus stiffen to handle increased weight, the animal apparently cannot sense that muscle change; no octopus has yet learned to distinguish between two objects that differ only in weight.

Here is intelligence in a soft body; with no fixed reference frame of joints the octopus has never developed the sense of bodily position, in principle available to it by a mighty task of integration. The octopus cannot put one stone on top of another, it learns to pull levers with great difficulty, it is poor at learning mazes. A newly blinded octopus at first sits touchingly huddled in its arms and after a week takes up a position on the wall or floor of its tank, its arms outstretched, feeling all the surfaces of the tank as much as it can with its suckers. These are minds even more visual than our own.

The last two chapters of the book describe at length the long efforts to local-

ize and analyze function in the octopus brain. The approach is to train the animal to tasks after making such lesions as splitting the brain or removing various lobes. Specialized function is clear enough, but there is a long way to go before evolving a convincing analysis of this ancient computer: a few tens of millions of neurons in a gram of brain and a few more grams of widely diffused gangliated cables serving the blood vessels, the skin organs and the arms. One is all but led to declare that the proper study of neurophysiological mankind is octopus. Can we know our primate selves before we know this cold little forerunner?

THE MILL, produced and designed by William Fox, photography by Bill Brooks, text by Janice Tyrwhitt, drawings and watercolors, by Helen Fox. New York Graphic Society, Boston, care of Little, Brown and Company (\$29.50). Centrally antiquarian—even nostalgic—rather than historical, the full-page paintings of old mills and the splendid color photographs of many extant mills, their strong shafts and placid ponds, find adequate support in the anecdotal but clear text of this big, decorative volume. Here a painting displays the grist mill of Robert E. Lee, photographs show the old powder mills of Eleuthère du Pont and half a dozen pages offer a photographic survey of Harrisville, N.H., "the only nineteenth-century textile mill town that stands almost unchanged today." Wind and water mills, even a tide mill, are included, with some of the background from Europe but with a strong set toward what can be seen and recalled today of mills in the eastern U.S. and Canada.

Wheels and log carriages, looms and shuttles, burrstones and flumes are not forgotten. There are some good diagrams of how mills work, yet the eye is invited mainly to the textural work of the old masons and to the tree-lined ponds and spilling weirs of the old mills. Oliver Evans the millwright, with his early automatic mill, and Samuel Slater of Pawtucket, the "father of American manufactures," are celebrated in particular. The flavor of the book will be conveyed by the fact that although there is no index of the usual kind, a full page indexes about 120 existing mills included in the book, from Steadman's little grist mill in Scituate, built in about 1640, to working modern reconstructions in Quebec and Nova Scotia.

The Association for the Preservation of Technology and the Society for the Preservation of Old Mills are competently at work. A few mills still yield daily the tasty flour and meal of an earlier cuisine. "Magnificent, shabby, deceptively bucolic," all these old mills offer a glimpse of the industry of the past and a hope of new community.

HOW TO ACQUIRE A TASTE FOR AMERICA'S EXTRAORDINARY BRANDY.

XO Rare Reserve from The Christian Brothers, an extraordinary brandy for those special occasions.

Enjoy it as you would anything rare — slowly. A snifter is the best way to discover XO's extraordinary quality.

Only then will you appreciate the aroma of XO's rich blend.

Only then will you recognize XO's subtle marriage of specially selected mature brandies.

This extraordinary brandy



is the creation of The Christian Brothers of California.

It comes from their libraries of fine aging brandies, where, occasionally, an exceptional brandy will develop in the cask.

Only two casks out of one hundred have this extraordinary quality, and it is from these rare casks that XO is drawn.

XO Rare Reserve Brandy from The Christian Brothers. An extraordinary brandy that invites savoring.



XO Rare Reserve Brandy
From The Christian Brothers of California.

WORLDWIDE DISTRIBUTORS: FROMM AND SICHEL, INC., SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA, U.S.A. BRANDY: 80 PROOF



Evolution

Introducing an issue devoted to the history of life on the earth as it is understood in the light of the modern "synthetic" theory of evolution through natural selection, the organizing principle of biology today

by Ernst Mayr

The most consequential change in man's view of the world, of living nature and of himself came with the introduction, over a period of some 100 years beginning only in the 18th century, of the idea of change itself, of change over long periods of time: in a word, of evolution. Man's world view today is dominated by the knowledge that the universe, the stars, the earth and all living things have evolved through a long history that was not foreordained or programmed, a history of continual, gradual change shaped by more or less directional natural processes consistent with the laws of physics. Cosmic evolution and biological evolution have that much in common.

Yet biological evolution is fundamentally different from cosmic evolution in many ways. For one thing, it is more complicated than cosmic evolution, and the living systems that are its products are far more complex than any non-living system; other differences will emerge in the course of this article. This issue of *Scientific American* deals with the origin, history and interrelations of living systems as they are understood in the light of the currently accepted general theory of life: the theory of evolution through natural selection, which was propounded more than 100 years ago by Charles Darwin, has since been modified and explicated by the science of genetics and stands today as the organizing principle of biology.

The creation myths of primitive peoples and of most religions had in common an essentially static concept of a world that, once it had been created, had not changed—and that indeed had not been in existence for very long. Bishop Ussher's 17th-century calculation that the world had been created in 4004 B.C. was noteworthy only for its misplaced precision in an age when the reach of history was still foreshortened by the limited arm's length of written records and tradition. It remained for the naturalists and philosophers of the 18th-century Enlightenment and the geologists and biologists of the 19th century to begin to extend the time dimension. In 1749 the French naturalist the Comte de Buffon first undertook to calculate the age of the earth. He reckoned it was at least 70,000 years (and suggested an age of as much as 500,000 years in his unpublished notes). Immanuel Kant was even more daring in his *Cosmogony* of 1755, in which he wrote in terms of millions or even hundreds of millions of years. Clearly both Buffon and Kant conceived of a physical universe that had evolved.

"Evolution" implies change with continuity, usually with a directional component. Biological evolution is best defined as change in the diversity and adaptation of populations of organisms. The first consistent theory of evolution was proposed in 1809 by the French nat-

uralist and philosopher Jean Baptiste de Lamarck, who concentrated on the process of change over time: on what appeared to him to be a progression in nature from the smallest visible organisms to the most complex and most nearly perfect plants and animals and thence to man.

To explain the particular course of evolution Lamarck invoked four principles: the existence in organisms of a built-in drive toward perfection; the capacity of organisms to become adapted to "circumstances," that is, to the environment; the frequent occurrence of spontaneous generation, and the inheritance of acquired characters, or traits. The belief in the heritability of acquired characters, the error for which Lamarck is mainly remembered, was not new with him. It was a universal belief in his time, firmly grounded in folklore (one expression of which was the biblical story of Jacob and the division of the striped and speckled livestock). The belief persisted. Darwin, for example, assumed that the use or disuse of a structure by one generation would be reflected in the next generation, and so did many evolutionists until late in the century, when the German biologist August Weismann demonstrated the impossibility, or at least the improbability, of the inheritance of acquired characters. Lamarck's assumptions of a drive toward perfection and of frequent spontaneous generation were also not confirmed, but he was right in recognizing that much of evolution is what we now call adaptive. He understood, moreover, that one could explain the great diversity of living organisms only by postulating a great age for the earth, and that evolution was a gradual process.

Lamarck's main interest was evolution in the time dimension—in vertical

CHARLES DARWIN was 31 years old and had already published his journal of the round-the-world voyage of H.M.S. *Beagle* when he sat in 1840 for the watercolor portrait by George Richmond reproduced on the opposite page. By this time, judging from his notebooks, Darwin had already worked out the major features of his theory of evolution through natural selection. Recently married, he was living in London, writing a monograph on coral reefs and turning from time to time to the notes on species that were to lead in 1859 to *On the Origin of Species*.

evolution, so to speak. Darwin, in contrast, was initially intrigued by the problem of the origin of diversity, and more specifically by the origin of species through diversification in a geographical dimension—in horizontal evolution. His interest in diversification and speciation was aroused, as is well known, during his five-year voyage around the world, beginning in 1831, as naturalist on H.M.S. *Beagle*. In the Galápagos Islands, for example, he learned that each island had its own form of tortoise, of mocking bird and of finch; the various forms were closely related and yet distinctly different. Pondering his observations after his return to England, he came to the conclusion that each island population was an incipient species, and thus to the concept of the “transmutation,” or evolution, of species. In 1838 he conceived of the mechanism that could account for evolution: natural selection. After more years of observation and experiment, informed by wide reading in geology, zoology and other fields, a preliminary statement of Darwin’s theory of evolution through natural se-

lection was announced in 1858 in a report to the Linnean Society of London. Alfred Russel Wallace, a young English naturalist doing fieldwork in the East Indies, had come independently to the concept of natural selection and had set down his ideas in a manuscript he mailed to Darwin; his paper was read at the meeting along with Darwin’s.

Darwin’s full theory, buttressed with innumerable personal observations and carefully argued, was published on November 24, 1859, in *On the Origin of Species*. His broad explanatory scheme comprised a number of component subtheories, or postulates, of which I shall single out what I take to be the four principal ones. Two of them were consistent with Lamarck’s thinking. The first was the postulate that the world is not static but is evolving. Species change continually, new ones originate and others become extinct. Biotas, as reflected in the fossil record, change over time, and the older they are the more they are seen to have differed from living organisms. Wherever one looks in living na-

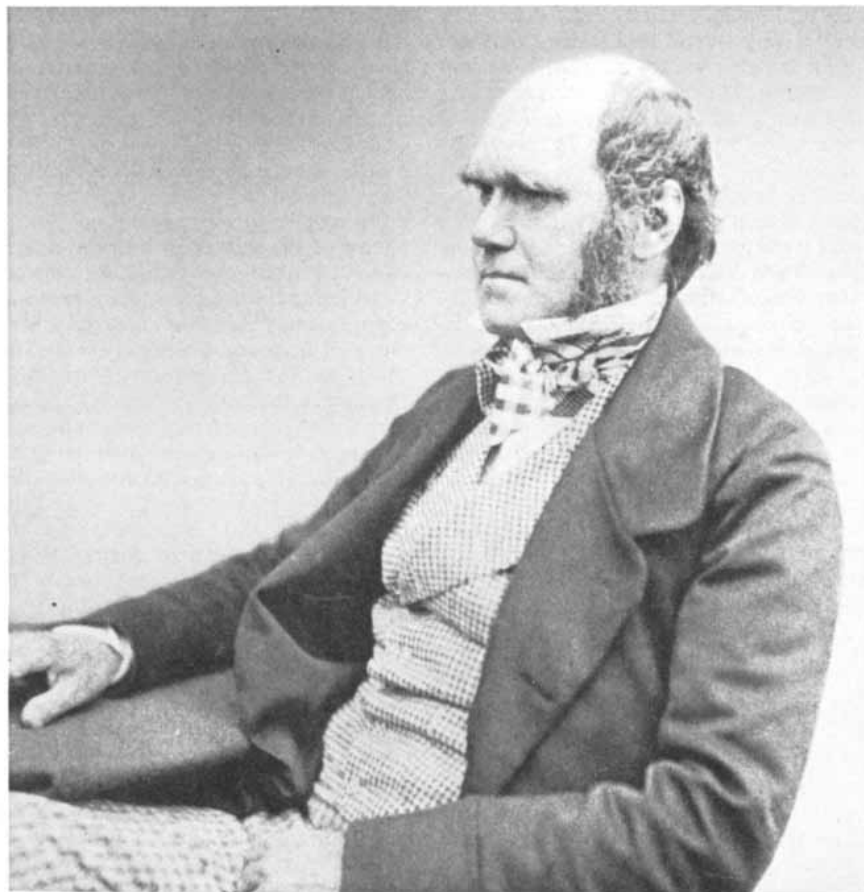
ture one encounters phenomena that make no sense except in terms of evolution. Darwin’s second Lamarckian concept was the postulate that the process of evolution is gradual and continuous; it does not consist of discontinuous saltations, or sudden changes.

Darwin’s two other main postulates were essentially new concepts. One was the postulate of common descent. For Lamarck each organism or group of organisms represented an independent evolutionary line, having had a beginning in spontaneous generation and having constantly striven toward perfection. Darwin postulated instead that similar organisms were related, descended from a common ancestor. All mammals, he proposed, were derived from one ancestral species; all insects had a common ancestor, and so did all the organisms of any other group. He implied, in fact, that all living organisms might be traced back to a single origin of life.

Darwin’s inclusion of man in the common descent of mammals was considered by many to be an unforgivable insult to the human race, and it aroused a storm of protest. The idea of common descent had such enormous explanatory power, however, that it was almost immediately adopted by most biologists. It explained both the Linnaean hierarchy of taxonomic categories and the finding by comparative anatomists that all organisms could be assigned to a limited number of morphological types.

Darwin’s fourth subtheory was that of natural selection, and it was the key to his broad scheme. Evolutionary change, said Darwin, is not the result of any mysterious Lamarckian drive, nor is it a simple matter of chance; it is the result of selection. Selection is a two-step process. The first step is the production of variation. In every generation, according to Darwin, an enormous amount of variation is generated. Darwin did not know the source of this variation, which could not be understood until after the rise of the science of genetics. All he had was his empirical knowledge of a seemingly inexhaustible reservoir of large and small differences within species.

The second step is selection through survival in the struggle for existence. In most species of animals and plants a set of parents produces thousands if not millions of offspring. Darwin’s reading of Thomas Malthus told him that very few of the offspring could survive. Which ones would have the best chance of surviving? They would be those individuals that have the most appropriate combination of characters for coping with the environment, including climate, competitors and enemies; they would have the greatest chance of surviving, of reproducing and of leaving survivors, and their characters would



IN ABOUT 1854, the year in which he published a large monograph on barnacles that had occupied him for some eight years, Darwin sat for this photograph. He continued meanwhile with what he called his “species work”: reading, corresponding, collecting, experimenting and making notes on the subject of his major work but delaying the writing until 1856. The realization two years later that Alfred Russel Wallace had independently developed the concept of natural selection led Darwin to prepare the “abstract” we know as *On the Origin of Species*.

therefore be available for the next cycle of selection.

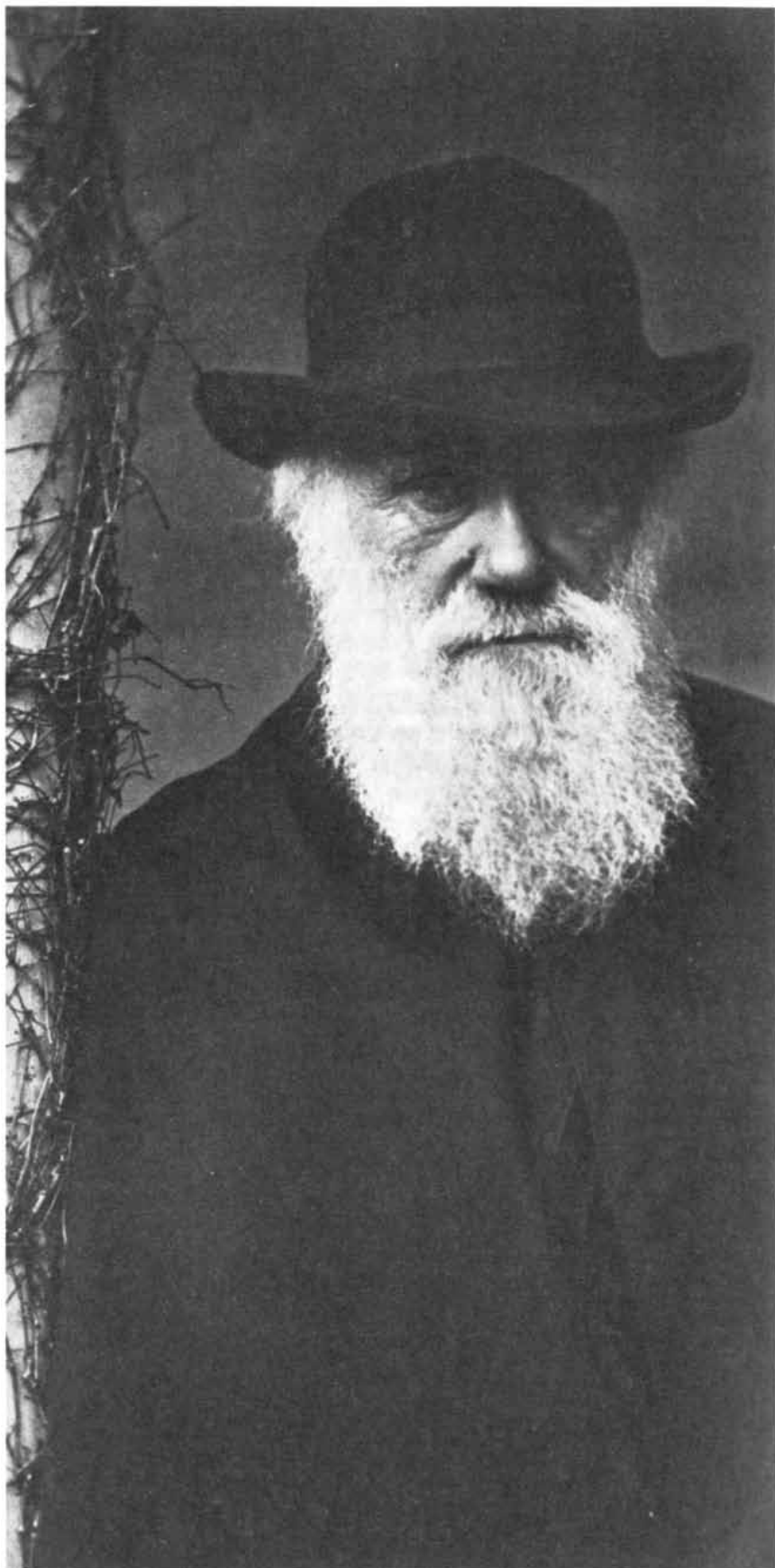
The concept of an evolving world rather than a static one was almost universally accepted by serious scientists even before Darwin's death in 1882, and those who accepted evolution also accepted the concept of common descent (although there were those who insisted on exempting man from the common lineage). The situation was very different, however, for Darwin's two other postulates, both of which were bitterly resisted by many learned and able men for the next 50 to 80 years.

One of the postulates was the concept of gradualism. Even T. H. Huxley, who was known as "Darwin's bulldog" for his vigorous championing of most aspects of the new theory, could not accept the gradual origin of higher types and new species; he proposed a saltational origin instead. Saltationism was also popular with such biologists as Hugo De Vries, one of the rediscoverers of Gregor Mendel's laws of inheritance. He proposed a theory in 1901 according to which new species originate by mutation. As late as 1940 the geneticist Richard B. G. Goldschmidt was defending "systemic mutations" as the source of new higher types.

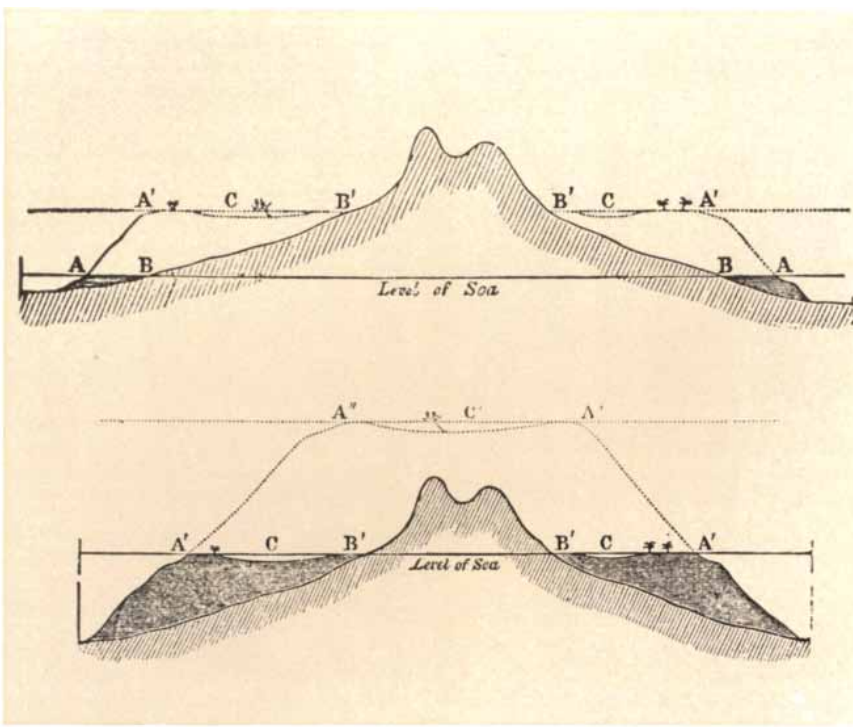
Three developments eventually resulted in the abandonment of such saltational theories. One development was the gradual adoption of a new attitude toward the physical world and its variation. Since the time of Plato the dominant view had been what the philosopher Karl Popper has called "essentialism": the world consisted of a limited number of unvarying essences (Plato's *eide*), of which the visible world's variable manifestations are merely incomplete and imprecise reflections. In such a view genuine change could arise only through the origin of a new essence either by creation or through a spontaneous saltation (mutation). Classes of physical objects do consist of identical entities, and physical constants are unvarying under identical conditions, and so (in the 19th century) there was no conflict between mathematics or the physical sciences and the philosophy of essentialism.

Biology required a different philosophy. Living organisms are characterized by uniqueness; every population of organisms consists of uniquely distinct individuals. In "population thinking" the mean values are the abstractions; only the variant individual has reality. The importance of the population lies in its being a pool of variations (a gene pool, in the language of genetics). Population thinking makes gradual evolution possible, and it now dominates every aspect of evolutionary theory.

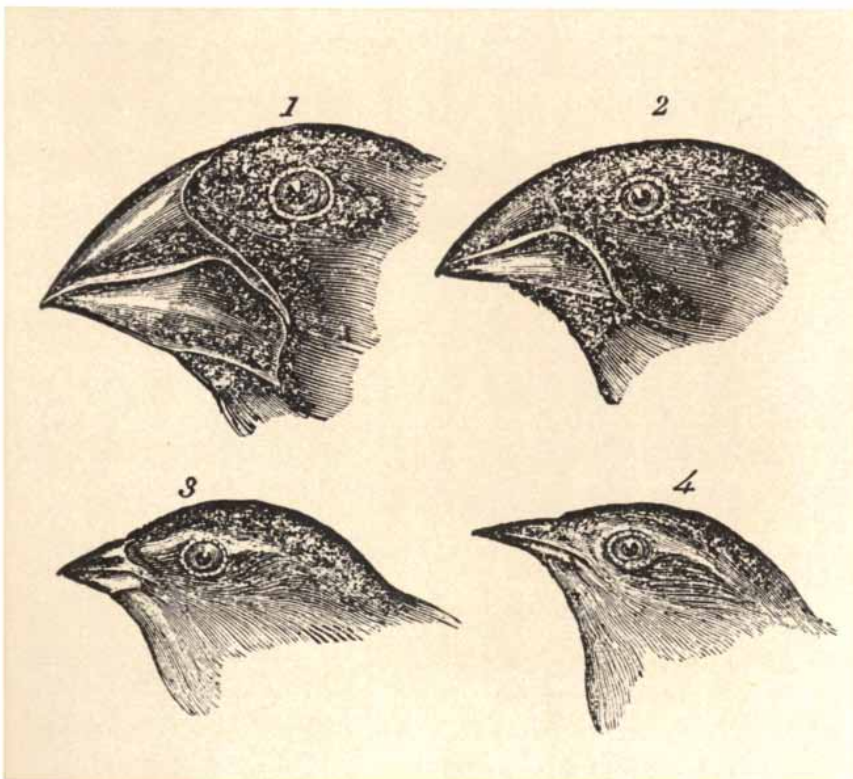
The second development that led to



IN ABOUT 1880 DARWIN was photographed at Down House in Kent, where he had lived and worked since 1842. When he died in 1882 at 73, he was buried in Westminster Abbey.



BIRTH OF AN ATOLL through subsidence of the ocean floor was illustrated by these woodcuts in Darwin's journal of the voyage of the *Beagle*. In the first stage (top) a fringing reef of coral (A-B, B-A) is built up at sea level around an island in the Pacific Ocean. As the island subsides, the coral polyps, which can survive only in shallow water, keep building the reef upward, forming a fringing reef (A'-B', B'-A') that encloses a lagoon (C). The island continues to subside (bottom) until it is below sea level; the barrier reef, growing, becomes an atoll (A''-A'').



DARWIN'S FINCHES, which he observed in the Galápagos Islands and some of which were shown in this woodcut from his published journal, provided him with a major insight. Seeing the wide range of beak sizes and shapes in "one small, intimately related group of birds," he wrote, "one might really fancy that... one species had been taken and modified for different ends."

the rejection of saltation was the discovery of the immense variability of natural populations and the realization that a high variability of discontinuous genetic factors, provided there are enough of them and provided the gaps between them are sufficiently small, can manifest itself in continuous variation of the organism. The third development was the demonstration by naturalists that processes of gradual evolution are entirely capable of explaining the origin of discontinuities such as new species and new types and of evolutionary novelties such as the wings of birds and the lungs of vertebrates.

The other Darwinian concept that was long resisted by most biologists and philosophers was natural selection. At first many rejected it because it was not deterministic, and hence predictive, in the style of 19th-century science. How could a proposed "natural law" such as natural selection be entirely a matter of chance? Others attacked its "crass materialism." In the 19th century to attribute the harmony of the living world to the arbitrary workings of natural selection was to undermine the natural theologian's "argument from design," which held that the existence of a Creator could be inferred from the beautiful design of his works. Those who rejected natural selection on religious or philosophical grounds or simply because it seemed too random a process to explain evolution continued for many years to put forward alternative schemes with such names as orthogenesis, nomogenesis, aristogenesis or the "omega principle" of Teilhard de Chardin, each scheme relying on some built-in tendency or drive toward perfection or progress. All these theories were finalistic: they postulated some form of cosmic teleology, of purpose or program.

The proponents of teleological theories, for all their efforts, have been unable to find any mechanisms (except supernatural ones) that can account for their postulated finalism. The possibility that any such mechanism can exist has now been virtually ruled out by the findings of molecular biology. As the late Jacques Monod argued with particular force, the genetic material is constant; it can change only through mutation. Finalistic theories have also been refuted by the paleontological evidence, as George Gaylord Simpson has shown most clearly. When the evolutionary trend of any character—a trend toward larger body size or longer teeth, for example—is examined carefully, the trend is found not to be consistent but to change direction repeatedly and even to reverse itself occasionally. The frequency of extinction in every geological period is another powerful argument against any finalistic trend toward perfection.

As for the objection to the presumed random aspect of natural selection, it is not hard to deal with. The process is not at all a matter of pure chance. Although variations arise through random processes, those variations are sorted by the second step in the process: selection by survival, which is very much an anti-chance factor. And if it is nonetheless true that some evolution is the result of chance, it is now known that physical processes in general have a far larger probabilistic component than was recognized 100 years ago.

Even so, can natural selection explain the long evolutionary progression up to the "highest" plants and animals, including man, from the origin of life between three and four billion years ago [see "Chemical Evolution and the Origin of Life," by Richard E. Dickerson, page 70]? How can natural selection account not only for differential survival and adaptive changes within a species but also for the rise of new and differently adapted species? Again it was Darwin who suggested the right answer. An organism competes not only with other individuals of the same species but also with individuals of other species. A new

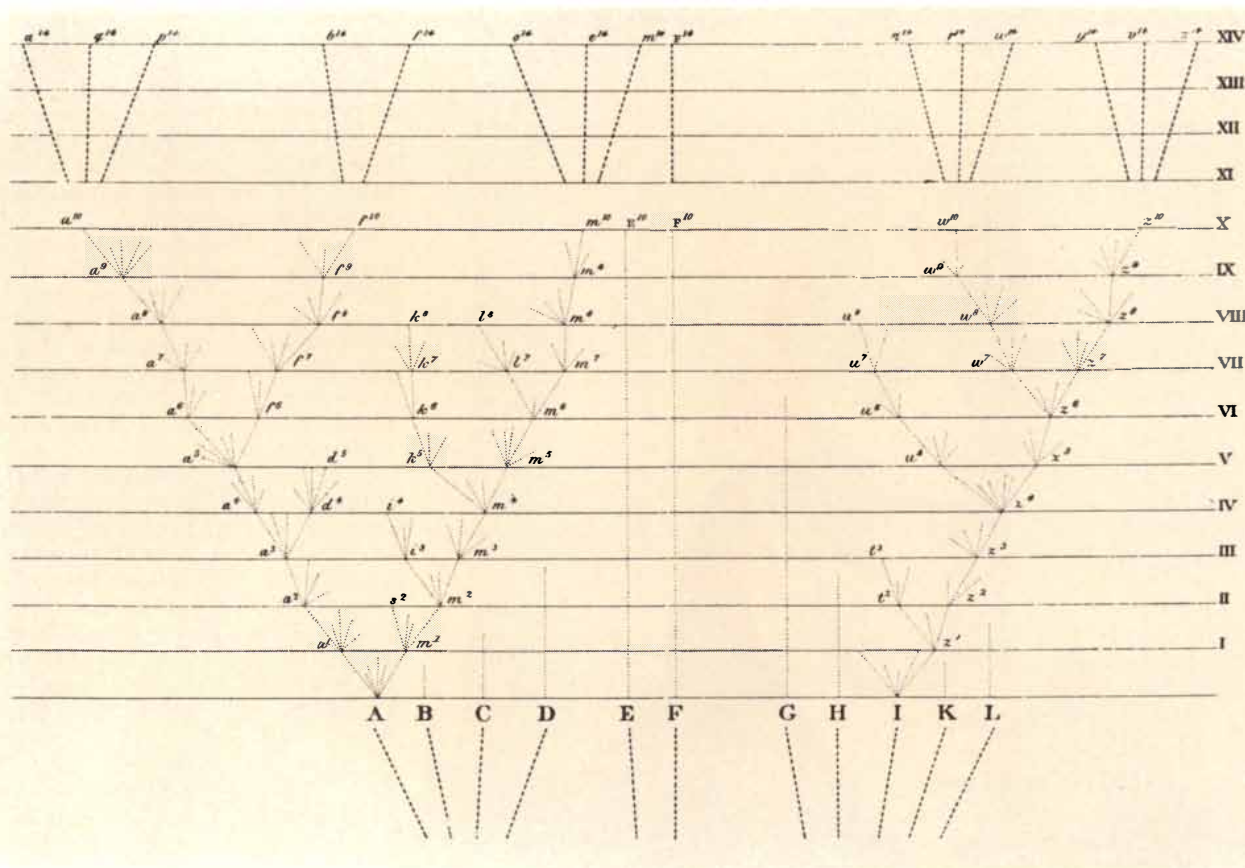
adaptation or general physiological improvement will make an individual and its descendants stronger interspecific competitors and so contribute to diversification and specialization. Such specialization may often be a dead-end street, as it is in the case of adaptation to life in caves or hot springs. Many specializations, however, and particularly those that were acquired early in evolutionary history, opened up entirely new levels of adaptive radiation. These ranged from the invention of membranes and an organized cell nucleus [see "The Evolution of the Earliest Cells," by J. William Schopf, page 110] and the aggregation of cells to form multicellular organisms [see "The Evolution of Multicellular Plants and Animals," by James W. Valentine, page 140] to the advent of highly developed central nervous systems and the invention of long-continued parental care.

Evolution, as Simpson has emphasized, is recklessly opportunistic: it favors any variation that provides a competitive advantage over other members of an organism's own population or over individuals of different species. For billions of years this process has auto-

matically fueled what we call evolutionary progress. No program controlled or directed this progression; it was the result of the spur-of-the-moment decisions of natural selection.

Darwin's uncertainty concerning the source of the genetic variability that supplies raw material for natural selection left a major hole in his argument. That hole was plugged by the science of genetics. Mendel discovered in 1865 that the factors transmitting hereditary information are discrete units transmitted by each parent to the offspring, preserved uncontaminated and reassorted in each generation. Darwin never knew of Mendel's findings, which were largely ignored until they were rediscovered in 1900.

We now know that DNA in the cell nucleus is organized in numerous self-replicating genes (Mendel's hereditary units), which can mutate to form different alleles, or alternative forms. There are structural genes that encode the information for making a specific protein and there are regulatory genes that turn the structural genes on and off. A mutated structural gene can code for a variant



FORMATION OF NEW SPECIES through the divergence of characters and natural selection was illustrated in *On the Origin of Species*. The capital letters (bottom) represent species of the same genus. Horizontal lines marked by Roman numerals (right) represent, say, a 1,000-generation gap. Branching, diverging dotted lines represent varying offspring, the "profitable" ones of which are "preserved or

naturally selected." Some species (B, C and so on) die out; some (E, F) remain essentially unchanged. Some (A, I) diverge widely, giving rise after many generations to new varieties (a^1 , m^1 , z^1) that diverge in turn, giving rise to increasingly divergent varieties that eventually become distinct new species (a^{14} , q^{14} , p^{14} and so on). After longer intervals these may become new genera or even higher categories.

protein, leading to a variant character. The genes are arrayed on chromosomes and may recombine with one another during meiosis, the cellular process that precedes the formation of germ cells in sexually reproducing species. The diversity of genotypes (full sets of genes) that can be produced during meiosis is almost unimaginably great, and much of that diversity is preserved in populations in spite of natural selection [see "The Mechanisms of Evolution," by Francisco J. Ayala, page 56].

Strangely, the early Mendelians did not accept the theory of natural selection. They were essentialists and saltationists, and they looked on mutation as the probable driving force in evolution. That began to change with the development of population genetics in the 1920's. Eventually, during the 1930's and 1940's, a synthesis was achieved, expressed in and largely brought about by books written by Theodosius Dobzhansky, Julian Huxley, Bernhard Rensch, Simpson, G. Ledyard Stebbins and me. The new "synthetic theory" of evolution amplified Darwin's theory in the light of the chromosome theory of heredity, population genetics, the biological concept of a species and many other concepts of biology and paleontology. The new synthesis is characterized by

the complete rejection of the inheritance of acquired characters, an emphasis on the gradualness of evolution, the realization that evolutionary phenomena are population phenomena and a reaffirmation of the overwhelming importance of natural selection.

The understanding of the evolutionary process achieved by the synthetic theory has had a profound effect on all biology. It led to the realization that every biological problem poses an evolutionary question, that it is legitimate to ask with respect to any biological structure, function or process: Why is it there? What was its selective advantage when it was acquired? Such questions have had an enormous impact on every area of biology; notably molecular biology, behavioral studies and ecology [see "The Evolution of Ecological Systems," by Robert M. May, page 160].

Philosophers and physical scientists as well as lay people continue to have trouble understanding the modern theory of organic evolution through natural selection. At the risk of repeating some points I have already made in a historical context, let me outline the special features of the current theory, in particular drawing attention to what distinguishes organic evolution from cosmic

evolution and other processes dealt with by physical scientists.

Evolution through natural selection is (I repeat!) a two-step process. The first step is the production (through recombination, mutation and chance events) of genetic variability; the second is the ordering of that variability by selection. Most of the variation produced by the first step is random in that it is not caused by, and is unrelated to, the current needs of the organism or the nature of its environment.

Natural selection can operate successfully because of the inexhaustible supply of variation made available to it owing to the high degree of individuality of biological systems. No two cells within an organism are precisely identical; each individual is unique, each species is unique and each ecosystem is unique. Many nonbiologists find the extent of organic variability incomprehensible. It is totally incompatible with traditional essentialist thinking and calls for a very different conceptual framework: population thinking. (The individuality of biological systems and the fact that there are multiple solutions for almost any environmental problem combine to make organic evolution nonrepeatable. Deterministically inclined astronomers are convinced by statistical reasoning that what has happened on the earth must also have happened on planets of stars other than the sun. Biologists, impressed by the inherent improbability of every single step that led to the evolution of man, consider what Simpson called "the prevalence of humanoids" exceedingly improbable.)

Uniquely different individuals are organized into interbreeding populations and into species. All the members are "parts" of the species, since they are derived from and contribute to a single gene pool. The population or species as a whole is itself the "individual" that undergoes evolution; it is not a class with members.

Every biological individual has a peculiarly dualistic nature. It consists of a genotype (its full complement of genes, not all of which may be expressed) and a phenotype (the organism that results from the translation of genes in the genotype). The genotype is part of the gene pool of the population; the phenotype competes with other phenotypes for reproductive success. This success (which defines the "fitness" of the individual) is not determined intrinsically but is the result of multiple interactions with enemies, competitors, pathogens and other selection pressures. The constellation of such pressures changes with the seasons, through the years and geographically.

The second step of natural selection, selection itself, is an extrinsic ordering principle. In a population of thousands or millions of unique individuals



JEAN BAPTISTE DE LAMARCK, the French naturalist and philosopher who was the first consistent evolutionist, understood that the earth is very old, that evolution is gradual and that organisms adapt. Lamarck also believed, however, in the inheritance of acquired characters.

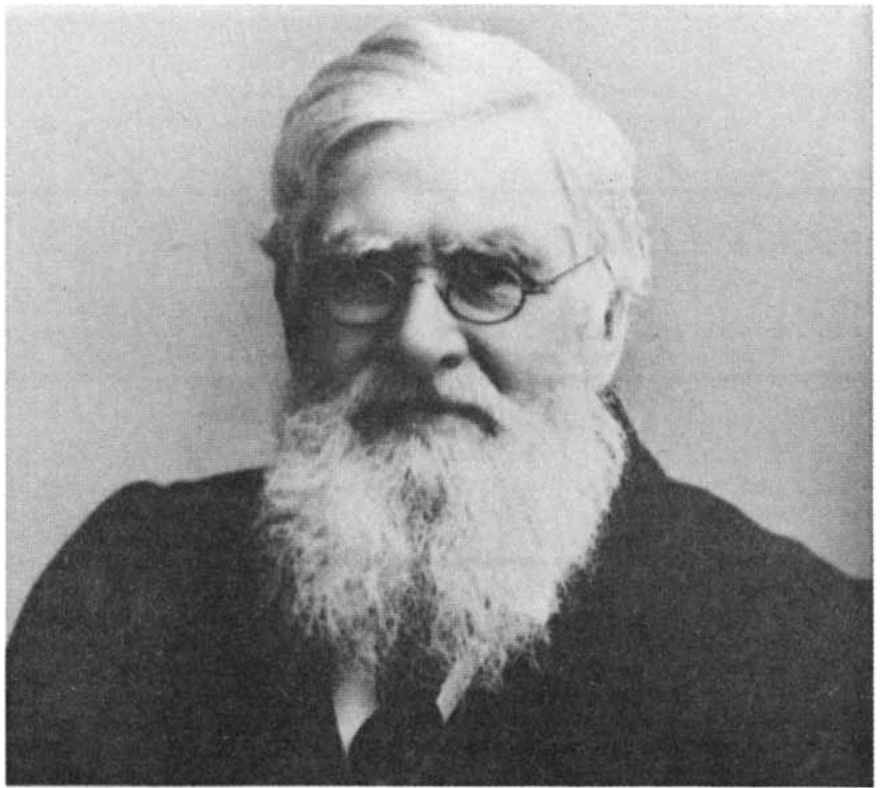
some will have sets of genes that are better suited to the currently prevailing assortment of ecological pressures. Such individuals will have a statistically greater probability of surviving and of leaving survivors than other members of the population. It is this second step in natural selection that determines evolutionary direction, increasing the frequency of genes and constellations of genes that are adaptive at a given time and place, increasing fitness, promoting specialization and giving rise to adaptive radiation and to what may be loosely described as evolutionary progress [see "Adaptation," by Richard C. Lewontin, page 212].

Selectionist evolution, in other words, is neither a chance phenomenon nor a deterministic phenomenon but a two-step tandem process combining the advantages of both. As the pioneering population geneticist Sewall Wright wrote: "The Darwinian process of continued interplay of a random and a selective process is not intermediate between pure chance and pure determinism, but in its consequences qualitatively utterly different from either."

No Darwinian I know questions the fact that the processes of organic evolution are consistent with the laws of the physical sciences, but it makes no sense to say that biological evolution has been "reduced" to physical laws. Biological evolution is the result of specific processes that impinge on specific systems, the explanation of which is meaningful only at the level of complexity of those processes and those systems. And the classical theory of evolution has not been reduced to a "molecular theory of evolution," an assertion based on such reductionist definitions of evolution as "a change in gene frequencies in natural populations." This reductionist definition omits the crucial aspects of evolution: changes in diversity and adaptation. (Once I gave a lump of sugar to a raccoon in a zoo. He ran with it to his water basin and washed it vigorously until there was nothing left of it. No complex system should be taken apart to the extent that nothing of significance is left.)

After the new synthesis of the 1930's and 1940's was achieved a few non-evolutionists asked whether it did not mark the end of research in evolution, whether all the questions had not been answered. The answer to both questions is decidedly no, as is made clear by the exponential increase in the number of publications in evolutionary biology. Let me mention some problems that currently interest workers in the field.

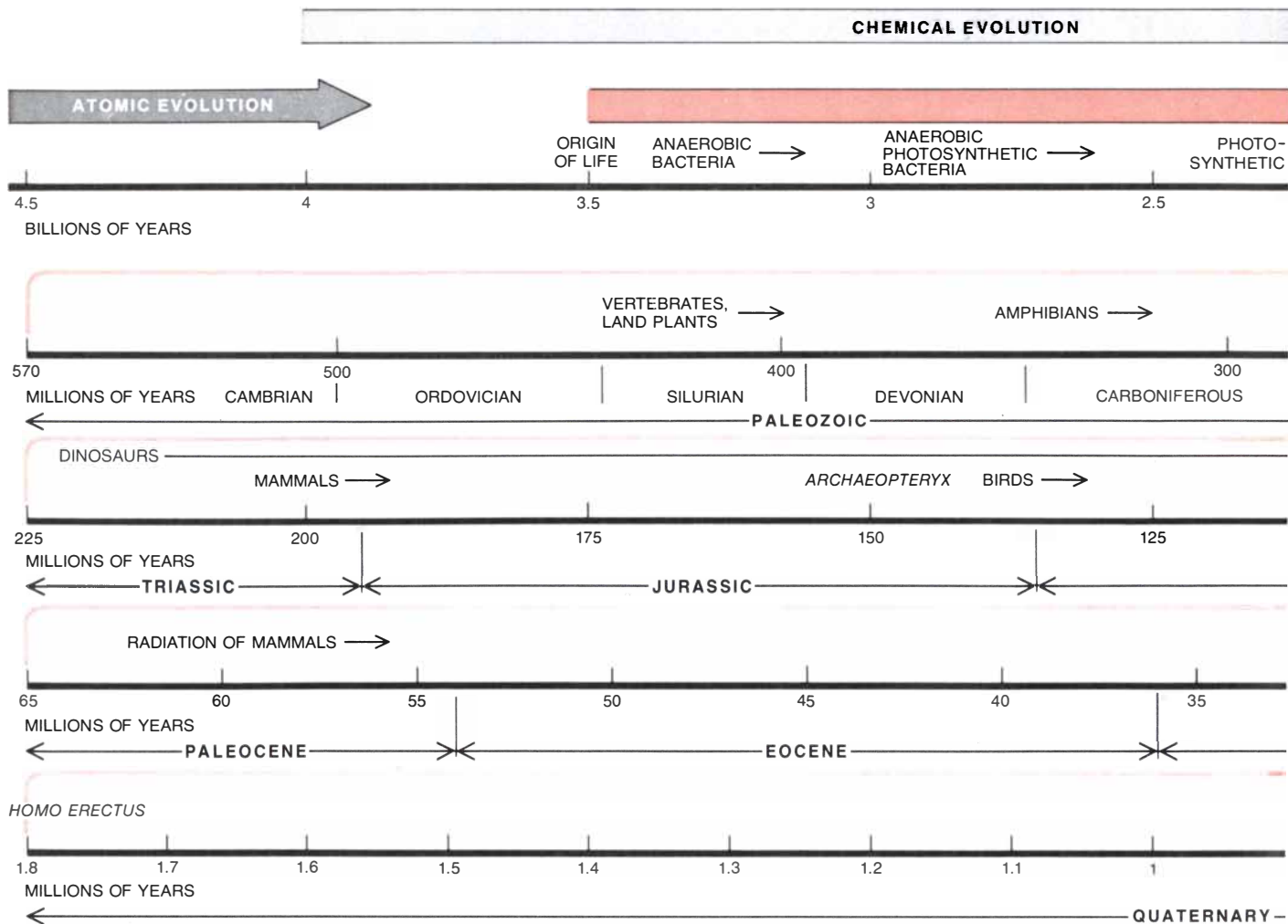
One major subject of inquiry is the role of chance. As far back as 1871 it was proposed that perhaps only some evolutionary change is due to selection, with much or even most change being



ALFRED RUSSEL WALLACE, as a young naturalist working in the East Indies, independently developed a theory of natural selection; his paper on the subject was read along with Darwin's in 1858. Later he differed with Darwin about the mechanisms of human evolution: Wallace believed that natural selection alone could not account for man's higher capacities.



T. H. HUXLEY, distinguished for brilliant work in many areas of biology, took on himself the role of Darwin's "general agent" and "bulldog," explicating and praising *On the Origin of Species* in a book review published in *The Times* of London and in many articles and lectures.



GEOLOGIC TIME is charted on these two pages. The top line shows the full sweep from the origin of the earth some 4.6 billion years ago to the present day. The relatively short span of Phanerozoic time (col-

or), the time during which the fossils of living things have been abundant in the geological record, is enlarged in the second line from the top, and successively shorter periods (color)

due to accidental variation, or to what are now called "neutral" mutations; the suggestion has been repeated many times since then. The problem acquired a new dimension when the technique of electrophoresis made it possible to detect small differences in the composition of a particular enzyme in a large random sample of individuals, thereby revealing the enormous extent of allelic variability. What part of that variability is evolutionary "noise" and what part is due to selection? How can one partition the variability into neutral and into relatively significant alleles?

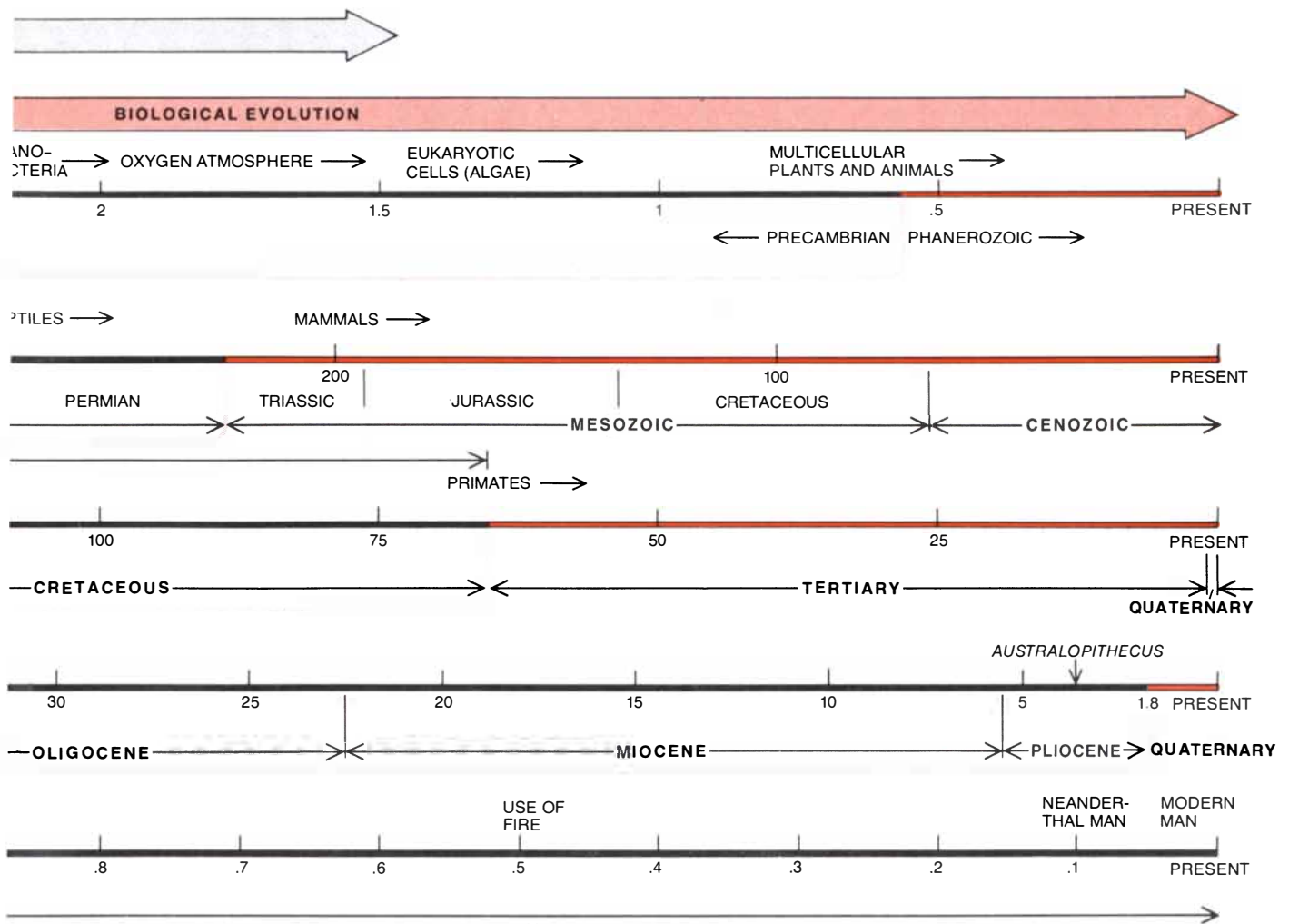
The discovery of molecular biology that there are regulatory genes as well as structural ones poses new evolutionary questions. Is the rate of evolution of the two kinds of genes the same? Are they equally susceptible to natural selection? Is one kind of gene more important than the other in speciation or in the origin of higher taxa? (For example, the structural genes of the chimpanzee and of man appear to be remarkably similar. Is it perhaps the regulatory genes that make for most of the difference between us

and them?) Are there still other kinds of genes?

Darwin's favorite problem, that of the multiplication of species, has again become a focus of research. In certain groups of organisms, such as birds, new species seem to originate exclusively by geographical speciation: through the genetic restructuring of populations isolated from the remainder of a species' range, as on an island. In plants and in a few groups of animals, however, a different form of speciation can be effected through polyploidy, the doubling of the set of chromosomes, because polyploid individuals are immediately isolated reproductively from their parents. Another mode of speciation is "sympatric" speciation in parasites or in insects that are adapted to life on a specific host plant. Occasionally a new host species is colonized accidentally, and the descendants of the immigrant, perhaps aided by having favorable genes, come to constitute a well-established colony. In such a case there will be strong selection of genes that favor reproduction with other individuals living on the new host spe-

cies, so that conditions may favor the development of a new race adapted to the new host, and eventually of a new host-specific species. The frequency of sympatric speciation is still a matter of controversy. The respective role of genes and chromosomes in speciation is yet another controversial area.

In few areas of biology has the introduction of evolutionary thinking been as productive as it has in behavioral biology. The classical ethologists showed that such behavior patterns as the signaling displays of courtship can be as indicative of taxonomic relations as structural characters are. Classifications based on behavior have been worked out that agree remarkably well with systems based on structure, and the behavioral data have often provided decisive clues where the morphological evidence was ambiguous. More important has been the demonstration that behavior often—perhaps invariably—serves as a pace-maker in evolution. A change in behavior, such as the selection of a new habitat or food source, sets up new selective pressures and may lead to important



three lines. Three stages of evolution are shown at the top, with biological evolution beginning some 3.5 billion years ago with the appearance of the first living cells known. The three eras of Phanero-

zoic time (Paleozoic, Mesozoic and Cenozoic) are divided in turn into 11 periods; the Tertiary period is divided into five epochs, and the Quaternary period comprises the Pleistocene epoch and recent time.

adaptive shifts. There is little doubt that some of the most important events in the history of life, such as the conquest of land or of the air, were initiated by shifts in behavior. The selection pressures that potentiate such evolutionary progress are now receiving special attention [see "The Evolution of Behavior," by John Maynard Smith, page 176].

The perception that the world is not static but forever changing and that our own species is the product of evolution has inevitably had a fundamental impact on human understanding. We now know that the evolutionary line to which we belong arose from apelike ancestors over the course of millions of years, with the crucial steps having taken place during the past million years or so [see "The Evolution of Man," by Sherwood L. Washburn, page 194]. We know that natural selection must have been responsible for this advance. What do past events enable one to predict with regard to the future of mankind? Since there is no finalistic element in organic evolution and no inheritance of ac-

quired characters, selection is obviously the only mechanism potentially capable of influencing human biological evolution.

That conclusion poses a dilemma. Eugenics, or deliberate selection, would be in conflict with cherished human values. Even if there were no moral objections, the necessary information on which to base such selection is simply not yet available. We know next to nothing about the genetic component of non-physical human traits. There are innumerable and very different kinds of "good," "useful" or adapted human beings. Even if we could select a set of momentarily ideal characteristics, the changes generated in society by technological advances come so rapidly that no one could predict what particular blend of talents would lead in the future to the most harmonious human society. "Mankind is still evolving," Dobzhansky said, but we cannot know where it is headed biologically.

There is another kind of evolution, however: cultural evolution. It is a uniquely human process by which man

to some extent shapes and adapts to his environment. (Whereas birds, bats and insects became fliers by evolving genetically for millions of years, Dobzhansky pointed out, "man has become the most powerful flier of all, by constructing flying machines," not by reconstructing his genotype.) Cultural evolution is a much more rapid process than biological evolution. One of its aspects is the fundamental (and oddly Lamarckian) ability of human beings to evolve culturally through the transmission from generation to generation of learned information, including moral—and immoral—values. Surely in this area great advances can still be made, considering the modest level of moral values in mankind today. Even though we have no way of influencing our own biological evolution, we can surely influence our cultural and moral evolution. To do so in directions that are adaptive for all mankind would be a realistic evolutionary objective, but the fact remains that there are limits to cultural and moral evolution in a genetically unmanaged human species.

The Mechanisms of Evolution

The rapid advances of molecular genetics over the past two decades have accounted for the origin of mutations and have revealed that the variation within species is much greater than Darwin postulated

by Francisco J. Ayala

In the 119 years since the publication of *On the Origin of Species* Darwin's basic principles have been progressively refined. According to Darwin, the basis of evolution is the occurrence of random heritable modifications in the individuals of a population. The advantageous modifications are then adopted and the disadvantageous ones are discarded through natural selection: the differential survival and reproduction of genetically variant individuals. In this way evolutionary adaptation involves a mixture of variation and selection, of chance and necessity.

Darwin thought of variation as a transient phenomenon. Because a population of organisms is closely adapted to its environment, he argued, the vast majority of modifications will be disadvantageous and the modified individuals will accordingly be eliminated by natural selection. In the rare event that a modification is advantageous it will render the individual more likely to survive and reproduce. As a result the advantageous modification will gradually spread to all the members of the population over the generations, ultimately replacing the type that was formerly dominant.

Darwin's theory implies that natural populations are made up of a more or less common genetic type with a few rare variants. In recent years this assumption has been contradicted by evidence that natural populations possess an enormous reservoir of genetic variation, suggesting that the role of chance in the evolutionary process is subtler than Darwin supposed. The advances in molecular biology, together with the statistical approach to evolution provided by population genetics, have enabled biologists to better understand where genetic variation comes from, how it is maintained in populations and how it contributes to evolutionary change.

In Darwin's day the science of genetics had not yet been born. The discrete units of heredity called genes were first identified by Gregor Mendel in Darwin's lifetime but did not become widely

known until the 20th century. Darwin's vague but prescient notion of random fluctuations in the hereditary material nonetheless turned out to be an approximation of Mendel's more precise concept of genetic variation, and so Mendelian genetics could be incorporated into the theory of natural selection without too much difficulty. The fusion of the two disciplines from the early 1920's through the late 1950's is often referred to as Neo-Darwinism or the modern synthesis.

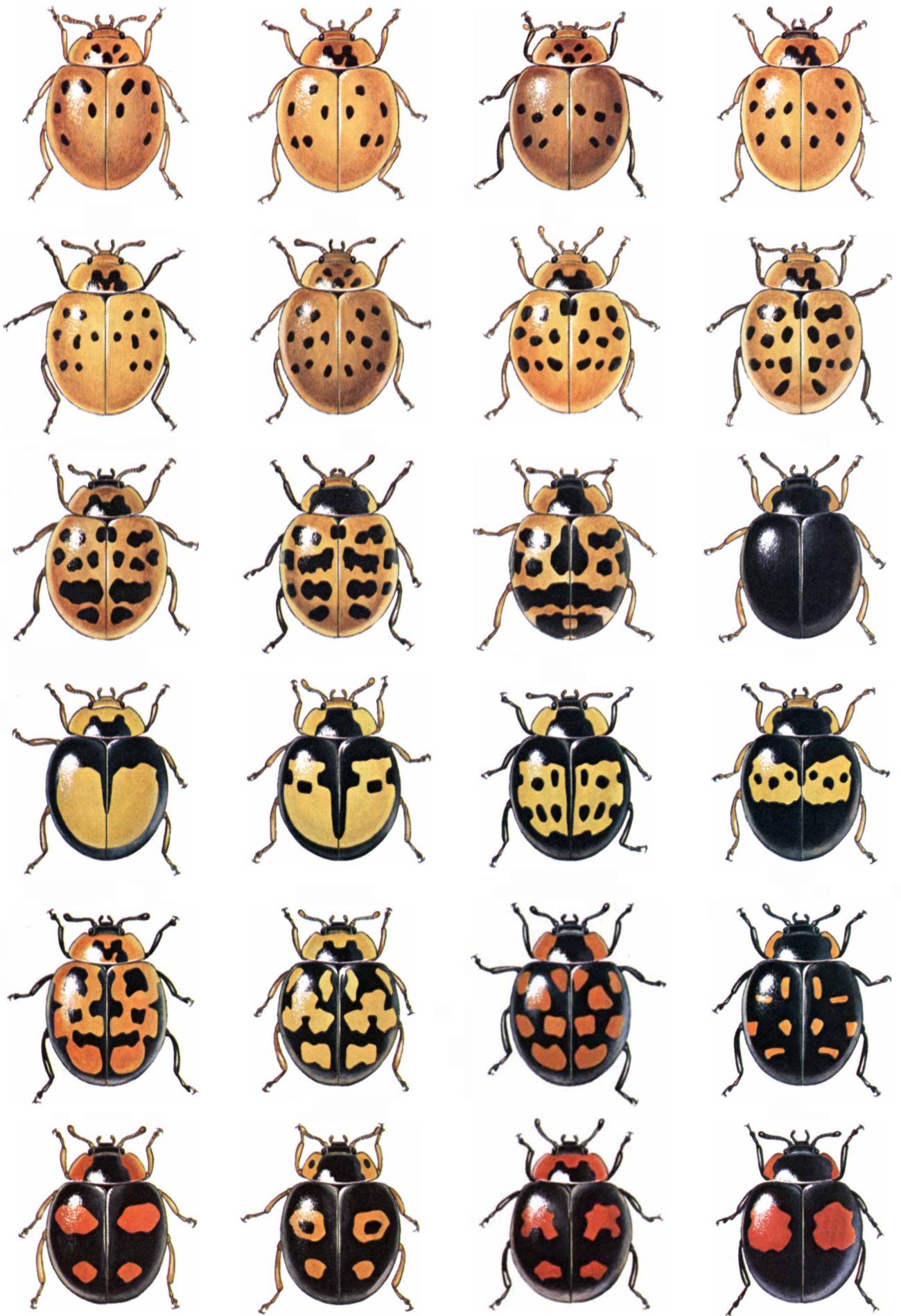
The dramatic discoveries of molecular genetics over the past 20 years have led to yet another synthesis, encompassing an understanding of evolutionary processes at the molecular level. A gene is now known to be a segment of one of the extremely long DNA molecules in the cell that store the organism's genetic information in their structure. The sequence of four kinds of nucleotide base (adenine, cytosine, guanine and thymine) along each strand of the DNA double helix represents a linear code. The information contained in that code directs the synthesis of specific proteins; the development of an organism depends on the particular proteins it manufactures. Proteins are made up of long chains of amino acids, and the specific properties of each protein are determined by the sequence of amino acids in

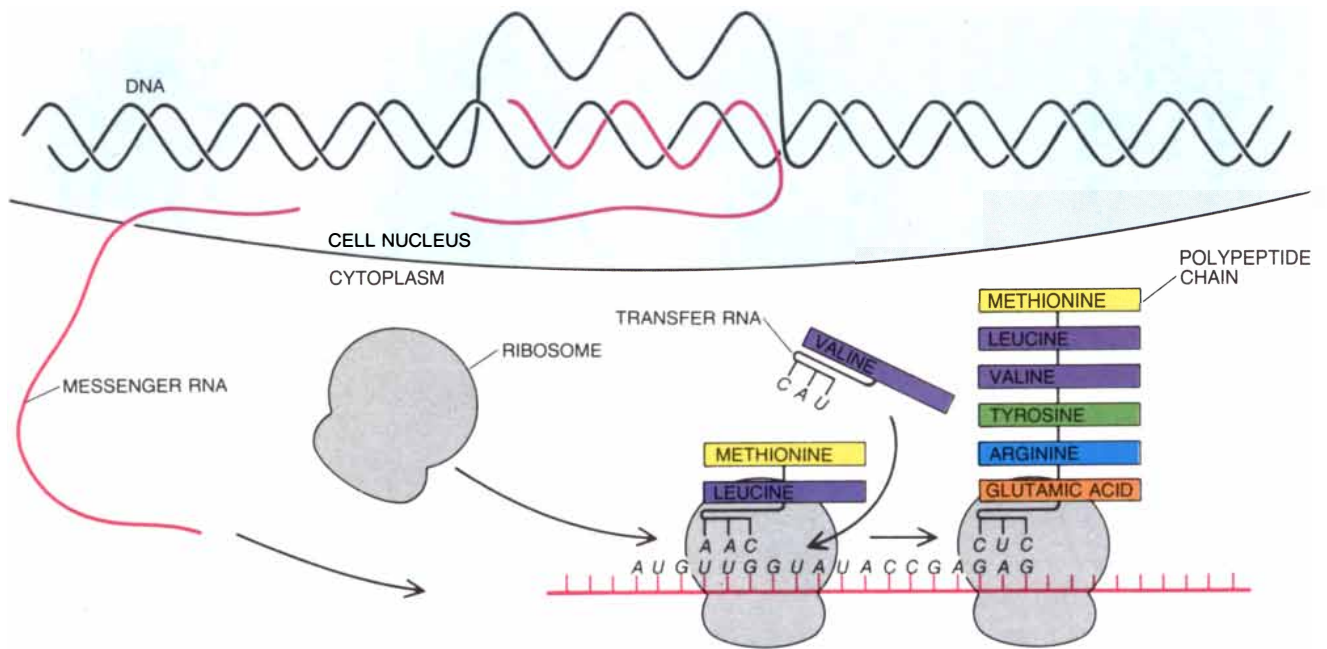
the chain. This sequence is in turn specified by the sequence of nucleotide bases in the DNA of the genes.

The genetic information stored in the DNA molecule is expressed in two steps. In the first process, called transcription, the sequence of nucleotide bases along one of the DNA strands is copied onto a complementary strand of RNA (which is made up of the same nucleotide bases as DNA except that thymine is replaced by the closely related uracil). In the second process, called translation, the genetic program of the organism is "read" from the RNA in codons, or successive groups of three nucleotide bases. The four RNA bases form 64 different codons that specify the 20 common amino acids in proteins. (The discrepancy between the 64 codons and the 20 amino acids is due to the redundancy of the genetic code and the fact that certain codons represent instructions such as "Start" and "Stop.")

In protein synthesis the amino acids specified by the sequence of codons along the gene are added one by one to the growing chain. Once the protein has been assembled it spontaneously assumes a specific three-dimensional form and begins to function as an enzyme, as a structural component or in some other biological role. The characteristics and behavior of organisms depend ultimately on the sequences of amino acids in

GENETIC VARIATION WITHIN A SPECIES is apparent in the color patterns on the elytra (wing covers) of the Asiatic lady beetle *Harmonia axyridis*, as is illustrated in the painting on the opposite page. A species indigenous to Siberia, Japan, Korea and China, *H. axyridis* occurs in a number of discrete variant forms with different geographical distributions. Variant *19-signata* (top three rows) has many patterns of black spots on a yellow field and even a few solid-black individuals, variant *aulica* (fourth row) has a large pair of yellow spots on a black field, variant *axyridis* (fifth row) has spots that may range in color from orange-yellow to pale orange and variant *spectabilis* (sixth row) has red spots on a black field. The geographical distribution of the populations of this species is quite sharp: west-central Siberia is occupied by a population nearly uniform for the black-background *axyridis* pattern. Farther eastward the populations become more variable, with the yellow-background forms such as *signata* increasing in frequency. The red-on-black *spectabilis* pattern is found only in the Far East. The diverse color patterns are believed to be determined by a series of variant forms of the same gene. Although a discrete and striking variation of this type, called a polymorphism, is rare, subtler types of variation are seen in all living species, including man. In addition natural populations harbor large reservoirs of hidden variation, enabling them to adapt to changing environments.





“CENTRAL DOGMA” of molecular genetics states that genetic information flows from DNA to messenger RNA to protein. Genes are relatively short segments of the long DNA molecules in cells. The DNA molecule comprises a linear code made up of four types of nucleotide base: adenine (A), cytosine (C), guanine (G) and thymine (T). The code is expressed in two steps: first the sequence of nucleotide bases in one strand of the DNA double helix is transcribed onto a sin-

gle complementary strand of messenger RNA (which has the same bases as DNA except that thymine is replaced by the closely related uracil, or U). The messenger RNA is then translated into protein by means of complementary transfer-RNA molecules, which add amino acids one by one to the growing chain as the ribosome moves along the messenger-RNA strand. Each of the 20 amino acids found in proteins is specified by a “codon” made up of three sequential RNA bases.

their proteins, and evolution consists largely in the progressive substitution of one amino acid for another.

The new understanding of the chemical nature of the gene has provided a view of mutation at the molecular level. A mutation can be considered an error

in the replication of DNA prior to its translation into protein. Such an error is often confined to the replacement of one nucleotide-base pair by another (a point mutation), and it may lead to the replacement of one amino acid by another in the protein specified for by that gene.

Point mutations that result in the substitution of an amino acid are called missense mutations; those that convert the codon for an amino acid into a “stop” codon are called nonsense mutations. Other mutations may involve the insertion of a nucleotide into the DNA mole-

| FIRST RNA NUCLEOTIDE BASE | SECOND RNA NUCLEOTIDE BASE | | | | THIRD RNA NUCLEOTIDE BASE |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------|---------------------------|
| | U | C | A | G | |
| URACIL (U) | PHENYLALANINE | SERINE | TYROSINE | CYSTEINE | U |
| | PHENYLALANINE | SERINE | TYROSINE | CYSTEINE | C |
| | LEUCINE | SERINE | STOP | STOP | A |
| | LEUCINE | SERINE | STOP | TRYPTOPHAN | G |
| CYTOSINE (C) | LEUCINE | PROLINE | HISTIDINE | ARGININE | U |
| | LEUCINE | PROLINE | HISTIDINE | ARGININE | C |
| | LEUCINE | PROLINE | GLUTAMINE | ARGININE | A |
| | LEUCINE | PROLINE | GLUTAMINE | ARGININE | G |
| ADENINE (A) | ISOLEUCINE | THREONINE | ASPARAGINE | SERINE | U |
| | ISOLEUCINE | THREONINE | ASPARAGINE | SERINE | C |
| | ISOLEUCINE | THREONINE | LYSINE | ARGININE | A |
| | START / METHIONINE | THREONINE | LYSINE | ARGININE | G |
| GUANINE (G) | VALINE | ALANINE | ASPARTIC ACID | GLYCINE | U |
| | VALINE | ALANINE | ASPARTIC ACID | GLYCINE | C |
| | VALINE | ALANINE | GLUTAMIC ACID | GLYCINE | A |
| | VALINE | ALANINE | GLUTAMIC ACID | GLYCINE | G |

NEUTRAL
 AROMATIC
 BASIC
 ACIDIC
 SULFUR-CONTAINING

DICTIONARY OF THE GENETIC CODE is tabulated here in the language of messenger RNA. The code is universal: all organisms, from the lowliest bacterium to man, use the same set of RNA codons to specify the same 20 amino acids. In addition AUG serves as a “start” codon to signal the beginning of the messenger-RNA transcript, and UAA, UAG and UGA serve as “stop” codons that signal the end of the transcript and cause the completed protein to be released from the ribosome. The code is highly redundant in that several codons specify the same amino acid. Nevertheless, certain point mutations (single substitutions of one nucleotide-base pair for another

in the DNA molecule) may change a codon so that it specifies a different amino acid. In the table amino acids with similar chemical properties have been grouped together by color. Point mutations that result in the substitution of one amino acid for another of the same group (“conservative” mutations) usually lead to subtle changes in the structure and function of a protein. In contrast, point mutations that result in the substitution of one amino acid for another of a different group may lead to drastic changes in the protein. Because of the clustering of amino acids of similar type most point mutations lead to conservative substitutions and hence to minor changes in proteins.

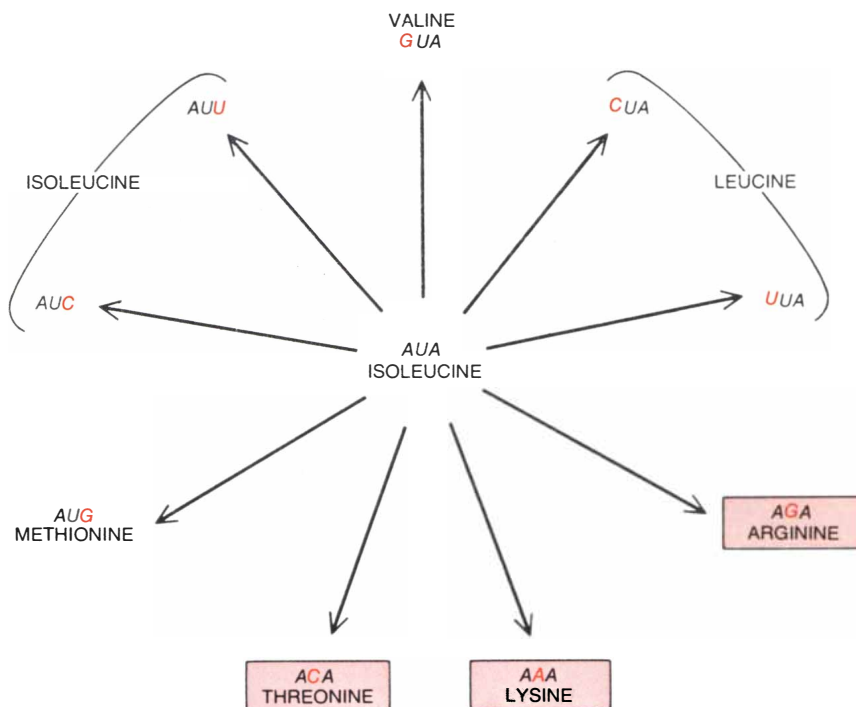
cule or the deletion of a nucleotide from it; such mutations may have more pervasive effects by shifting the "frame" in which the nucleotide sequence is read, and they may lead to several missense or nonsense substitutions. If these DNA mutations occur in the germ cells of the organism, they will be passed on to the next generation.

In addition to changes in the structure of the genes by mutation, evolution involves changes in the amount and organization of the genes. A human being has in each cell many times more DNA than our single-cell ancestors of a billion years ago had. Evolutionary increments (or decrements) in the hereditary material occur largely by means of duplications (or deletions) of DNA segments; the duplicated segments can then evolve toward serving new functions while the preexisting segments retain the original function.

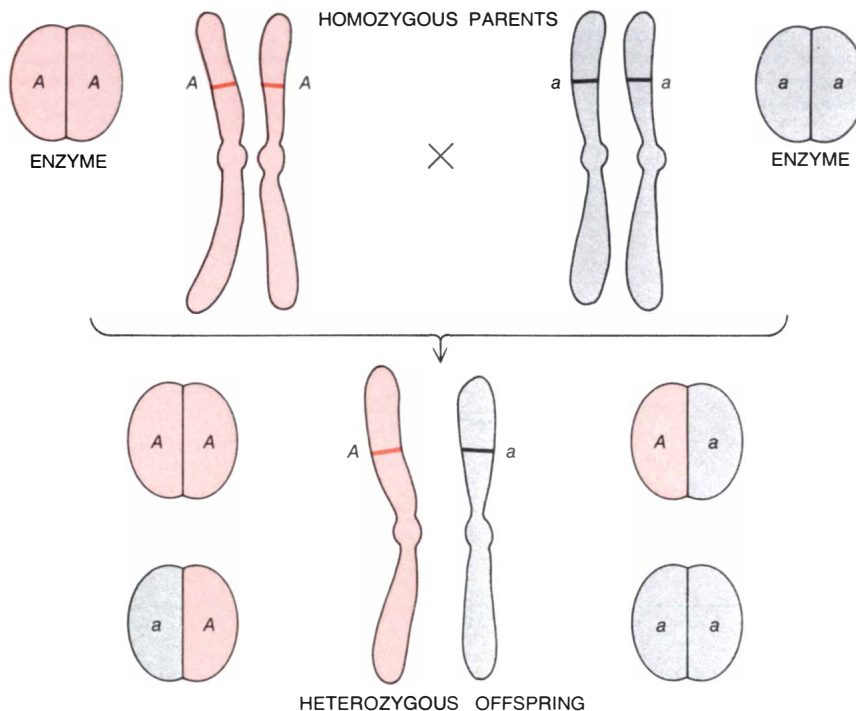
The forces that give rise to gene mutations operate at random in the sense that genetic mutations occur without reference to their future adaptiveness in the environment. In other words, a mutant individual is no more likely to appear in an environment in which it would be favored than in one in which it would be selected against. If a favored mutation does appear, it can be viewed as exhibiting a "preadaptation" to that particular environment: it did not arise as an adaptive response but rather proved to be adaptive after it appeared.

A population consisting of several million individuals is likely to have a few mutations per generation in virtually every gene carried by the population. Mutations that give rise to substantial changes in the physical characteristics of the organism, however, are unlikely to be advantageous. Since a population is usually well adapted to its environment, major changes are usually maladaptive, just as a large random change in the construction of a clock (the removal of a spring or the addition of a gear) is not likely to improve its functioning. Most evolutionary changes seem to occur by the gradual accumulation of minor mutations (analogous to the tightening of a screw) accompanied by slow transitions in the physical characteristics of individuals in the population.

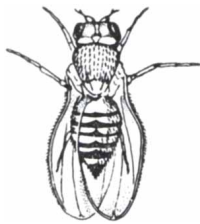
The DNA molecules in the nucleus of higher cells are associated with protein and packed into the dense bodies called chromosomes. The number of chromosomes in the cell nucleus differs from species to species: eight in the fruit fly *Drosophila*, 20 in corn, 24 in the tomato, 40 in the house mouse, 46 in man, 48 in the potato. A substantial reorganization of the hereditary material can result from transpositions of chromosomal segments, each of which comprises hundreds or thousands of nucleotide bases. The total number of chromosomes can be increased by duplication



POINT MUTATIONS occur randomly during the replication of DNA molecules. They can be induced by ionizing radiation, elevated temperatures and a variety of chemical reagents or can arise naturally through other processes. This diagram shows that substitutions at the first, second or third position in the messenger-RNA codon for the amino acid isoleucine can give rise to nine new codons that code for a total of six different amino acids. (Because of redundancy of the genetic code some point mutations cause no change in amino acid.) Codons in boxes specify amino acids with chemical properties that differ sharply from those of isoleucine.



ALLELES, or variant genes, are carried on chromosomes at specific positions termed loci. In this diagram the individual at the left has allele *A* at a given locus on two homologous, or corresponding, chromosomes. The individual at the right has a different allele *a* at the same locus on two homologous chromosomes. Because these individuals possess two copies of the same allele, they are called homozygotes. When they are crossed, their offspring will possess one copy of each allele, making them heterozygotes. Because each allele codes for a slightly different protein, heterozygosity can be inferred from the presence of two variants of a given protein in a single individual. For example, here the enzyme coded for by the locus is made up of two identical protein chains that combine spontaneously. Each homozygote will manufacture either the *AA* or the *aa* form of the enzyme, whereas the heterozygote will manufacture *AA*, *aa* and *Aa*.



NORMAL FEMALE



NORMAL MALE



FRINGED



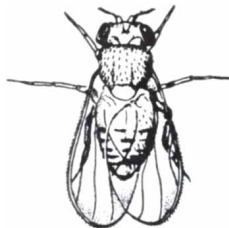
VESTIGIAL



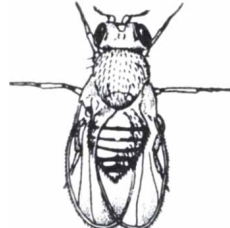
APTEROUS



DUMPY



BOBBED



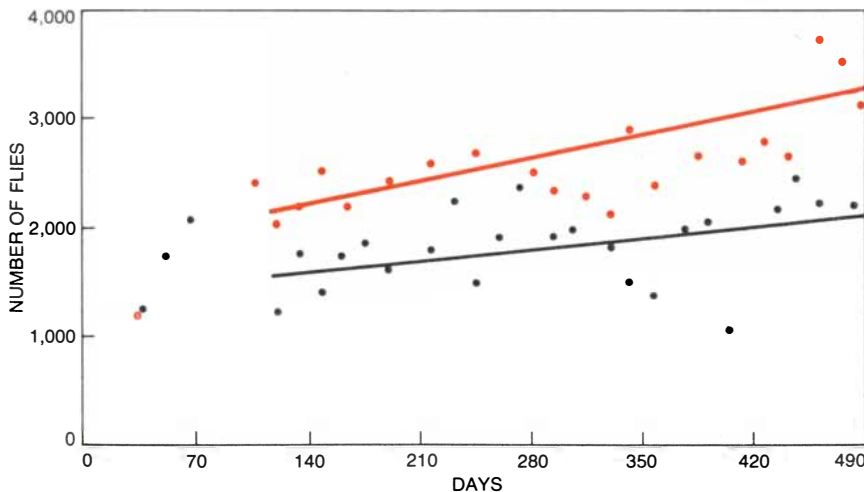
FRIZZLED

DISADVANTAGEOUS RECESSIVE ALLELES in a population of the fruit fly *Drosophila melanogaster* gave rise to the gross anatomical defects shown here. These disadvantageous alleles (originally created in the laboratory by ionizing radiation) are expressed only when they are homozygous; in the heterozygous state they are usually concealed. Their existence was revealed by inbreeding closely related individuals so that many disadvantageous alleles became homozygous in the progeny and were therefore expressed. Such alleles are maintained in a population at low frequencies; they may become advantageous when the environment changes.

or reduced by fusion. A segment of a chromosome can be deleted, an extra piece can be inserted or a segment can be removed, inverted or put back. A segment from one chromosome can be transferred to another, or noncorresponding pieces can be exchanged. All these chromosomal aberrations alter the organization of the genes and contribute new raw material for evolutionary change.

Of the 46 chromosomes in every human cell, 23 are copies of those originating in the sperm of the father and the other 23 are copies of those originating in the egg of the mother. The genes thus occur in pairs, one on a maternal chromosome and the other on the homologous, or corresponding, paternal chromosome. The two genes in a pair are said to occupy a certain locus, or position, on each of the homologous chromosomes. For example, there is a locus on one pair of homologous chromosomes that codes for eye color. Each chromosome may comprise many thousands of gene loci.

A gene at a given locus may have variant forms known as alleles. There may be several alleles at a locus in a large population, although there can be only two in any one individual. Each allele arises by mutation from a preexisting gene and may differ from it at one or several parts of its nucleotide-base sequence. When the two alleles at a certain locus on the homologous chromosomes in an individual are identical, the individual is said to be homozygous at that locus; when the two alleles are different, the individual is said to be heterozygous at that locus.



EFFECT OF GENETIC VARIATION on the rate of evolution was demonstrated by the author in experiments performed on *Drosophila serrata*. Two populations of the species were studied: one derived from a single strain and the other derived from crossbreeding two different strains, so that it had about twice as much genetic variation. Both types of population were then placed in closed bottles for 25 generations under conditions of intense competition for food and living space, which fosters rapid evolutionary change. Although both the single-strain and the mixed-strain populations became increasingly adapted to the laboratory conditions, as evidenced by a rise in population over a period of time, the average rate of increase in the mixed population (color) was about twice that of the single-strain population (black). The greater the variation stored in a population is, the more readily it is able to adapt to a new environment.

Hereditary variation, as reflected in the existence of multiple alleles in a population, is clearly a prerequisite for evolutionary change. If all the individuals in a population are homozygous for the same allele at a given locus, there can be no evolution at that locus until a new allele arises by mutation. If, on the other hand, two or more alleles are present in a population, the frequency of one allele can increase at the expense of the other or others as a consequence of natural selection. Of course, the selective value of an allele is not fixed. The environment is variable in space and time; under certain conditions one allele is favored and under different conditions another allele is favored. Hence a population that has considerable amounts of genetic variation may be hedged against future changes in the environment.

Laboratory experiments have demonstrated that the greater the amount of genetic variation in a population, the faster its rate of evolution. In one experiment two populations of the fruit fly *Drosophila* were bred so that one population had initially about twice as much

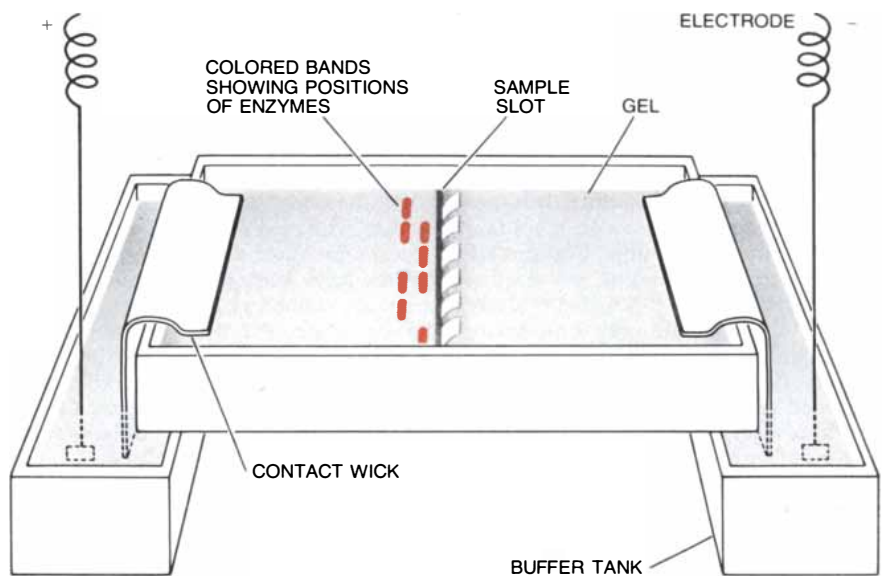
genetic variation as the other. The populations were then allowed to evolve in the laboratory for 25 generations with intense competition for food and living space, conditions that tend to stimulate rapid evolutionary change. Although both types of population evolved, gradually becoming better adapted to the laboratory environment, the rate of evolution was substantially higher in the population that had the greater initial variation.

The question of how much variation exists in natural populations is therefore of central interest to biologists, since it determines to a large extent the evolutionary plasticity of a species. The task of estimating genetic variation, however, is a difficult one since much genetic variation is hidden in each generation and is not expressed as manifest traits. The reason is that at a given locus in a heterozygous individual one allele is usually dominant and the other is recessive, that is, only the dominant allele is expressed in the heterozygous state. If a human being has a dominant allele for brown eye color and a recessive one for blue eye color, his eyes will be brown and the fact that he carries a gene for blue eye color will be concealed.

Such hidden variation can be revealed by breeding experimental organisms with their close relatives. When this inbreeding is done, some of the recessive alleles that have been concealed in the heterozygous state will become homozygous and will then be expressed. For example, intensive inbreeding of fruit flies has revealed they possess several recessive alleles that when the locus is homozygous result in the expression of grossly abnormal traits such as extremely short wings, deformed bristles, blindness and other serious defects.

Another indication of the magnitude of genetic variation in natural populations has been provided by artificial-selection experiments. In such experiments those individuals of a population that exhibit the greatest expression of a particular commercially desirable trait are chosen to breed the next generation. If a plant breeder wants to increase the yield of a variety of wheat, he will select those plants with the greatest yield at each generation and utilize their seed to grow new progeny. If the selected population changes over the generations in the direction of the applied selection, then it is clear the original plants possessed a reservoir of genetic variation with respect to the selected trait.

Indeed, the changes obtained by artificial selection are often enormous. In one flock of White Leghorn chickens egg production increased from 125.6 eggs per hen per year in 1933 to 249.6 eggs per hen per year in 1965: an increase of nearly 100 percent in 32 years! Selection



GEL ELECTROPHORESIS is a method for estimating the genetic variation of natural populations by examining the variant proteins manufactured by different individuals. First a tissue sample from each of the organisms to be surveyed is homogenized to release the proteins in the tissue; the proteins are placed on a gel of starch, agar or polyacrylamide. The gel with the tissue samples is then subjected to an electric current, usually for a few hours. Each protein in the sample migrates through the gel in a direction and at a rate that depend on its net electric charge and molecular size. After the run is over the gel is treated with a chemical solution containing a substrate that is specific for the enzyme under study and a salt. The enzyme catalyzes the conversion of the substrate into a product, which then couples with the salt to give colored bands at the points to which the enzyme had migrated. Because enzymes that are specified by different alleles may have different molecular structures and charges (and hence different mobilities in an electric field) the genetic makeup at the gene locus coding for a given enzyme can be established for each individual from the number and position of the electrophoretic bands.

can also be successfully practiced in opposite directions. For example, selection for high protein content in a variety of corn increased the protein content from 10.9 to 19.4 percent, whereas selection for low protein content reduced the protein content from 10.9 to 4.9 percent. Artificial selection has been successful in creating large numbers of commercially desirable traits in domesticated species such as cattle, swine, sheep, poultry, corn, rice and wheat, as well as in experimental animals such as fruit flies, in which artificial selection of more than 50 different traits has been accomplished. The fact that artificial selection works almost every time it is attempted indicates there is genetic variation in populations for virtually every characteristic of the organism.

This kind of evidence suggested to biologists that natural populations do have large stores of genetic variation. Yet until quite recently the limitations of traditional genetic analysis prevented investigators from determining precisely how much variation there is. Consider what would be required to find out what proportion of the genes of an individual are heterozygous. It is almost impossible to study every gene locus because of the scale of the task, but if one could obtain an unbiased sample of all the genes of an organism, it would

be possible to extrapolate the values observed in that sample to the population as a whole. Indeed, opinion pollsters are able to predict with fair accuracy how millions of people will vote in a U.S. Presidential election on the basis of a representative sample of about 2,000 people: .001 percent of the population. The fact remains that with Mendelian techniques it is impossible to obtain an unbiased sample of all the genes in an individual because classical genetic analysis (involving crossbreeding of individuals exhibiting different traits) detects only those loci that are variable (that have different alleles). Since there is no way to detect invariant loci, it was impossible to obtain a truly random sample of all the genes.

The way out of this dilemma was provided by the molecular biological revolution of the past two decades. Since many genes code for proteins, one can infer variation in the genetic material from variation in the proteins manufactured by individuals. If a certain protein is invariant among the individuals of a population, the gene coding for that protein is probably also invariant; if the protein is variable, then the gene too is variable. By selecting a number of proteins that represent an unbiased sample of the genes in an organism it is there-

fore possible to estimate the number of alleles in a population and the frequencies at which they occur.

Biochemists have known since the early 1950's how to determine the amino acid sequence of proteins, but several months or years are usually required to sequence one protein, let alone the thousands that would be needed to obtain a statistically valid sample. Fortunately there is a simple technique, gel electrophoresis, that makes it possible to study protein variation with only a moderate investment of time and resources. Since the late 1960's this technique has been exploited to estimate the genetic variation in several natural populations.

In gel electrophoresis ground tissue or blood from several individuals is inserted into a gel consisting of starch, the synthetic polymer acrylamide or some other substance providing a homogeneous matrix. When an electric current is passed through the gel, the proteins in the tissue migrate at a rate that is determined primarily by the electric charge on their constituent amino acids (although the size and conformation of the protein may also influence the migration). Electrophoresis is so sensitive that it can detect proteins that differ by a single amino acid out of a total of some hundreds—provided that the substitution of one amino acid for another results in a change in the total electric charge on the molecule.

The proteins manufactured by different individuals in a population are compared by running them side by side in a gel for a certain time interval. The positions of the proteins after they have migrated are determined by applying a stain specific for the protein under study, which is usually an enzyme. Because each amino acid chain in a protein (some proteins have more than one chain) is the product of a single gene this approach enables the investigator to estimate how many loci in the population have multiple alleles and how many are invariant. To obtain a rough survey of variation in natural populations about 20 loci are usually examined. One useful measure of variation is heterozygosity:

the average proportion of loci at which an individual in the population possesses two alleles.

Electrophoretic techniques were first applied to estimating genetic variation in natural populations in 1966, when three studies were published, one dealing with man and the other two with *Drosophila*. Since then numerous populations have been surveyed and many more are studied every year. One recent survey concerned the krill *Euphausia superba*, a shrimplike organism that thrives in the waters near Antarctica and is a major food source of whales. A total of 36 gene loci coding for different enzymes were examined in 126 krill individuals. No variation was detected at 15 loci, but at each of the other 21 loci two, three or four allelic gene products were found in the population. In other words, approximately 58 percent of the loci in this krill population had two or more alleles. On the average each krill individual was heterozygous at 5.8 percent of its loci.

Large amounts of genetic variation have been found in most natural populations studied, including 125 animal species and eight plant species. Among animals, invertebrates generally show more genetic variation than vertebrates, although there are some exceptions. The average heterozygosity for invertebrates is 13.4 percent; the average for vertebrates is 6.6 percent. The heterozygosity for man is 6.7 percent, close to the vertebrate average. Plants have a great deal of genetic variation: the average heterozygosity for eight species is 17 percent.

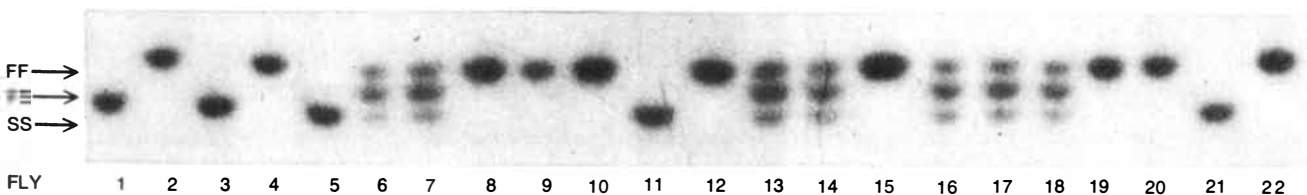
These estimates become even more dramatic when it is taken into account that electrophoresis underestimates genetic variation. One reason is the redundancy of the genetic code: not all mutations or substitutions in the DNA result in changes in the amino acid sequence of proteins. Moreover, since electrophoresis distinguishes proteins that have different amino acid compositions by their differential migration in an electric field, if a mutation does not alter

the electrical properties of the molecule, it will not be detected. For example, if a positively charged amino acid (say glutamic acid) is replaced in a variant protein by another positively charged amino acid (say aspartic acid), the two proteins may be indistinguishable by electrophoretic criteria. Although it is clear that the estimates of variation in natural populations obtained by electrophoresis are underestimates, the degree of underestimation is not yet known. Several laboratories are now attempting to solve this problem so that genetic variation can be more precisely estimated.

In any case the extent of the variation observed in natural populations is vastly greater than that predicted by classical Darwinian theory. Instead of being homozygous for a dominant allele at most loci, individuals are heterozygous at a large proportion of loci. This fact has important consequences, particularly for animals that reproduce sexually.

Sexual reproduction involves the fusion of two germ cells (the sperm and the egg in animals), each of which possesses only one set of chromosomes instead of the two homologous sets possessed by each tissue cell. The germ cells are formed by the process of meiosis, or reduction division, in which the normal complement of chromosomes is reduced by half. In the first stage of meiosis the chromosomes duplicate themselves and the homologous chromosomes then pair up. At this stage the paired chromosomes may break in several places and exchange pieces, the process called recombination. The resulting chromosomes are a mosaic of the homologous paternal and maternal chromosomes and hence have a new combination of alleles. In the second stage of meiosis each cell divides twice to yield four germ cells. During the second division the homologous chromosomes are randomly assorted, so that there is a mixture of maternal and paternal chromosomes in each germ cell.

The scrambling of the genes by recombination (which generates new combinations of alleles on the same chromosome) and random assortment



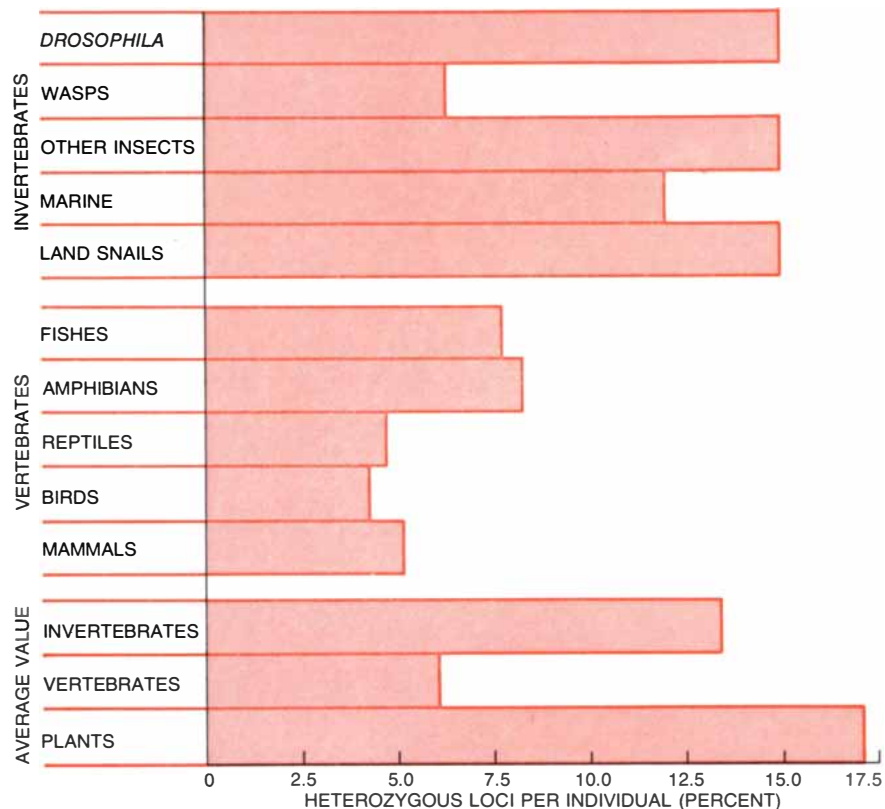
ELECTROPHORETIC GEL shown here was stained for malate dehydrogenase, an enzyme involved in the oxidation of foodstuff. The gel contains samples from 22 flies of the species *Drosophila equinoxialis*. Two variant polypeptides (the protein-chain products of two alleles) are apparent in this experiment: a fast-migrating polypeptide (designated *F*) and a slow-migrating one (designated *S*). Malate dehydrogenase consists of two polypeptide chains that combine spontaneously after

they have been synthesized, so that homozygous individuals will make one form of the enzyme (either *FF* or *SS*), whereas heterozygotes will make three forms: *FF*, *SS* and *FS* (the last form has an intermediate electrophoretic mobility). Thus homozygotes exhibit only one band and heterozygotes exhibit three bands. This case, involving only two alleles in a population, is a simple one; some gene loci that code for proteins may have five alleles or more maintained in the population.

(which results in new combinations of chromosomes in the germ cells) does not in itself alter gene frequencies or cause evolution. Indeed, as it was first independently postulated by the mathematician G. H. Hardy and the biologist W. Weinberg in 1908, recombination and random assortment cause no net change in the frequencies of alleles in a population. In the absence of selection gene frequencies will remain constant from generation to generation, a hypothetical situation that has been named the Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium. The effect of recombination and random assortment is merely to reshuffle the existing genes in a population so that new combinations of alleles are exposed to selection at each generation. Sexual reproduction therefore generates a large amount of genetic diversity, greatly increasing the possibilities for evolution and providing the population with an adaptability to a changing environment far beyond the reach of an asexual species. It may be for this reason that sexuality is virtually universal in the living world, except for organisms such as bacteria, which reproduce rapidly and exist in large numbers and so may incorporate mutations in short periods of time.

Clearly the greater the heterozygosity of individuals in a sexually reproducing population is, the larger will be the number of possible combinations of alleles in the germ cells and hence in the potential progeny. Consider man, with an average heterozygosity of 6.7 percent. If we assume that there are 100,000 gene loci in man, a human individual would be heterozygous for about 6,700 loci. Such an individual could potentially produce $2^{6,700}$ ($10^{2,017}$) different germ cells, a number vastly greater than the number of atoms in the known universe (roughly estimated as being 10^{80}). Of course, such a number of germ cells will never be produced by any human individual, not even all of mankind. It follows that no two human beings ever have been or ever will be genetically identical (with the exception of identical twins and other multiple births from the same zygote, or fertilized egg). Such is the genetic basis of human individuality. The same can be said of any other organism that reproduces sexually.

It therefore seems clear that, contrary to Darwin's conception, most of the genetic variation in populations arises not from new mutations at each generation but from the reshuffling of previously accumulated mutations by recombination. Although mutation is the ultimate source of all genetic variation, it is a relatively rare event, providing a mere trickle of new alleles into the much larger reservoir of stored genetic variation. Indeed, recombination alone is sufficient to enable a population to expose



AMOUNT OF GENETIC VARIATION in natural populations, as estimated by gel electrophoresis, is surprisingly large. In general the invertebrates show more variation than the vertebrates, and the few plant species that have been studied show even more. The large numbers of alleles that are stored in the population, mostly at low frequencies, give it evolutionary flexibility.

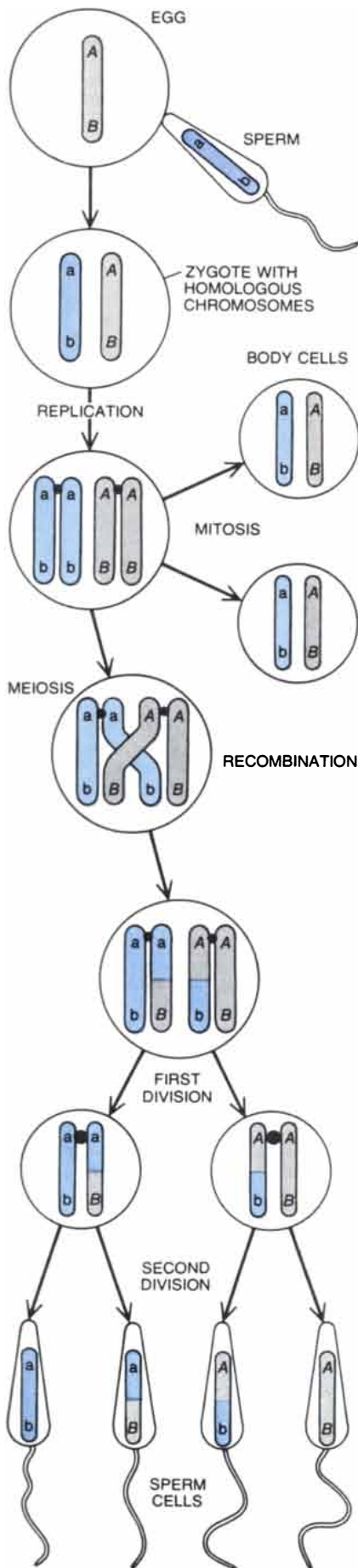
its hidden variation for many generations without the need for new genetic input by mutation.

One can conclude that large numbers of alleles are stored in populations even though they are not maximally adaptive for that time or place; instead they are maintained at low frequency in the heterozygous state until the environment changes and they suddenly become adaptive, at which point their frequency gradually increases under the influence of natural selection until they become the dominant genetic type. But how do natural populations maintain the large reservoirs of genetic variation needed to respond to a changing environment? When one allele is locally more adaptive than another, one would expect that natural selection would gradually eliminate the less advantageous alleles in favor of the more advantageous ones until every locus is homozygous. Hence the persistence of locally disadvantageous alleles in a population can be explained only by postulating mechanisms that actively maintain diversity in spite of the selective forces tending to eliminate it.

One such mechanism is heterozygote superiority. If the heterozygote Aa survives or reproduces better than either homozygote AA or aa , then neither allele can eliminate the other. The most

striking example of the mechanism is sickle-cell anemia. This human disease, which is prevalent in tropical Africa and the Middle East, results from an allele that gives rise to a variant form of hemoglobin, the oxygen-transporting protein in red blood cells. Biochemical studies have shown that the trait is due ultimately to the substitution of one amino acid (valine) for another (glutamic acid) at one position along two of the four constituent chains (with a total of nearly 600 amino acids) in the hemoglobin molecule; the abnormal hemoglobin can be distinguished from the normal form by electrophoresis. The slight change in the structure of the variant hemoglobin has catastrophic effects: it causes the hemoglobin molecules inside the red blood cells to form long strands. As a result the cells collapse to the shape of a sickle, resulting in a severe form of anemia that is usually fatal before reproductive age.

Since the sickle-cell allele is obviously disadvantageous, why does it persist in the human population of tropical Africa at frequencies of as high as 30 percent? It turns out that individuals who are heterozygous for the sickle-cell trait are protected against the most lethal form of malaria, whereas normal homozygotes are not. Hence the heterozygote



individual is clearly superior over either homozygote: he is protected from malaria and does not suffer from sickle-cell anemia. As a result the heterozygotes preferentially survive and reproduce and the sickle-cell allele is maintained at high frequency in the population.

Selection may also act directly to maintain multiple alleles in a population. If the range of a species encompasses several different environments, natural selection will diversify the gene pool in such a way that several alleles will be optimally adapted to the different subenvironments. Indeed, recent investigations have shown that variant enzymes (coded for by different alleles) may differ in their catalytic efficiency, in their sensitivity to temperature, acidity or alkalinity and in their response to other environmental factors, thereby rendering them subject to natural selection. For example, some variants of the enzyme alcohol dehydrogenase in populations of the fruit fly *Drosophila melanogaster* have been found to be more resistant to heat than other variants; the heat-resistant variants are commoner in the fruit-fly populations of warmer environments than they are in those of cooler environments. This finding provides strong evidence that multiple alleles may be maintained at some loci by "diversifying selection" in populations that live in heterogeneous environments. Individuals that are heterozygous at a number of loci are also usually stronger and reproductively more successful than individuals homozygous at a large number of loci; the phenomenon is known as hybrid vigor. Perhaps the manufacture of slightly variant proteins and enzymes by the heterozygote enables it to adapt to a broader range of environmental conditions or to exploit marginal habitats.

A fourth mechanism by which multiple alleles can be maintained in a population is frequency-dependent selection, in which the fitnesses of two alleles are not constant but change with their frequency. If one allele is less advantageous than the other when it is at a high

frequency but gains the advantage when its frequency declines to a certain level, then the frequency of that allele will tend to stabilize at about that level.

It is also possible that some of the variation observed in proteins represents insignificant changes at the functional level that do not alter the survival or reproductive success of the organism; such mutations would then be selectively neutral. For example, although some variant enzymes (such as the variants of alcohol dehydrogenase) have been found to have different functional characteristics, others may not. If this is the case, the few variant genes that are subject to natural selection might be scattered along a chromosome, together with other variant genes that are selectively neutral. Although some of the alleles would be selected for, the majority would merely be carried along without being tested. The extent to which evolution, particularly at the molecular level, is not subject to selection is a matter of continuing debate among evolutionary biologists.

Another controversy that has been aroused by the finding of large amounts of variation in populations is the problem of genetic load. If large numbers of less fit alleles are maintained in populations by heterozygote superiority, there will be a very high probability that at each generation a zygote will be homozygous at one or more loci for a disadvantageous allele. As a result a large number of less fit zygotes might be expected, which could be a burden of mortality and infertility too great for the population to bear. Yet it must be remembered that each locus is not subject to selection separate from the others, so that thousands of selective processes would be summed as if they were individual events. The entire individual organism, not the chromosomal locus, is the unit of selection, and the alleles at different loci interact in complex ways to yield the final product. Since alleles are more likely to be tested as members of groups than as isolated units, the cost of maintaining variation in a population is actually far lower than was originally believed.

In any case there can be no doubt that the staggering amount of genetic variation in natural populations provides ample opportunities for evolution to occur. Hence it is not surprising that whenever a new environmental challenge materializes—a change of climate, the introduction of a new predator or competitor, man-made pollution—populations are usually able to adapt to it.

A dramatic recent example of such adaptation is the evolution by insect species of resistance to pesticides. The story is always the same: when a new insecticide is introduced, a relatively small amount is enough to achieve satisfacto-

ALLELES ARE RESHUFFLED during sexual reproduction. The germ cells are formed by meiosis, or reduction division, during which the homologous chromosomes exchange corresponding segments, the process called recombination. The homologous paternal and maternal chromosomes are also randomly distributed into germ cells, so that additional combinations of alleles are created. The greater the heterozygosity of two mating individuals, the larger the number of possible sets of alleles in the germ cells and hence in the potential progeny. Meiosis does not change gene frequencies; it exposes new combinations of alleles to selection at each generation.

ry control of the insect pest. Over a period of time, however, the concentration of the insecticide must be increased until it becomes totally inefficient or economically impractical. Insect resistance to a pesticide was first reported in 1947 for the housefly (*Musca domestica*) with respect to DDT. Since then resistance to one or more pesticides has been reported in at least 225 species of insects and other arthropods. The genetic variants required for resistance to the most diverse kinds of pesticides were apparently present in every one of the populations exposed to these man-made compounds.

The process of evolution has two dimensions: phyletic evolution and speciation. Phyletic evolution is the gradual changes that occur with time in a single lineage of descent; as a rule these changes result in greater adaptation to the environment and often reflect environmental changes. Speciation occurs when a lineage of descent splits into two or more new lineages and is the process that accounts for the great diversity of the living world.

In sexually reproducing organisms a species is a group of interbreeding natural populations that are reproductively isolated from any other such groups. The inability to interbreed is important because it establishes each species as a discrete and independent evolutionary unit; favorable alleles can be exchanged between populations of a species but cannot be passed on to individuals of other species. Since species are unable to exchange genes, they must evolve independently of one another.

The reproductive isolation of species is maintained by means of biological barriers known as reproductive isolating mechanisms. These mechanisms are of two types: prezygotic mechanisms, which impede the mating between members of different populations and so prevent the formation of hybrid offspring, and postzygotic mechanisms, which reduce the viability or fertility of hybrid offspring. Both types of isolating mechanisms serve to forestall the exchange of genes between populations.

The prezygotic reproductive isolating mechanisms are of five major types: (1) ecological isolation, where populations occupy the same territory but live in different habitats and so do not meet; (2) temporal isolation, where mating in animals and flowering in plants occur in different seasons or at different times of day; (3) ethological isolation, where sexual attraction between males and females is weak or absent; (4) mechanical isolation, where copulation in animals or pollen transfer in plants is prevented because of the different size or shape of the genitalia or the different structure of flowers, and (5) gametic isolation, where

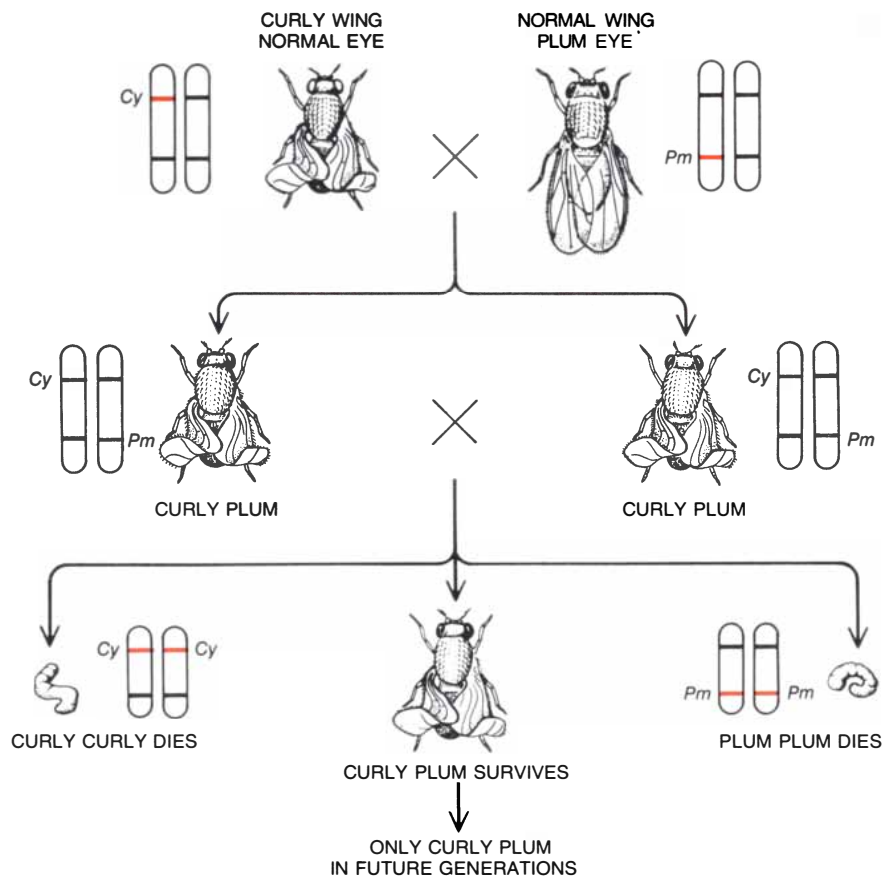
the gametes, or male and female germ cells, fail to attract each other. The spermatozoa of male animals may also be inviable in the sexual tract of females or pollen inviable in the stigma of flowers.

The postzygotic isolating mechanisms are of three major types: (1) hybrid inviability, where the hybrid zygotes fail to develop or at least to reach sexual maturity; (2) hybrid sterility, where hybrids fail to produce functional gametes, and (3) hybrid breakdown, where the offspring of hybrids have reduced viability or fertility.

All these reproductive isolating mechanisms do not act simultaneously between two species, but two or more are usually operating. Temporal isolation tends to be commoner in plants and ethological isolation commoner in animals, but even among closely related species different sets of isolating mechanisms are often operating when different pairs of species are compared. The evolutionary function of reproductive

isolating mechanisms is to prevent inbreeding, but how this end is achieved depends on the opportunism of natural selection acting in the context of the specific environmental circumstances and the available genetic variation.

Clearly the waste of reproductive effort is far greater for postzygotic isolating mechanisms than it is for prezygotic ones. If a hybrid zygote is produced that is inviable, two gametes have been wasted that could have been used in non-hybrid reproduction. Even worse, if the hybrid is viable but sterile, the waste includes not only the gametes but also the resources utilized by the hybrid during its development. The waste is still greater in the case of hybrid breakdown, which involves the resources utilized by both the hybrids and their offspring. Although gametic isolation also wastes gametes, and some other prezygotic mechanisms waste energy in unsuccessful courtship or failed copulation, in general prezygotic mechanisms are much less wasteful than postzygotic ones. For this



HETEROZYGOTE SUPERIORITY is one way natural selection can maintain disadvantageous alleles in a population. Shown here is a "balanced lethal" situation in *Drosophila* where homozygotes for either the "curly wing" allele or the "plum eye" allele die but the heterozygotes survive. As a result the two lethal alleles remain indefinitely in the population at frequencies of 50 percent each. A less extreme example of this mechanism in man is the case of the sickle-cell allele, which gives rise to an abnormal form of hemoglobin. Individuals who are heterozygous for the sickle-cell allele have a selective advantage over both homozygotes because they do not suffer from sickle-cell anemia (which afflicts homozygotes for the sickle-cell allele) and they are resistant to malaria (which afflicts homozygotes for the normal hemoglobin allele).

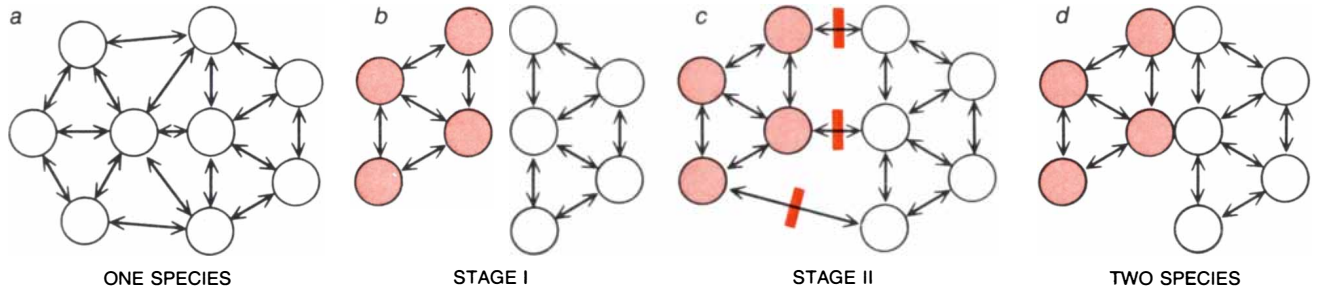
reason whenever two populations that have already been reproductively isolated by postzygotic mechanisms come in contact natural selection rapidly promotes the development of prezygotic isolating mechanisms.

Since species are reproductively isolated groups of populations, the ques-

tion of how species arise is equivalent to that of how reproductive isolating mechanisms arise. Speciation commonly has two stages: a first stage in which reproductive isolation starts as an incidental by-product of the genetic divergence between two populations, and a second stage in which reproductive iso-

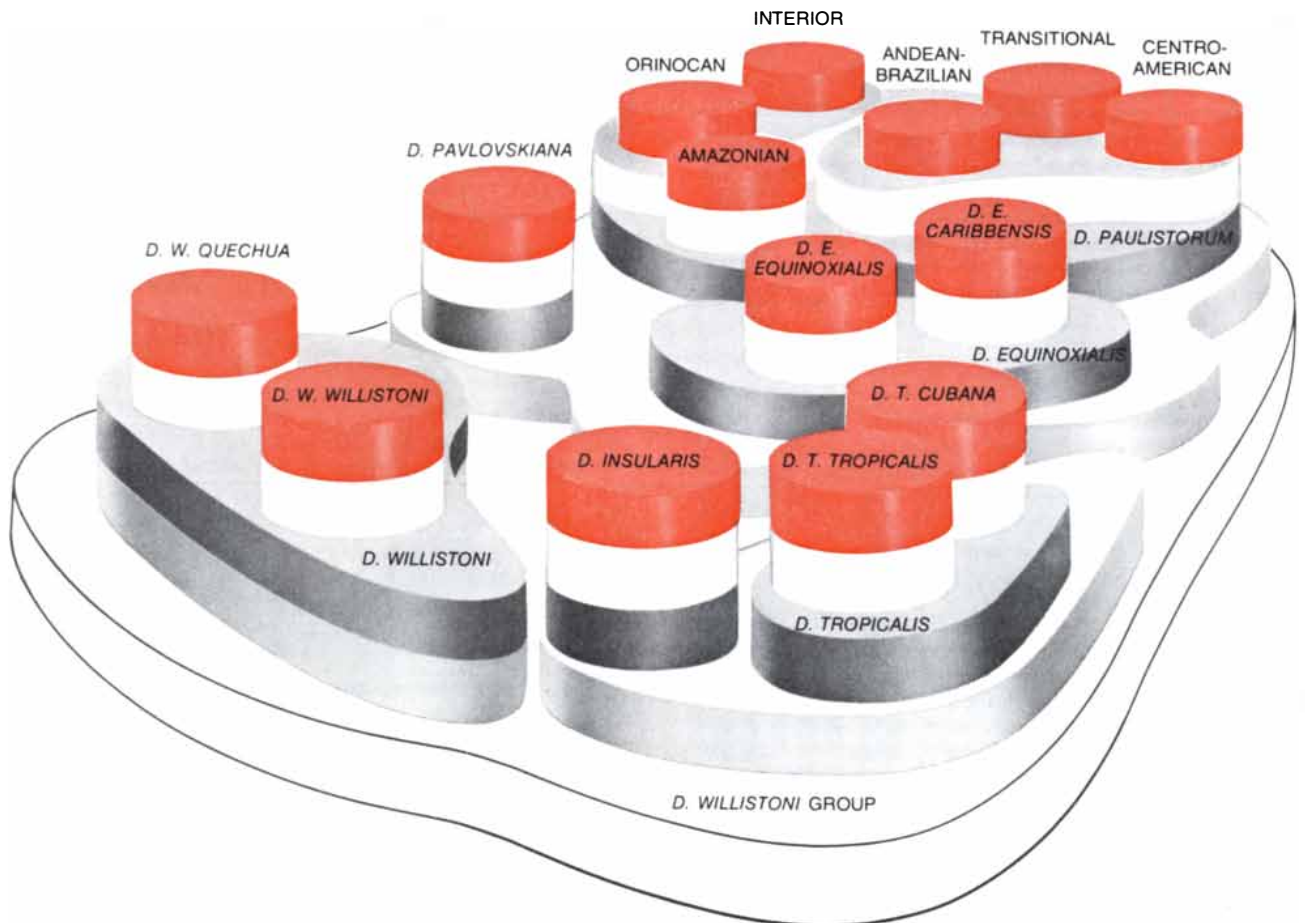
lation is completed when it is directly promoted by natural selection.

The first stage of speciation requires that the exchange of genes between two populations of a species be interrupted, usually by means of a geographical separation (say the formation of a



GEOGRAPHICAL SPECIATION usually occurs in two stages. In *a* local populations of a single species are represented by circles; the arrows indicate that crossbreeding may occur when individuals migrate from one population to another. Stage 1 (*b*) begins when two groups of populations become geographically isolated, so that there is no further exchange of genes between them. The isolated groups adapt to local conditions and gradually diverge genetically. In Stage

2 (*c*) individuals from the two isolated populations again come in contact. Because of the genetic divergence between the two groups crossbreeding gives rise to unviable or sterile offspring. Natural selection therefore favors the development of less wasteful prezygotic isolating mechanisms, which prevent mating between the two groups. In *d* speciation is complete: the two groups of populations coexist in the same territory without ever exchanging genes and hence evolve separately.



FORMATION OF NEW SPECIES within the *Drosophila willistoni* group is represented by a series of cross sections in time through the diverging phylogenetic branches. The morphologically very similar subspecies of *D. willistoni* and *D. equinoxialis* are in the first stage of

speciation. The six semispecies, or incipient species, of *D. paulistorum* exhibit prezygotic isolating mechanisms and hence are in the second stage of speciation. Where two or three semispecies of *D. paulistorum* inhabit the same locality speciation is virtually complete.

mountain range between them or the emigration of one of the populations to an island). The absence of gene exchange between the two populations makes it possible for them to diverge genetically, at least in part as a consequence of their adaptation to local conditions or ways of life. As the isolated populations become increasingly different genetically, postzygotic isolating mechanisms may appear between them because hybrid offspring would have disharmonious genetic constitutions and hence a reduced viability or fertility.

The first stage of speciation is usually a gradual process, and it is often difficult to decide whether or not two populations have entered it. Moreover, the first stage may be reversible: if two populations that have been geographically isolated for some time come to have overlapping ranges, it is possible for the two populations to fuse back into a single one if the loss of fitness in the hybrids is not too great. If, on the other hand, crossbreeding yields offspring with significantly reduced viability or fertility, the populations will undergo the second stage of speciation.

The second stage involves the development of prezygotic isolating mechanisms, a process that is directly promoted by natural selection. Consider the following simplified situation. Assume that at a certain locus there are two alleles: *A*, which favors matings within the population, and *a*, which favors crossbreeding with other populations. If postzygotic isolating mechanisms operate between two populations, *A* will be common in offspring of normal fitness and *a* will be common in hybrid offspring of low fitness. As a result the *a* allele will decrease in frequency from generation to generation. Natural selection therefore favors the development of prezygotic isolating mechanisms that avoid the formation of hybrid zygotes.

Speciation can take place without the second stage if gene exchange between two populations is prevented long enough for them to diverge genetically to a significant extent. For example, the ancestors of many plants and animals now indigenous to the Hawaiian Islands arrived there from the mainland several million years ago. There they evolved and became adapted to the local conditions. Although natural selection did not directly promote reproductive isolation between the species evolving in Hawaii and the species on the mainland, the reproductive isolation of many species has nonetheless become complete.

The two stages of speciation are apparent in a group of closely related species of *Drosophila* that live in the American Tropics. The group consists of 15 species, six of which are morphologically very similar and so are termed sibling species. One of the sibling spe-



GEOGRAPHICAL ISOLATION of the subspecies of *D. willistoni* and *D. equinoxialis* is indicated on these maps. *D. willistoni willistoni* inhabits continental South America east of the Andes, Central America, Mexico and the Caribbean islands, whereas *D. willistoni quechua* inhabits South America west of the Andes. *D. equinoxialis equinoxialis* inhabits South America, whereas *D. equinoxialis caribbensis* inhabits Central America and the large Caribbean islands.

cies, *D. willistoni*, consists of two subspecies (races of a species that inhabit different geographical areas): *D. willistoni quechua*, which lives in continental South America west of the Andes, and *D. willistoni willistoni*, which lives east of the Andes and also in Central America, Mexico and the islands of the Caribbean. These two subspecies do not meet in nature; they are separated by the Andes because the flies cannot survive at high altitudes. Tests have shown that there is incipient reproductive isolation between the subspecies, particularly in the form of hybrid sterility, although the result depends on the direction of the matings. When a female *willistoni* is crossed with a male *quechua*, the male and female offspring are fertile. If, however, a male *willistoni* is crossed with a female *quechua*, the female offspring will be fertile and the males will be sterile. If these two subspecies came in geographical contact and crossbred, natural selection would favor the development of prezygotic reproductive isolating mechanisms because of the subspecies' partial hybrid sterility. The two subspecies are therefore considered to be in the first stage of speciation.

Drosophila equinoxialis is another species that consists of two geographically separated subspecies: *D. equinoxialis equinoxialis*, which inhabits continental South America, and *D. equinoxialis caribbensis*, which lives in Central America and the Caribbean islands. Laboratory crosses between the two subspecies always yield fertile female offspring and sterile male offspring, independent of the direction of the cross. Thus there is somewhat greater reproductive isolation between the two subspecies of *D. equinoxialis* than there is between the two subspecies of *D. willistoni*. Natural selection in favor of prezygotic reproductive isolating mechanisms would accordingly be stronger for *D. equinoxialis* because all the hybrid males are sterile. There is no evidence, however, of prezygotic isolating mechanisms among the subspecies of either *D. willistoni* or *D. equinoxialis*, and therefore they are not yet considered different species.

The second stage of the speciation process can also be found within the *D. willistoni* group. *Drosophila paulistorum* is a species consisting of six semispecies, or incipient species. As in *D. equinoxialis*, crosses between males and females of these semispecies yield fertile females and sterile males. In places where two or three semispecies have come in geographical contact, however, the second stage of speciation has advanced to the point where ethological isolation—the most effective prezygotic isolating mechanism in *Drosophila* and many other animals—is nearly complete. Semispecies from the same locality will not crossbreed in the laboratory but semi-

species from different localities will; the reason is that the genes involved in ethological isolation have not fully spread throughout the populations. The semispecies of *D. paulistorum* therefore provide a striking example of the action of natural selection in the second stage of speciation. When ethological isolation is complete, the six semispecies will have become fully distinct species.

The final result of the process of geographical speciation can be observed in the species of the *D. willistoni* group. *D. willistoni*, *D. equinoxialis*, *D. tropicalis* and other species of this group coexist over wide territories without ever interbreeding. Hybrids are never found in nature, are extremely difficult to obtain in the laboratory and are always completely sterile.

Speciation is only one step, albeit the most fundamental one, in the diversification of the living world. Once reproductive isolation has been completed each newly formed species will take an independent evolutionary course; inevitably the species will become increasingly different as time passes. Since evolution is a gradual process, organisms that share a recent common ancestor are likely to be more similar to one another than organisms that share a remoter ancestor. This simple assumption is the logical basis of efforts to reconstruct evolutionary history by comparative studies of living organisms, which traditionally have been based on comparative morphology, embryology, cell biology, ethology, biogeography and other biological disciplines.

The task of reconstructing evolutionary history is far from simple: rates of evolutionary change may vary at different times, in different groups of organisms or with respect to different morphological features. Moreover, resemblances due to common descent must be distinguished from those due to similar ways of life, to the occupation of similar habitats or to accidental convergence. Sometimes the study of the fossil remains of extinct organisms provides clues to the evolutionary history of a group of species, but the fossil record is always incomplete and often altogether lacking.

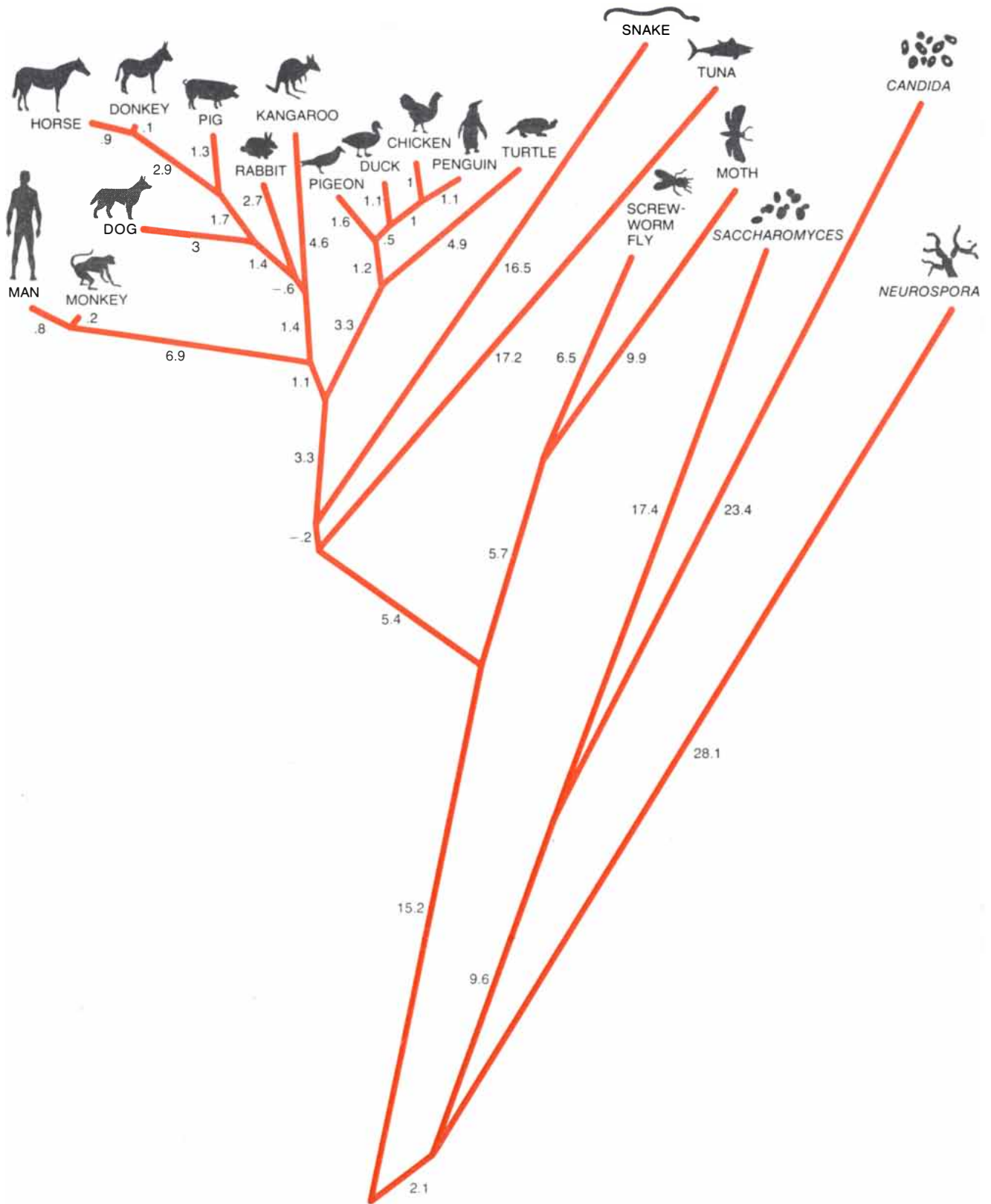
In recent years the comparative study of nucleic acids (DNA and RNA) and proteins has become a powerful tool for the reconstruction of evolutionary history. These informational molecules retain a considerable amount of evolutionary information in their sequence of nucleotides or amino acids. Since at the molecular level evolution proceeds by the substitution of one nucleotide or amino acid for another, the number of differences in the sequence of an equivalent nucleic acid or protein in two species provides some indication of the re-

lationship of their common ancestry. One widely studied protein is cytochrome *c*, a protein involved in cell respiration; another is hemoglobin.

Investigations of evolutionary history at the molecular level have two notable advantages over comparative anatomy and other classical disciplines. One is that the information is more readily quantifiable: the number of amino acids or nucleotides that are different is readily established when the sequence of units in a protein or a nucleic acid is known for several organisms. The second advantage is that very different types of organisms can be compared. There is little that comparative anatomy can tell us about organisms as diverse as yeast, a pine tree and a fish, but there are proteins common to all three that can be compared readily.

For example, the amino acid sequence of cytochrome *c* has been determined for several organisms, from bacteria and yeast to insects and human beings. Since each amino acid substitution can involve one, two or three nucleotide substitutions in the corresponding DNA codon, one can calculate the maximum or minimum number of nucleotide changes that could have given rise to the observed amino acid substitutions. Taking the minimum number of possible nucleotide differences between the genes coding for cytochrome *c* as a basis of comparison for 20 different organisms, Walter M. Fitch and Emanuel Margoliash at Northwestern University were able to construct a phylogeny of these animals [see illustration on opposite page]. The overall relations agree fairly well with those inferred from the fossil record and other traditional sources. The cytochrome *c* phylogeny disagrees with the traditional one in several instances, including the following: the chicken appears to be related more closely to the penguin than to ducks and pigeons; the turtle, a reptile, appears to be related more closely to birds than to the rattlesnake, and man and monkeys diverge from the mammals before the marsupial kangaroo separates from the placental mammals.

In spite of these erroneous relations, it is remarkable that the study of a single protein yields a fairly accurate representation of the evolutionary history of 20 diverse organisms. A more accurate molecular phylogeny of these species and others should be obtained when the sequences of additional proteins and nucleic acids have been determined. The study of informational molecules from an evolutionary standpoint is a young science that was founded only about a decade ago. It is a powerful approach that should make increasingly important contributions to our understanding of biological evolution.



COMPUTER-GENERATED PHYLOGENY of 20 diverse organisms, based on differences in the amino acid sequence of cytochrome *c* from each species, was prepared by Walter M. Fitch and Emanuel Margoliash at Northwestern University. The phylogeny agrees fair-

ly well with evolutionary relations inferred from the fossil record and other sources. The numbers on the branches are the minimum number of nucleotide substitutions in the DNA of the genes that could have given rise to observed differences in amino acid sequence.

Chemical Evolution and the Origin of Life

Within one billion years after the formation of the earth 4.6 billion years ago one-celled organisms had evolved out of organic molecules produced nonbiologically in an atmosphere containing no free oxygen

by Richard E. Dickerson

Perhaps the most striking aspect of the evolution of life on the earth is that it happened so fast. Various radioactive-isotope methods of dating stony meteorites all give approximately the same age: 4.6 billion years. If one assumes that the sun, the planets, the meteorites and other debris of the solar system all formed from the same primordial dust cloud at about the same time, then 4.6 billion years is the age of our planet as well. Much of the earth's early geological history has been erased by later events. Some of the most ancient sedimentary rocks known are in the Fig Tree and Onverwacht deposits of South Africa, respectively 3.2 and 3.4 billion years old. Both deposits contain microfossils that resemble bacteria. Evidently some kind of primitive life had appeared on our planet a little more than a billion years after its formation.

Twice as much time was then required before the emergence of eukaryotic cells (cells with nuclei) and of multicelled organisms. The step from nonbiological organic matter to life seems to have been easier than one might have expected, and the step from one-celled bacteria to multicelled organisms seems to have been harder. The later processes are better understood because the results in the fossil record are apparent. The first billion pages in the book of the earth's history are almost completely missing. One must try to reconstruct them from information in the later pages and from what one knows about the other planets and about chemistry in general. This article describes the attempts of investigators to reconstruct the evolution of life during the missing first billion years.

Plausible mechanisms have been demonstrated for synthesizing under primitive terrestrial conditions most of the monomers, or simple molecules, needed by the living cell. Some of these monomer units are assembled into two broad classes of polymers: nucleic acids, which embody and transmit the he-

reditary material, and proteins, of which some serve as structural materials and others as enzymes for catalyzing the scores of complex chemical reactions that underlie both metabolism and reproduction. The problem of showing how the monomers might have linked up into biologically effective polymers has proved to be more difficult, but a number of plausible pathways have been demonstrated. Moreover, in some experiments droplets with a membrane-like boundary surface or skin have exhibited the capacity to catalyze rudimentary reactions resembling those observed in living cells, and they have demonstrated the survival advantage of being isolated from the surrounding medium. All of this is a long way from creating "life in a test tube," but that is hardly the objective. The broad goal is to arrive at an intellectually satisfying account of how living forms could have emerged step by step from inanimate matter on the primitive earth. That goal appears to be in sight.

It is possible, of course, that life did not arise on the earth at all. According to the theory of panspermia, which was popular in the 19th century, life could have been propagated from one solar system to another by the spores of microorganisms. Francis H. C. Crick and Leslie E. Orgel recently made the more venturesome suggestion that the earth, and presumably other sterile planets, might have been deliberately seeded by intelligent beings living in solar systems whose stage of evolution was some billions of years ahead of our own. The process, which Crick and Orgel call directed panspermia, might explain, for example, why molybdenum, which is quite scarce on the earth, is essential for the functioning of many key enzymes.

One can neither prove nor disprove theories of panspermia, but they are not really relevant to the inquiry of interest here. The earth is hospitable to the kind

of life found on it. If that kind of life did not evolve on the earth, it must surely have evolved on a planet not drastically different from the earth in its temperature and composition. The question really is: How might life have evolved on an earthlike planet?

Assuming that terrestrial life did evolve on the earth, what was the planet like when the process began? One thing is certain: the atmosphere contained little or no free oxygen and hence was not strongly oxidizing as it is today. The organic matter that must accumulate as the raw materials from which life could evolve is not stable in an oxidizing atmosphere. One tends to forget that oxygen is a dangerously corrosive and poisonous gas, from which human beings and other organisms are protected by elaborate chemical and physical mechanisms. Many bacteria and all higher forms of life "burn" their food by combining it with oxygen, because this process yields far more energy per gram of fuel than simple anaerobic (nonoxygen) fermentation. Enzymes such as catalase, peroxidase and superoxide dismutase have evolved to protect oxygen-using organisms from toxic side effects. Anaerobic bacteria lack these protective systems; for them oxygen is both useless and lethal.

J. B. S. Haldane, the British biochemist, seems to have been the first to appreciate that a reducing atmosphere, one with no free oxygen, was a requirement for the evolution of life from nonliving organic matter. Without oxygen in the atmosphere there would have been no high-altitude ozone to block most of the ultraviolet radiation from the sun as there is today. The unblocked ultraviolet radiation reaching the surface of the planet could have then provided the energy for the synthesis of a great many organic compounds from molecules such as water, carbon dioxide and ammonia. Without free oxygen in the atmosphere to destroy them again such

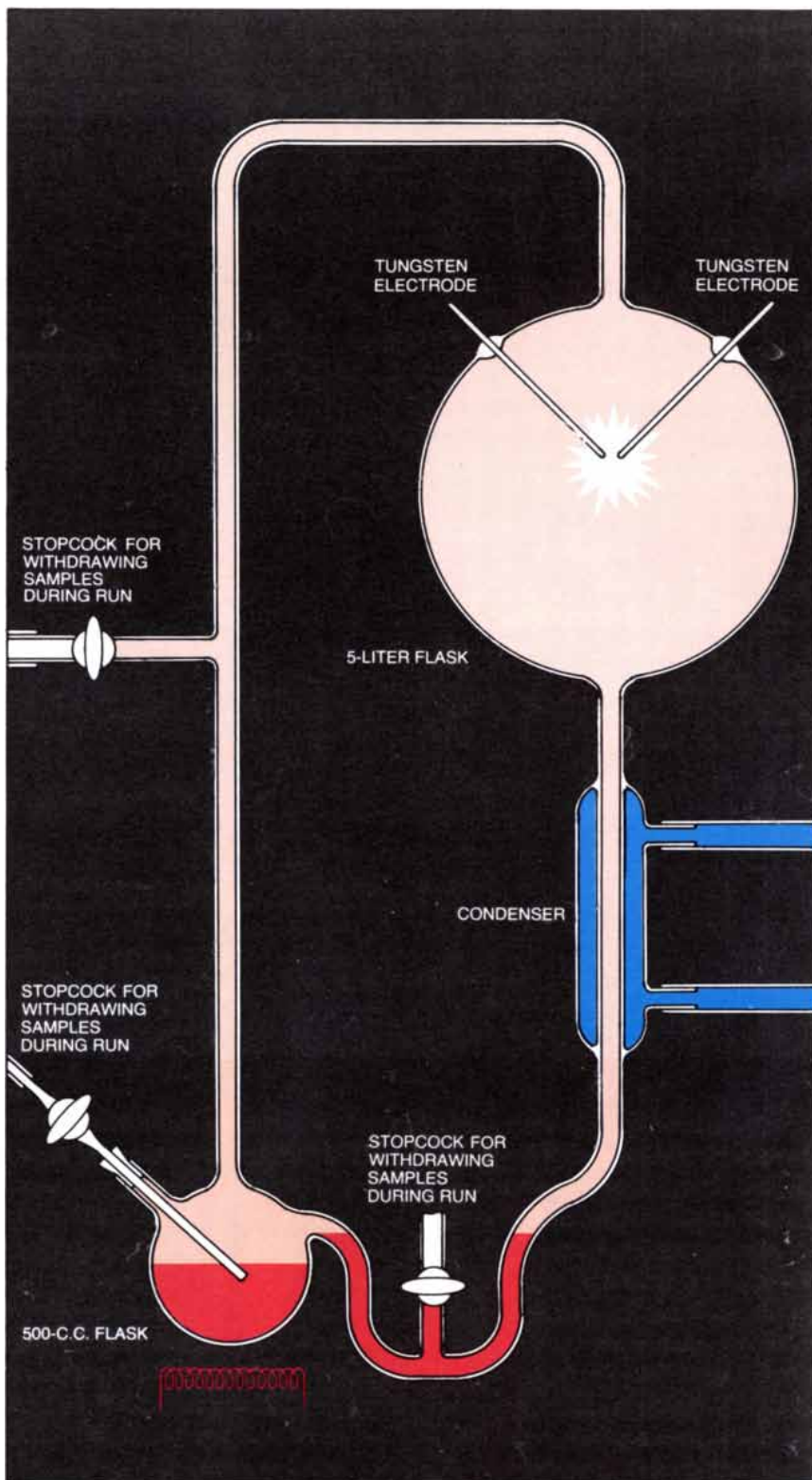
compounds would have accumulated in the oceans until, in Haldane's words, "the primitive oceans reached the consistency of hot dilute soup."

Haldane's ideas appeared in *Rationalist Annual* in 1929, but they elicited almost no reaction. Five years earlier the Russian biochemist A. I. Oparin had published a small monograph proposing rather similar ideas about the origin of life, to equally little effect. Orthodox biochemists were too convinced that Louis Pasteur had disproved spontaneous generation once and for all to consider the origin of life a legitimate scientific question. They failed to appreciate that Haldane and Oparin were proposing something very special: not that life evolves from nonliving matter today (the classical theory of spontaneous generation, which was untenable after Pasteur) but rather that life once evolved from nonliving matter under the conditions prevailing on the primitive earth and in the absence of competition from other living organisms.

Charles Darwin was on the right track, as he so frequently was, when he wrote to a friend in 1871: "It has often been said that all the conditions for the first production of a living organism are now present which could ever have been present. But if (and oh! what a big if!) we could conceive in some warm little pond, with all sorts of ammonia and phosphoric salts, light, heat, electricity, etc., present, that a protein compound was chemically formed ready to undergo still more complex changes, at the present day such matter would be instantly devoured or absorbed, which would not have been the case before living creatures were formed."

Harold C. Urey restated the Oparin-Haldane thesis in 1952 in his book *The Planets*, and he and Stanley L. Miller began conducting actual laboratory experiments at the University of Chicago to see whether or not energy sources available on the primitive earth could have induced the synthesis of organic compounds from gases that would have been present in the primitive atmosphere. They demonstrated that spark discharges in mixtures of hydrogen, methane, ammonia and water gave rise to aldehydes, carboxylic acids and amino acids. Other mixtures of gases, including carbon monoxide, carbon dioxide and nitrogen, were equally productive, provided that no free oxygen was present. Those experiments, and the beginnings of space exploration in the 1960's, reawakened interest in the origin of life and in the possible existence of life elsewhere in the universe.

From the outset Oparin and Haldane held divergent views about the initial conditions most important for the evolution of life, a disagreement that continues among origin-of-life theorists to-

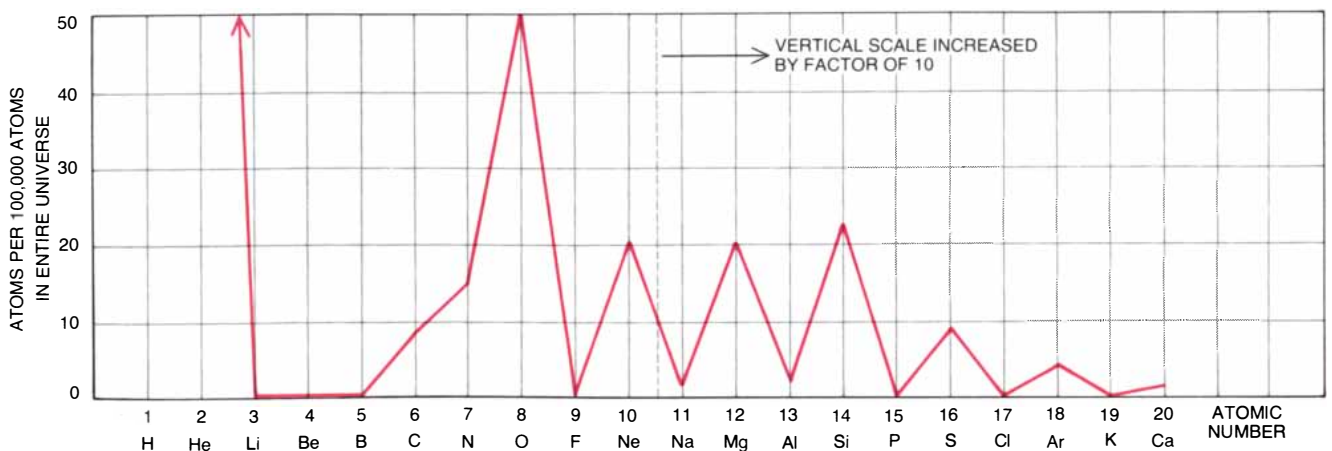


ORGANIC COMPOUNDS WERE SYNTHESIZED in an apparatus designed by Stanley L. Miller and Harold C. Urey at the University of Chicago to simulate conditions in the atmosphere of the primitive earth. Various mixtures of gases presumed to have been present in that atmosphere were admitted to the apparatus through the stopcock in the middle of the vertical tube at the left. Water in the 500-cubic-centimeter flask at the bottom of the tube was boiled to drive gases in a closed circuit through the apparatus. In the five-liter flask at the upper right the gases were subjected to a spark discharge (white) simulating energy inputs also presumed to have been present in the primitive atmosphere. The various compounds that were formed in the discharge (see top illustration on page 75) accumulated in solution at bottom of apparatus.

| ELEMENT | SYMBOL | ATOMIC NUMBER | ENTIRE UNIVERSE | ENTIRE EARTH | CRUST OF EARTH | OCEAN WATER | HUMAN BODY |
|------------------|--------|---------------|-----------------|--------------|----------------|-------------|------------|
| HYDROGEN | H | 1 | 92,714 | 120 | 2,882 | 66,200 | 60,563 |
| HELIUM | He | 2 | 7,185 | — | — | — | — |
| LITHIUM | Li | 3 | — | — | 9 | — | — |
| BERYLLIUM | Be | 4 | — | — | — | — | — |
| BORON | B | 5 | — | — | — | — | — |
| CARBON | C | 6 | 8 | 99 | 55 | 1.4 | 10,680 |
| NITROGEN | N | 7 | 15 | 0.3 | 7 | — | 2,440 |
| OXYGEN | O | 8 | 50 | 48,880 | 60,425 | 33,100 | 25,670 |
| FLUORINE | F | 9 | — | 3.8 | 77 | — | — |
| NEON | Ne | 10 | 20 | — | — | — | — |
| SODIUM | Na | 11 | 0.1 | 640 | 2,554 | 290 | 75 |
| MAGNESIUM | Mg | 12 | 2.1 | 12,500 | 1,784 | 34 | 11 |
| ALUMINUM | Al | 13 | 0.2 | 1,300 | 6,251 | — | — |
| SILICON | Si | 14 | 2.3 | 14,000 | 20,475 | — | — |
| PHOSPHORUS | P | 15 | — | 140 | 79 | — | 130 |
| SULFUR | S | 16 | 0.9 | 1,400 | 33 | 17 | 130 |
| CHLORINE | Cl | 17 | — | 45 | 11 | 340 | 33 |
| ARGON | Ar | 18 | 0.3 | — | — | — | — |
| POTASSIUM | K | 19 | — | 56 | 1,374 | 5 | 37 |
| CALCIUM | Ca | 20 | 0.1 | 460 | 1,878 | 6 | 230 |
| SCANDIUM | Sc | 21 | — | — | — | — | — |
| TITANIUM | Ti | 22 | — | 28 | 191 | — | — |
| VANADIUM | V | 23 | — | — | 4 | — | — |
| CHROMIUM | Cr | 24 | — | — | 8 | — | — |
| MANGANESE | Mn | 25 | — | 56 | 37 | — | — |
| IRON | Fe | 26 | 1.4 | 18,870 | 1,858 | — | — |
| COBALT | Co | 27 | — | — | 1 | — | — |
| NICKEL | Ni | 28 | 0.1 | 1,400 | 3 | — | — |
| COPPER | Cu | 29 | — | — | 1 | — | — |
| ZINC | Zn | 30 | — | — | 2 | — | — |
| | | | 99,999.5 | 99,998.1 | 99,999 | 99,994.4 | 99,999 |

DISTRIBUTION OF THE MAJOR ELEMENTS varies widely according to the nature of the sample. This table shows the abundance of the first 30 elements in the periodic table in atoms per 100,000 for the entire universe, for the entire earth, for the crust of the earth, for ocean water and for the human body. The blanks indicate that the abundance is less than .1 atom per 100,000. It is apparent from the

table that the earth is a highly unrepresentative sample of the elements present in the universe as a whole. The composition of the human body is fairly typical of the composition of all living organisms. Twenty-four of the elements are now known to be essential for the processes of life: the 20 given in color together with selenium (Atomic No. 34), molybdenum (No. 42), tin (No. 50) and iodine (No. 53).



GRAPHICAL REPRESENTATION of the abundance of elements in the universe reveals the predominance of elements of even atomic number, that is, elements whose nuclei contain an even number of protons. The explanation is that the stellar nuclear reactions synthe-

sizing the heavier elements, at least those up to iron, favor the helium nucleus as a building block. Beryllium is scarce because the fusion of three helium nuclei to form carbon is favored over the reaction that stops with the fusion of two helium nuclei to form beryllium.

day. A living cell has two central talents: a capacity for metabolism and a capacity for reproduction. The cell survives in the short run by rearranging the atoms of the compounds it ingests into molecules needed for its own maintenance. It survives vicariously over the long run by being able to reproduce itself and give rise to offspring with similar biochemical talents. Which came first, a functioning metabolism, protected by some kind of membrane against dilution and destruction by its surroundings, or a large molecule that survived by making copies of itself from materials in its surroundings? In other words, which is older, the "protobiont" or the "naked gene"? Haldane favored the latter idea. Oparin has always been more interested in the chemical reactions that can proceed inside droplets segregated from the bulk medium, and in the question of competition for survival among such droplets. (At the age of 84 Oparin perseveres in Moscow as the grand old man of origin-of-life research.) To Oparin the reproductive machinery and DNA are only the ultimate biochemical subtleties that turned metabolically competing protobionts into living cells.

The metabolism v. reproduction (or protein v. nucleic acid) argument should ultimately turn out to be as sterile as the chicken v. egg or heredity v. environment arguments of earlier generations. Today nucleic acids cannot replicate without enzymes, and enzymes cannot be made without nucleic acids. To the question, "Which came first, enzymes or nucleic acids?" the answer must be, "They developed in parallel." The catalysts needed to encourage reactions that favored the survival of particular droplets within the primitive Haldane soup, and the copying machinery to ensure that the catalysts were not lost as the droplets were broken up and dispersed by wave action and other mechanical forces, must have evolved together. The older systems did not survive because they could not compete with later improvements for their raw materials. Enzymic catalysis and DNA replication today are so thoroughly interwoven in living cells that it is hard to see what a simpler system might have been like. But as the British physicist J. D. Bernal wrote: "The picture of the solitary molecule of DNA on a primitive seashore generating the rest of life was put forward with slightly less plausibility than that of Adam and Eve in the Garden."

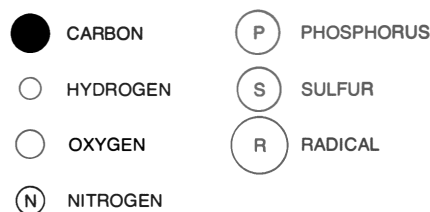
The step from aldehydes and amino acids nonbiologically formed to a living cell is a giant one. It is one thing to propose scenarios for the origin of life that might have been; it is another thing entirely to demonstrate that such scenarios are either possible or probable. As evidence there is a meager record of fossil microorganisms, a geological his-

tory of the planet, laboratory experiments that can demonstrate what primitive reactions might have been possible, extraterrestrial evidence for organic matter in meteorites and in spectra of interstellar dust, and the hope of detecting life that evolved independently on other planets.

We can divide the problem of the evolution of living cells from nonliving matter into five steps: (1) the formation of the planet, with gases in the atmosphere that could serve as raw materials for life; (2) the synthesis of biological monomers such as amino acids, sugars and organic bases; (3) the polymerization of such monomers into primitive protein and nucleic acid chains in an aqueous environment where depolymerization is thermodynamically favored; (4) the segregation of droplets of Haldane soup into protobionts with a chemistry and an identity of their own, and (5) the development of some type of reproductive machinery to ensure that the daughter cells have all the chemical and metabolic capabilities of the parent cells. Stated concisely, these are the problems of raw materials, monomers, polymers, isolation and reproduction.

The universe as a whole consists almost entirely of hydrogen (92.8 percent) and helium (7.1 percent), with minor impurities such as nitrogen, oxygen, neon and all the other elements. Two important features should be noted in the top illustration on the opposite page: the abundance of an element decreases in general with an increase in its atomic number (equal to the number of protons in its nucleus), and atoms with even atomic numbers are more abundant than their neighbors with odd atomic numbers. The reason is that the heavier elements are synthesized from the lighter ones in the interior of stars and that this synthesis, at least of the elements with an atomic number up to that of iron, involves the capture of alpha particles, or helium nuclei, which have two protons. The even-numbered elements are more abundant because they lie in the mainstream of synthesis; the odd-numbered elements are less abundant because they are synthesized by side reactions.

It was once thought that the sun and planets of the solar system were formed by the aggregation and cooling of a cloud of hot gas. It now seems more likely that the starting point was a cloud of cold gas, dust particles and debris that became flattened by rotation and developed a protosun or concentrated core at the center. The cloud was subsequently heated by the release of gravitational energy and to a lesser extent by the natural radioactivity of some of its atoms. As the sun coalesced at the center of the revolving flat cloud other lo-

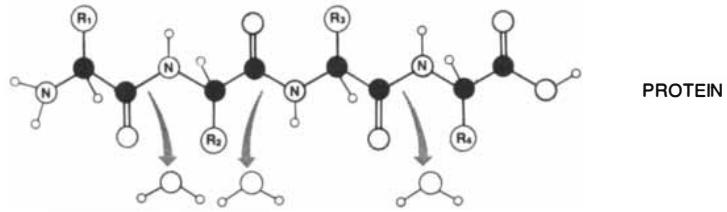


SIX KINDS OF ATOMS in the molecules on the following pages are identified in this key. "Radical" refers to side chains that go through a series of reactions without change.

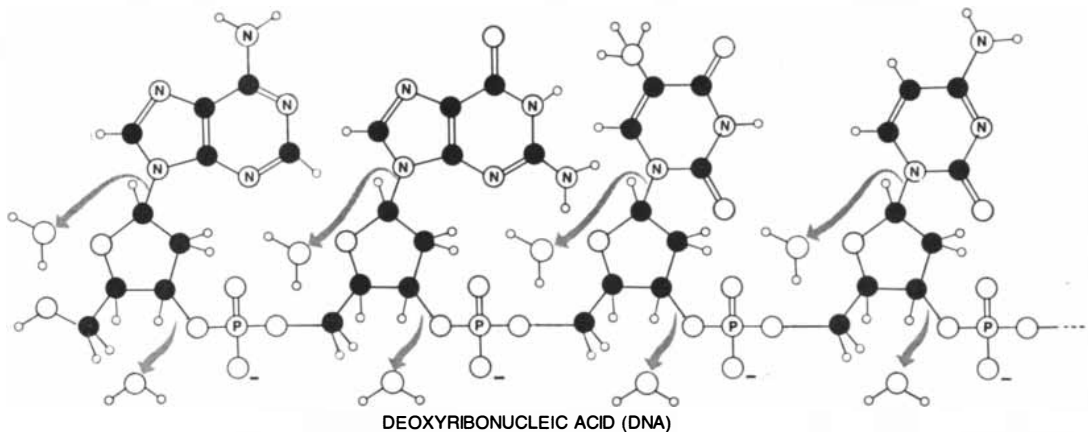
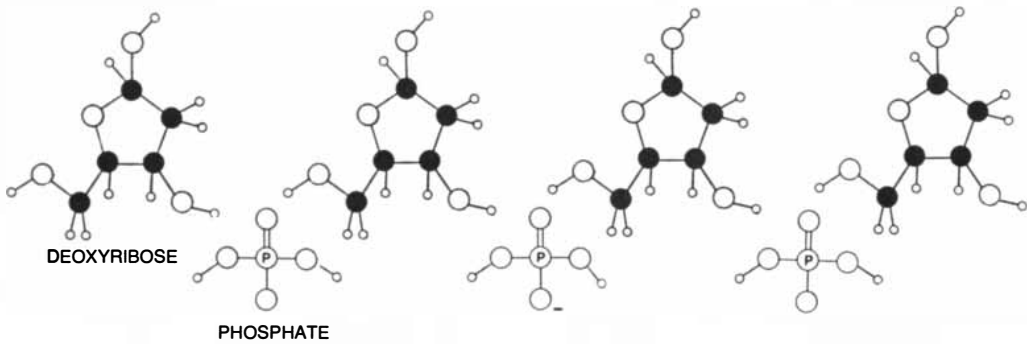
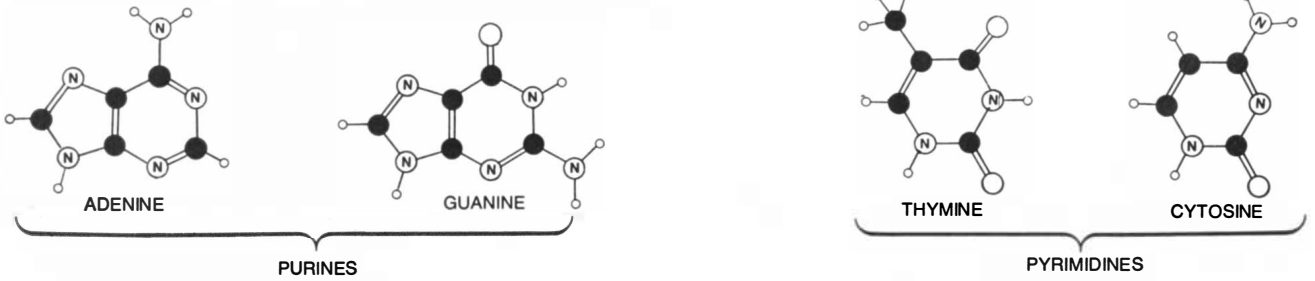
cal inhomogeneities at varying distances from the center became aggregation points for the formation of the planets. The large outer planets—Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus and Neptune—probably represent a fair sample of the composition of the original cloud, since their elemental makeup is close to that of the universe at large. They are composed mainly of hydrogen, helium, methane, ammonia and water. The small inner planets—Mercury, Venus, the earth and Mars—are richer in the heavier elements and poorer in such gases as helium and neon, which could escape from the weak gravitational pull of these planets.

A combination of low gravity and high temperature led to a loss of most of the earth's volatile constituents to interplanetary space soon after the planet coalesced. Oxygen was greatly increased in relative abundance because it was locked into the nonvolatile silicate minerals; much nitrogen was lost because the nitrides are less stable and more easily converted into volatile gases. In general terms the earth consists of an iron-nickel core and a mantle that corresponds roughly in composition to the silicate mineral olivine (FeMgSiO_4). Only about .034 percent of the earth is carbon.

The earth became stratified into a core, a mantle and a crust as a result of the heat released as the planet was built up by accretion. The original surface may have been too hot for water to remain liquid, but as soon as the temperature had fallen below the boiling point water released from the interior by outgassing processes such as volcanism would have condensed to form the original oceans. Outgassing would have given rise to a secondary atmosphere composed of water vapor from the water of hydration of minerals, methane (CH_4), carbon dioxide (CO_2), carbon monoxide (CO) from the decomposition of metal carbides, ammonia (NH_3) and nitrogen from nitrides, and hydrogen sulfide (H_2S) from sulfides. It is from this secondary atmosphere, the character of which was reducing rather than oxidizing, that life presumably arose. As Haldane pointed out, the oxygen in the atmosphere today was put there mainly by



NUCLEIC ACIDS



CENTRAL POLYMERS OF LIFE are proteins and nucleic acids. Proteins are polymers that serve both as structural materials and as catalysts for directing the course of biochemical reactions. Nucleic acids are polymers that embody the genetic code in which the specification for each of an organism's proteins is recorded. Deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) has a backbone assembled from alternating units of deoxyribose (a sugar) and phosphate. Attached to each deoxyribose unit is one of four different organic bases: adenine (*A*), guanine (*G*), thymine (*T*) or cytosine (*C*). The genetic code is written in sequences of three bases (for example *ATC*, *GCA* or *GTA*), which

represent one of 20 different amino acid monomers of a protein polymer. A sequence of triplet bases in DNA therefore specifies the sequence of amino acids in a protein. The side chains that distinguish one amino acid from another are indicated here by R_1 , R_2 , R_3 and so on. When amino acids are linked into polymers, a molecule of water must be removed at each linkage point, creating a peptide bond. The polymer is thus known as a polypeptide. A protein is a polypeptide of biological origin. The construction of nucleic acid chains also proceeds by removal of water molecules at the critical linkage points, a step that would require special conditions on the primitive earth.

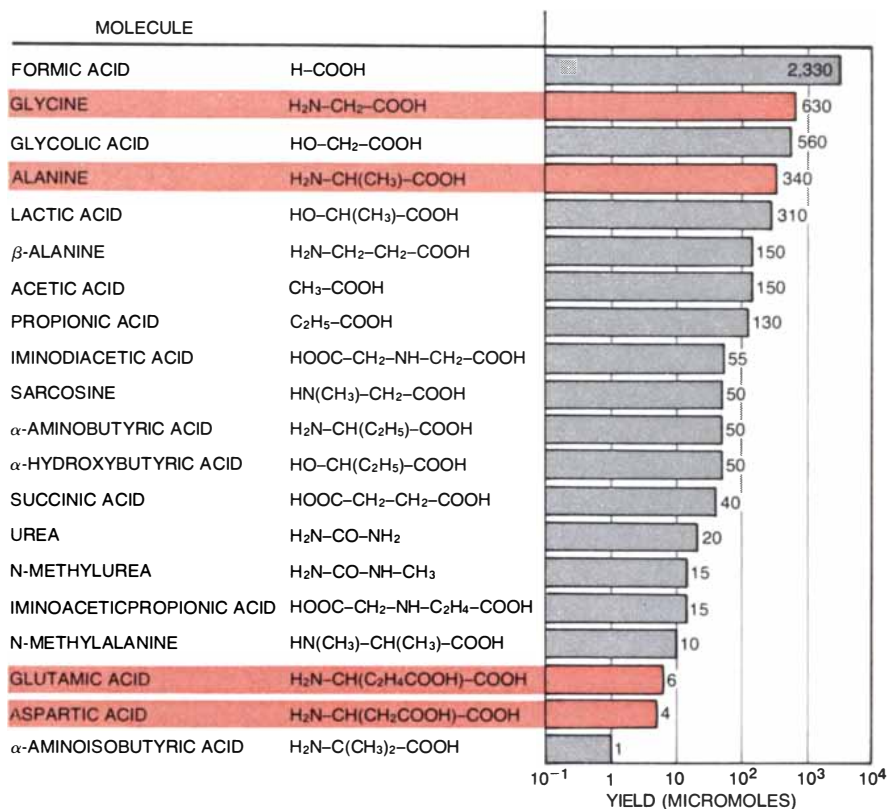
the earliest living organisms, which succeeded in harnessing the energy of sunlight to split water molecules and fix carbon dioxide to make glucose (C₆H₁₂O₆), releasing oxygen as a by-product. Having once appeared on the earth, life changed the planet and destroyed the conditions that made the original appearance of life possible.

What molecules would have to be synthesized in the primitive atmosphere and oceans as the precursors of life? The list would have to include amino acids for proteins; sugars, phosphates and organic bases for nucleic acids; lipids for membranes and a number of other special-purpose organic molecules such as flavins. If polymeric chains of proteins and nucleic acids are to be forged out of their precursor monomers, a molecule of water must be removed at each link in the chain. It is therefore hard to see how polymerization could have proceeded in the aqueous environment of the primitive ocean, since the presence of water favors depolymerization rather than polymerization. We shall have to face up to this difficulty, but first let us see how the monomers could have arisen.

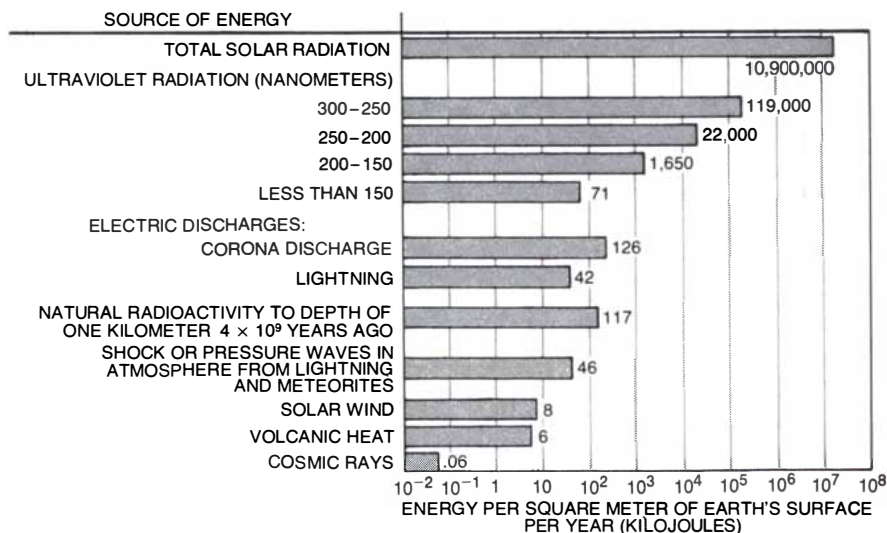
The formation of monomers from the gases of the primitive atmosphere is the step about which the most is known, since the reactions can be simulated and studied in the laboratory. In Miller and Urey's original experiments they worked with an artificial atmosphere consisting of hydrogen and the fully reduced forms of carbon, nitrogen and oxygen: methane, ammonia and water. Miller considered working with ultraviolet radiation in the first experiments, but difficulties with providing windows in the reaction vessel and keeping them clean of polymerized organic matter led him to conduct the first trials with an electric spark discharge, a laboratory simulation of a lightning flash.

In a typical experiment the gases were circulated past the spark for a week. The progress of synthesis was monitored by taking samples out of the boiling flask for analysis. It was surprising at first to find that the synthesized substances included several common amino acids and other molecules that are constituents of living matter. Many variations of the experiment have since been tried by Miller and by others, substituting carbon monoxide or carbon dioxide for methane, nitrogen for ammonia and ultraviolet radiation for the spark discharge. Many naturally occurring amino acids have been found, including leucine, isoleucine, serine, threonine, asparagine, lysine, phenylalanine and tyrosine. It is clear that amino acids would have been readily synthesized in the primitive atmosphere.

Two cautionary comments are necessary. Although the simulations yield



MOLECULES ASSOCIATED WITH LIFE were produced in the experiments conducted by Miller and Urey. The compounds listed here were created in one such experiment by repeatedly passing the spark discharge through a gaseous mixture of hydrogen, methane, ammonia and water. The mixture originally held 710 milligrams, or 59,000 micromoles, of carbon in the form of methane gas, of which about 15 percent was converted into the compounds listed. A substantially larger percentage of the carbon was deposited as a tarry residue that could not be analyzed. This particular experiment yielded four of the 20 amino acids that are commonly present in proteins, identified here in color. Structures of these compounds appear on page 81.



SOURCES OF ENERGY FOR CHEMICAL SYNTHESIS in the primitive atmosphere of the earth embrace a wide variety of phenomena. More than 98 percent of the energy in solar radiation arrives in the form of photons too weak to make and break chemical bonds. Only ultraviolet photons with wavelengths shorter than about 200 nanometers (less than 1.2 percent of the total ultraviolet) would have been highly effective in triggering chemical reactions. Value for energy in electric discharges, a total of 168 kilojoules per square meter of surface per year, is based on present-day weather conditions and could have been larger on the primitive earth.

many of the amino acids found in the proteins of living organisms, they also yield at least as many related molecules that are not present. For example, experiments of the Miller type synthesize three isomeric forms of an amino acid with the formula $C_3H_7NO_2$: alanine, beta-alanine and sarcosine. Yet only alanine has been incorporated into the proteins of living organisms. Of the three isomers valine, isovaline and norvaline only valine appears in proteins today. Seven amino acid isomers with the formula $C_4H_9NO_2$ are created in spark-discharge experiments, none of which is designated as a protein constituent by the universal genetic code of terrestrial life. It is obvious that the choice of the 20 amino acids in the genetic code was not foreordained by the availability of a particular set of molecules on the primitive earth. One of the fascinating side issues of origin-of-life biochemistry is why the present set of 20 amino acids was chosen. Were there false starts, with genetic codes that specified different sets of amino acids, in lines of development that died out without a trace because they could not compete with the lines that survived? There probably were.

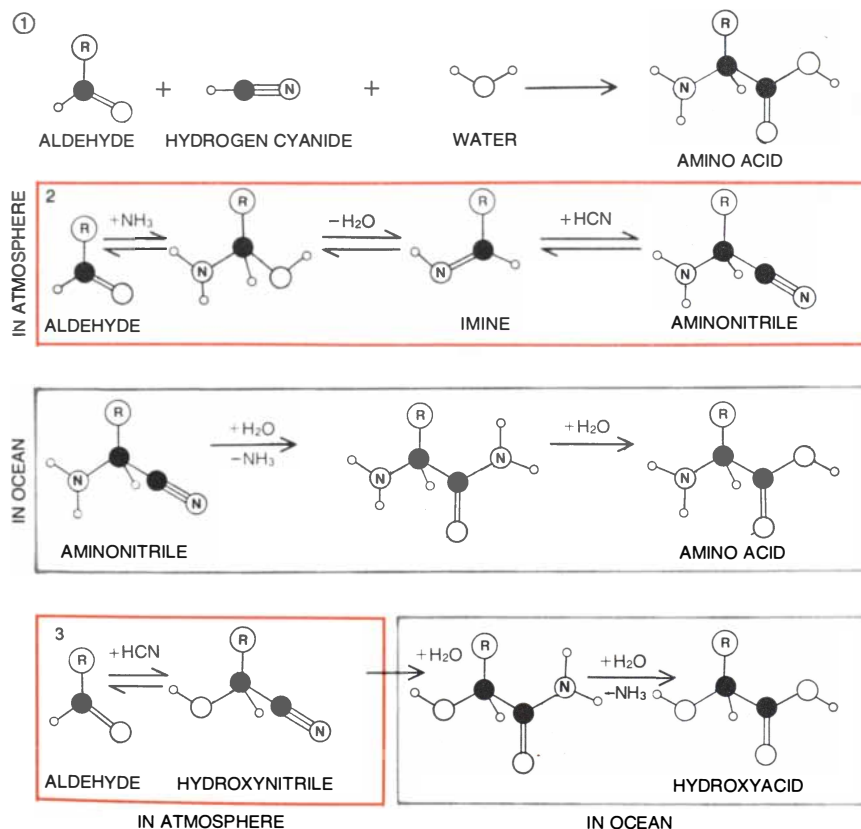
The other cautionary observation is that these laboratory simulations of prebiological reactions give rise to equal numbers of both forms of optically active molecules: molecules that rotate polarized light in opposite directions because the molecules exist in two configurations that are mirror images of each other. Such molecules are designated by the prefix D or L, abbreviations for dextro and levo, designating the direction of rotation of the polarized light. Except for certain special adaptations involving bacterial cell walls and biochemical defense mechanisms, all living organisms today incorporate only L amino acids. Various attempts have been made to explain why only one optical isomer of amino acids came to be favored, ranging from the asymmetric crystal structure of minerals that could act as surface catalysts to the natural polarization of cosmic rays and Coriolis forces arising from the rotation of the earth (which differ in the two hemispheres). It seems likely that the primitive selection of the L isomers over the D isomers was a matter of chance. We do know that enzymes must bind molecules to their surface and that enzymes will be more efficient if they are de-

signed to bind only one isomer or the other. There may at one time have been primitive life or precursors of life based on both D- and L-amino acids, with a 50 percent chance that the L amino acids would eventually prevail.

What are the detailed chemical steps by which amino acids are synthesized by a spark discharge or ultraviolet radiation? In following the appearance and disappearance of intermediates during week-long synthesis runs Miller and Urey observed that the concentration of ammonia fell steadily and that its nitrogen atoms appeared first in molecules of hydrogen cyanide (HCN) and cyanogen (C_2N_2), which along with aldehydes were the first substances formed. Amino acids were synthesized more slowly at the expense of hydrogen cyanide and aldehydes. This progression suggests that the amino acids are formed from aldehydes by a mechanism well known to organic chemists, the Strecker synthesis [see equations 1, 2 and 3 in illustration on this page].

The aldehyde first adds ammonia and loses water to form an imine; the imine then adds hydrogen cyanide to form an aminonitrile. These two steps are freely reversible. The amino acid is formed by the irreversible hydrolysis of the aminonitrile, with the addition of two molecules of water and the loss of ammonia. On the primitive earth the aminonitriles could have been synthesized in the atmosphere and dissolved and hydrolyzed in the ocean. In laboratory applications of the Strecker synthesis hydrolysis is carried out in solutions that are either acidic or basic because the rate of hydrolysis in a neutral solution is low. On the primitive earth, however, the hydrolysis could have been stretched over tens of thousands of years without penalty since there would have been no free oxygen to degrade the aminonitriles. Hydroxyacids also are formed by the Strecker synthesis. Formaldehyde (CH_2O) is converted into glycolic acid ($C_2H_4O_3$) and the amino acid glycine ($C_2H_5NO_2$), and acetaldehyde (C_2H_4O) is converted into lactic acid ($C_3H_6O_3$) and the amino acid alanine ($C_3H_7NO_2$). Some of the more complex amino acids require more complex aldehydes as starting materials. On the other hand, serine ($C_3H_7NO_3$), an amino acid with a hydroxyl group (OH), can be made by the condensation of two molecules of formaldehyde followed by a Strecker synthesis [see equations 4 and 5 in top illustration on opposite page]. Other special pathways have been proposed for the synthesis of most of the naturally occurring amino acids.

Electric discharges and ultraviolet radiation are not the only conceivable sources of energy for prebiological synthesis. Other sources include the emanations from radioactive elements in surface rocks and shock waves from light-

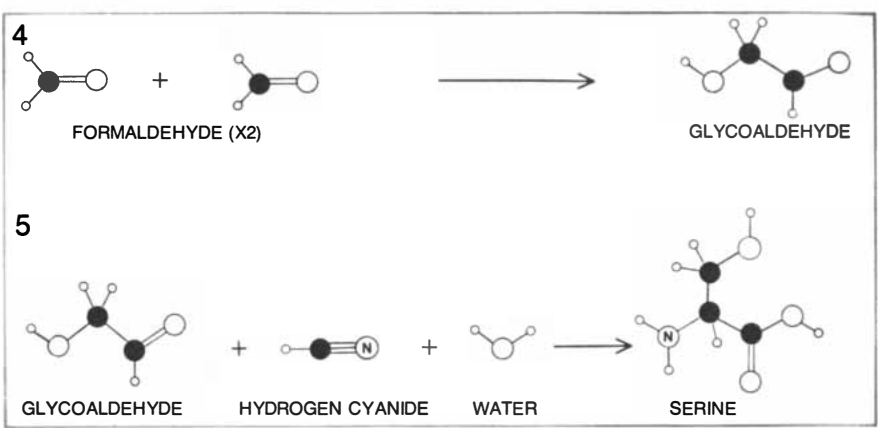


SOURCES OF AMINO ACIDS in experiments simulating the primitive atmosphere are aldehydes, hydrogen cyanide (HCN) and water (1). In the reaction R, a side chain of the aldehyde, appears as the side group of the amino acid. The reaction probably follows the steps of what is known as the Strecker synthesis (2). The first three steps (color), in which water is removed, could have taken place in the primitive atmosphere. If the aminonitrile formed entered ocean, the final hydrolysis steps could proceed. Hydroxyacids, such as lactic acid and glycolic acid, which have an additional hydroxyl group (OH), can also be formed by a Strecker synthesis (3).

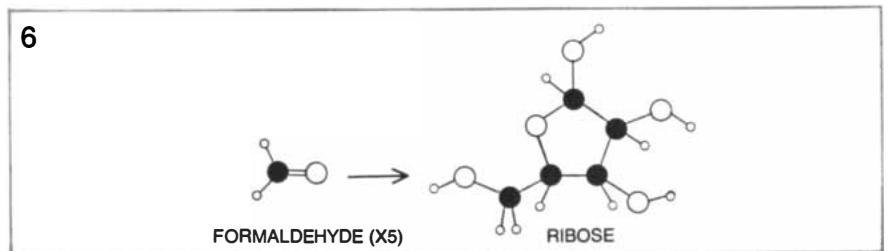
ning and meteors. Although by far the greatest amount of energy comes from the sun, much of it is in the visible and infrared regions of the spectrum, where the photons do not have enough energy to make and break chemical bonds. Moreover, most of the ultraviolet radiation would have been ineffective in triggering chemical synthesis because methane and other small hydrocarbon molecules, water, carbon monoxide and carbon dioxide can absorb only wavelengths shorter than about 200 nanometers, or less than 1.2 percent of the available ultraviolet radiation (about 1,720 kilojoules out of a total of 143,000 kilojoules per square meter of the earth's surface per year). Of the gases presumed to have been present in the primitive atmosphere only ammonia and hydrogen sulfide can absorb longer wavelengths: ammonia up to 220 nanometers and hydrogen sulfide up to 240. As a result the two gases may have been important in the primitive atmosphere as collectors of solar energy.

If the weather on the primitive earth was no more violent than today's, lightning and the corona discharges of atmospheric electricity would have provided about 170 kilojoules per square meter per year. The amount of energy from natural radioactivity, calculated by extrapolating backward to the early years of the earth's history, would have been about 117 kilojoules. Shock waves in the atmosphere would have provided on the order of 46 kilojoules, again assuming that the primitive weather resembled our own. The "wind" of energetic particles from the sun and volcanism together may have contributed another 14 kilojoules, perhaps more if the primitive earth were more active tectonically than it is today. Of all the energy sources for prebiological synthesis electric discharges probably were the most significant, both because of the amount of energy involved and because this energy would be released close to the surface of the ocean where the products could easily be dissolved in the water.

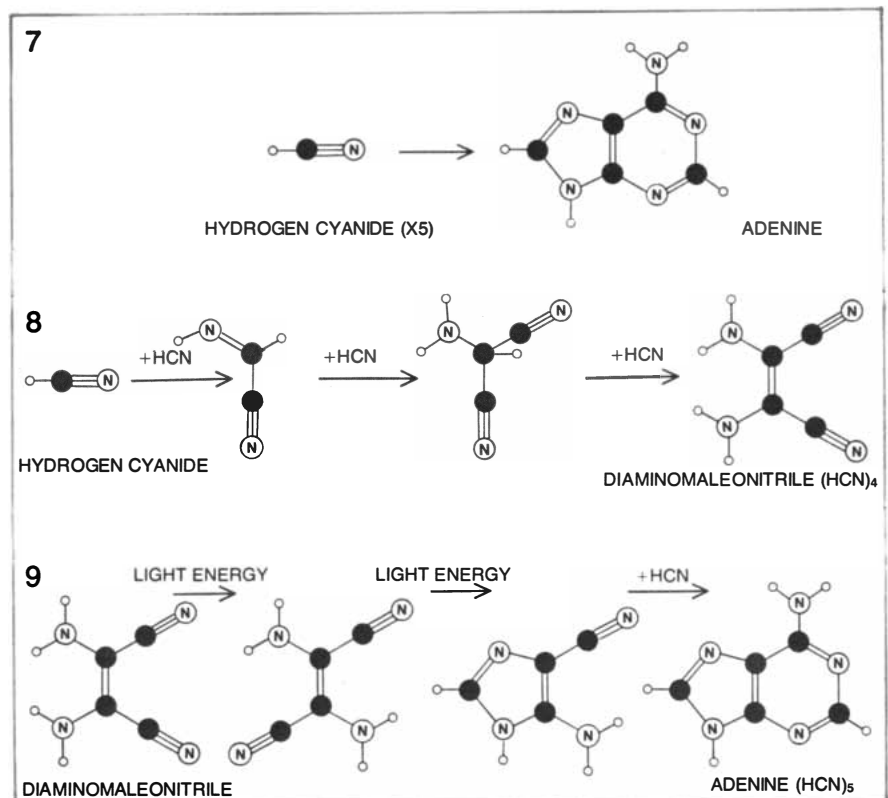
Twenty amino acids are enough building blocks for proteins. For nucleic acids one must have two kinds of sugar (ribose for RNA and deoxyribose for DNA), phosphate and two kinds of nitrogen-containing bases: purines and pyrimidines. The sugars can be built up as condensation products of formaldehyde by the synthesis known as the formose reaction. The mechanism involves several steps, but the overall reaction is simple: five molecules of formaldehyde combine to form one molecule of ribose [see equation 6 in middle illustration at right]. There are problems with the formose reaction (the ribose produced is unstable in aqueous solution and the experimental conditions are not realistic simulations of primitive earth conditions), but some such reaction could



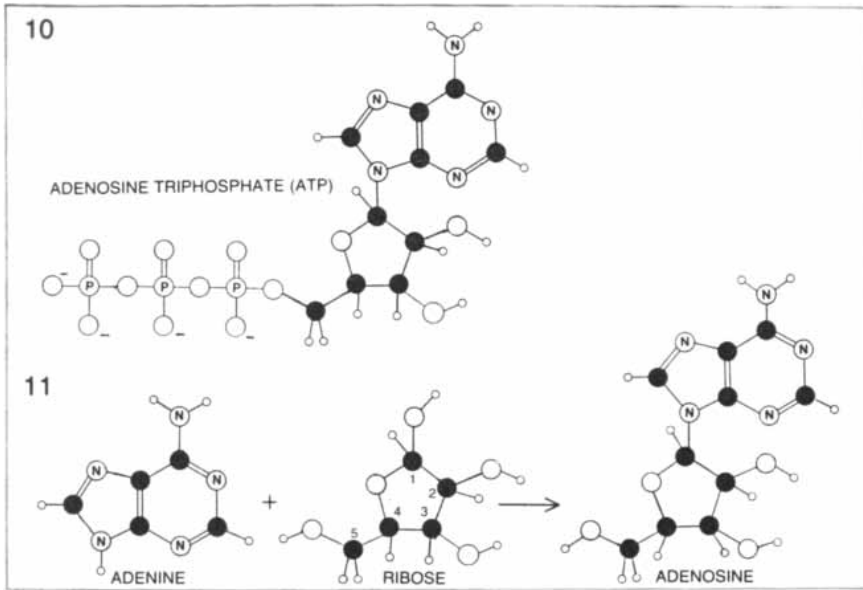
SYNTHESIS OF AMINO ACID SERINE in primitive atmosphere could have begun with condensation of two molecules of formaldehyde to form glycoaldehyde (4). Strecker synthesis could have converted glycoaldehyde into serine, which has hydroxyl group in its side chain (5).



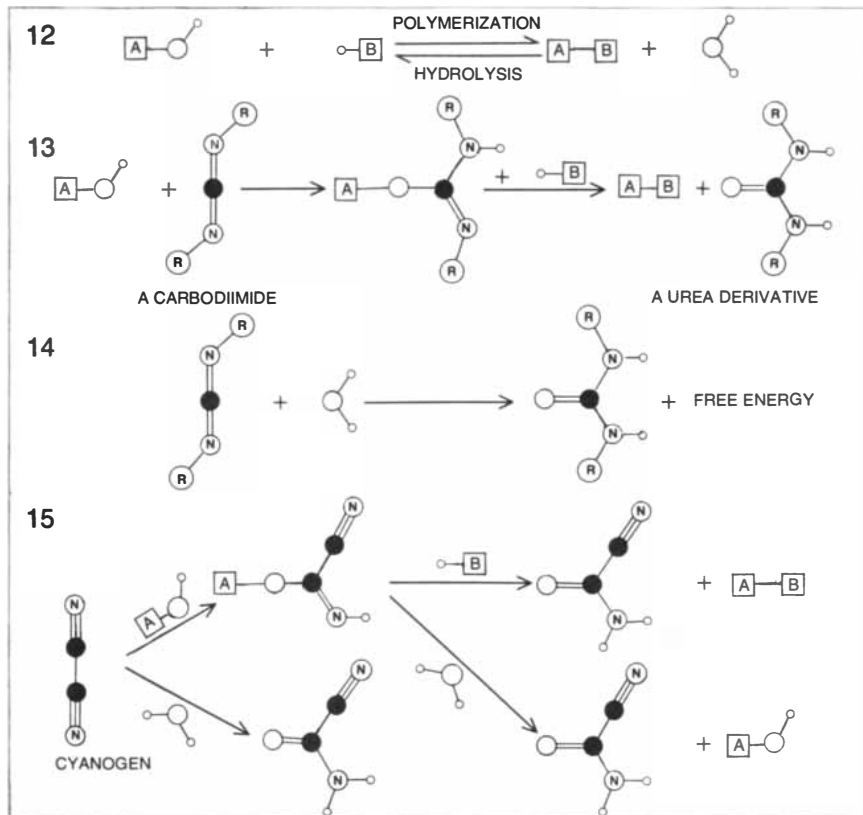
SYNTHESIS OF SUGAR RIBOSE, a constituent of nucleic acids, can be achieved by a multi-step reaction in which five molecules of formaldehyde combine to form one molecule of ribose.



ADENINE, a pentamer of hydrogen cyanide (7), is the most easily synthesized of the four organic bases that serve as the coding units of DNA. Presumably four molecules of hydrogen cyanide combine to form a tetramer, diaminomaleonitrile (8). The tetramer rearranges itself so that it forms a five-member ring. A fifth molecule of hydrogen cyanide closes a second ring (9).



ADENOSINE TRIPHOSPHATE (ATP), the principal medium for the storage and exchange of energy in all living organisms, is created from adenine, ribose and a triphosphate tail (10). The nonbiological synthesis of the adenosine presents a special difficulty because the adenine might be coupled to any one of the four carbons in the ribose (1', 2', 3' or 5') that carries a hydroxyl group (11). Moreover, three of the four hydroxyl carbons (1', 2' and 3') are asymmetric, so that alpha and beta forms of the molecule can be synthesized at each of them. In organisms today adenine and ribose are coupled at the 1' carbon in the molecule's beta configuration.



FORMATION OR LENGTHENING OF A POLYMER CHAIN requires the removal of the constituents of water from the ends of the subunits being joined. Here the subunits, which can be either monomers or polymers, are labeled A and B (12). In the presence of water the reaction is driven to the left, thereby uncoupling the subunits. To drive the reaction to the right requires not only the removal of water but also an input of energy. On the prebiological earth a coupling agent such as a carbodiimide could have brought about such polymerizations (13). The uptake of water by the carbodiimide releases the free energy needed for the reaction (14). Polymerization can be thwarted, however, if water is present (15). In this example the coupling agent is cyanogen. At each step the reactions with water are thermodynamically favored.

have yielded the necessary ribose molecules.

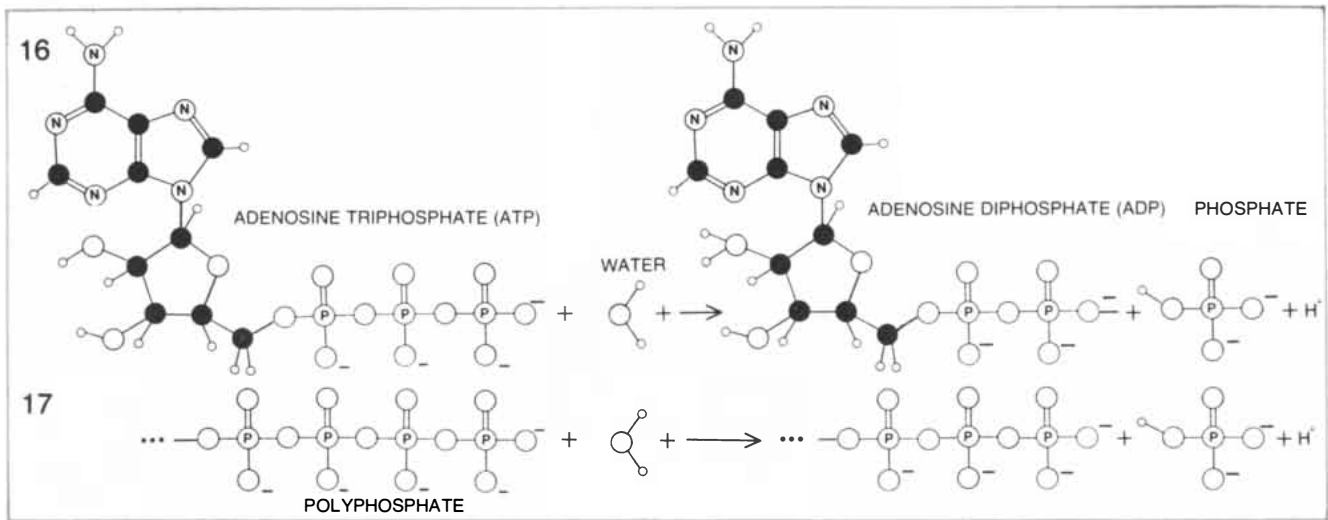
Among the organic bases the purine molecule adenine is the most readily synthesized. It is simply a pentamer of hydrogen cyanide: 5HCN yields $\text{C}_5\text{H}_5\text{N}_5$. It seems likely that four molecules of hydrogen cyanide combine initially to form a tetramer of HCN, diaminomaleonitrile. The diaminomaleonitrile molecule is an important intermediate in many reactions leading to base synthesis. In the presence of light the molecule can rearrange itself and add one more hydrogen cyanide to form adenine [see equations 7, 8 and 9 in bottom illustration on preceding page]. The synthesis proceeds under conditions that would have been reasonable on the primitive earth. Guanine, the other purine needed in nucleic acids, can be obtained from diaminomaleonitrile by hydrolysis reactions involving cyanogen. Other less convincing syntheses have been proposed for the pyrimidine bases: thymine, uracil and cytosine.

When adenine is joined to a molecule of ribose, the product is adenosine, a nucleoside. With the simple addition of a triphosphate tail adenosine becomes adenosine triphosphate (ATP), the molecule that serves as the primary currency of energy exchange in all living organisms [see equation 10 in top illustration at left]. It is noteworthy that the nucleoside selected for coupling to the triphosphate is adenosine and not guanosine, cytidine or uridine. There is no obvious reason why ATP is better suited for energy storage than GTP, CTP or UTP. It may be that the relative simplicity of the synthesis of adenine led to its being present in greater concentrations than the other bases in the primitive Haldane soup. The use of ATP may represent nothing more than another cosmic throw of the dice.

It is not difficult to account for the appearance of the bases and sugars of nucleic acids on the primitive earth. An unexpected stumbling block arises, however, when one tries to account for the particular way in which the bases and sugars are joined to make nucleosides, such as the coupling of adenine and ribose to form the adenosine molecule [see equation 11 in top illustration at left].

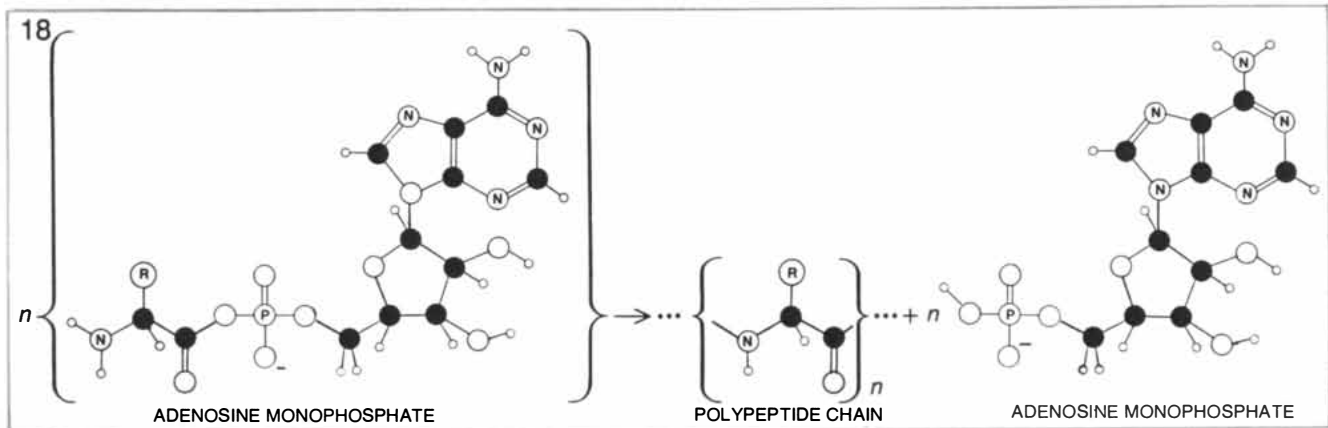
The problem is that ribose has four hydroxyl groups, any one of which could serve as the linkage point to adenine. Moreover, three of the hydroxyl groups are joined to "asymmetric" carbon atoms, so that adenine could be linked to each of the carbon atoms (designated 1', 2' and 3') in two structurally different ways, yielding either an alpha or a beta configuration. No one has yet proposed a convincing method of getting good yields of the beta-1' connection between adenine and ribose that is universally found in DNA and RNA.

In spite of all these qualifying state-



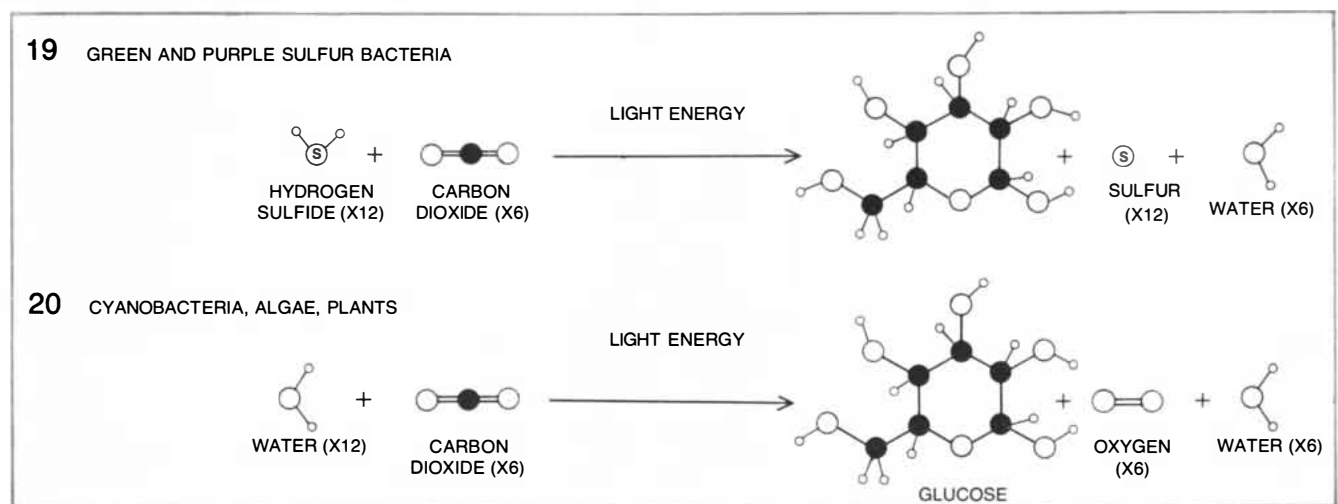
ATP IS AN EFFECTIVE STOREHOUSE of free energy because a large amount of energy is released when it is hydrolyzed by water to adenosine diphosphate (ADP) and a phosphate ion (16). This energy arises in part because the repulsion between the three bound phos-

phates in ATP can be relieved by breaking the connecting bonds and letting the phosphates move apart. For the same reason polyphosphate chains can also store energy (17). Early organisms might have relied on nonbiologically formed polyphosphates for their energy.



FORMATION OF POLYPEPTIDE CHAINS has been shown to take place on the surface of particles of clay. In a typical example montmorillonite clay promotes the polymerization of polypeptides

from amino acid adenylates, esters formed by the reaction of amino acids with adenosine monophosphate (AMP). Energy released by phosphate ions enables the polymer to form in the presence of water.



INVENTION OF PHOTOSYNTHESIS enabled living organisms to become the primary producers of energy-rich molecules instead of mere consumers of those provided by prebiological processes. The first organisms capable of photosynthesis probably made use of hydrogen sulfide (H₂S) as a source of hydrogen atoms for converting

carbon dioxide (CO₂) into glucose (19). Later the predecessors of the cyanobacteria (blue-green algae), green algae and higher plants mastered the technique of obtaining hydrogen from water, a more elaborate two-step process (20) that released oxygen and transformed the atmosphere into the one in which all subsequent life developed.

ments, current knowledge of the chemistry by which amino acids, bases, sugars and other monomers of life could have been synthesized on the primitive earth is really rather impressive. Although the answers are not yet known, the problems can at least be defined, and they seem to be chemical problems that are likely to yield to further effort and experimentation. There are no fundamental or philosophical difficulties to be encountered with the synthesis of the monomers. As will now be apparent, one can say nearly as much for the formation of the biological polymers.

The central problem in understanding how the polymers were formed on the primitive earth is understanding how reactions requiring both the input of energy and the removal of water could take place in the ocean. Each joining of subunits to lengthen a polymer chain calls for the removal of the elements of water from the ends being joined [see equation 12 in bottom illustration on page 78]. Since such reactions are reversible, an excess of water will drive them toward the left, in the direction of hydrolysis rather than polymerization. Furthermore, if all the reactants and products are present in comparable concentrations, the reaction to the left gives off free energy and hence is spontaneous, whereas the desired reaction requires free energy and hence must be driven "uphill" to the right. There are two ways to drive the polymerization reaction to the right: concentrate the reactants and remove water from the products or couple the process to some energy-releasing reaction that will drive polymerization toward completion. Both approaches have been investigated.

The energy to drive polymerization reactions in living organisms today is supplied by molecules of ATP. The coupling of reactions that require energy with those that release energy is accomplished by enzymes. On the prebiological earth, before enzymes existed, the two functions could have been carried out by certain compounds that possess large amounts of free energy and provide their own coupling to the reactant molecules. Such coupling reagents are familiar to organic chemists. The molecules of a typical class, the carbodiimides, have a carbon atom linked by energetic double bonds to two nitrogen atoms ($N=C=N$). If the carbodiimide is brought in contact successively with two monomers or polymers, *A* and *B*, one of which has a terminal hydroxyl group and the other a terminal hydrogen atom, it removes water and joins the two monomers or polymers end to end. The uptake of water by the carbodiimide releases enough energy to make the combined reaction go [see equations 13 and 14 in bottom illustration on page 78].

Carbodiimides are only illustrative of the principle of coupling. Potential coupling agents that have actually been

made in prebiological synthesis experiments include cyanogen ($N\equiv C-C\equiv N$), cyanamide ($N\equiv C-NH_2$), cyanoacetylene ($N\equiv C-C\equiv C-H$) and diaminomalonic nitrile, all of which incorporate carbon and nitrogen atoms joined by high-energy triple bonds. Cyanoacetylene can be produced by an electric discharge through a mixture of hydrogen cyanide; cyanogen can be produced from hydrogen cyanide both by electric discharge and by ultraviolet radiation. The energy of the electric spark or of the photons is stored as free chemical energy in the triple bonds of the product molecules for release later in the coupling reaction. In this way prebiological polymerizations could be driven indirectly by ultraviolet radiation or lightning in much the same way that animals living on plant starches today are driven indirectly by solar energy.

A major problem presented by such coupling mechanisms under prebiological conditions is to explain how the coupling agent can be prevented from combining directly with the ubiquitous water molecules and thereby short-circuiting the desired polymerization reactions. In the laboratory carbodiimide coupling reactions are carried out in nonaqueous solvents, but that is clearly not a reasonable model for the primitive earth. For example, if the primitive coupling agent were cyanogen, water could abort polymerization in either the first or the second step of the two-step reaction [see equation 15 in bottom illustration on page 78].

One suggestion is that prebiological coupling reactions could have succeeded in aqueous solution if the molecules to be polymerized had been previously coupled to negatively charged ions, such as the phosphate ion (HPO_4^{--}). Organophosphates can compete quite successfully with water for the energetic bonds of coupling reagents. Phosphate condensations have been used successfully to make dipeptides from amino acids, to make adenosine monophosphate from adenosine and phosphate, to connect the ribose-phosphate backbone of nucleic acids and to build up polyphosphates from phosphate ions.

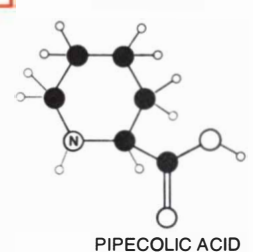
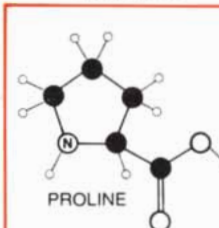
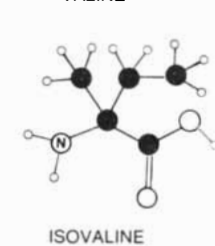
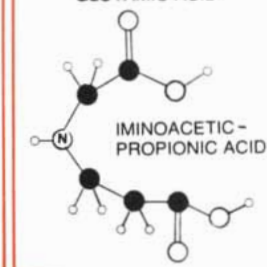
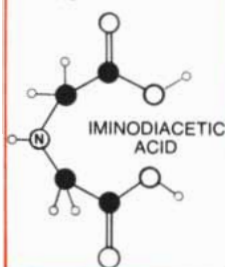
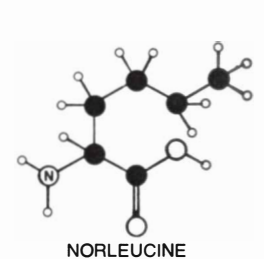
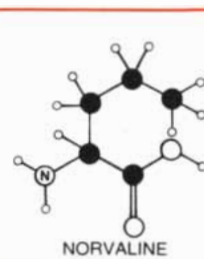
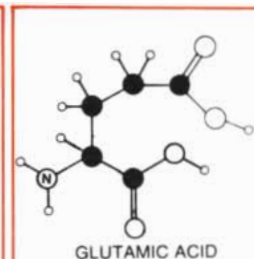
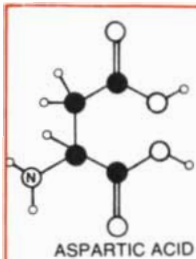
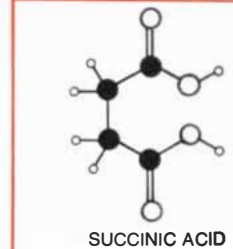
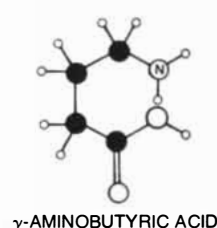
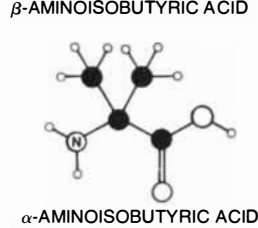
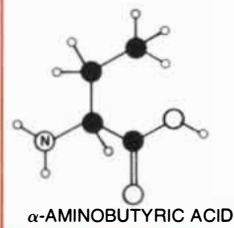
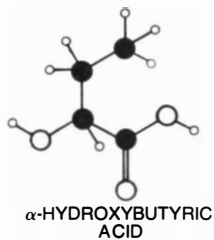
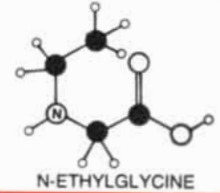
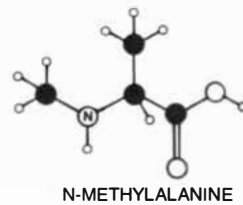
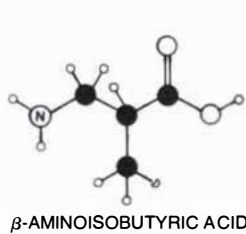
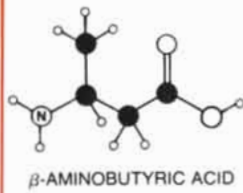
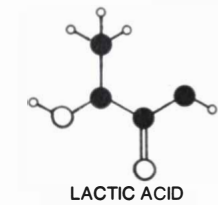
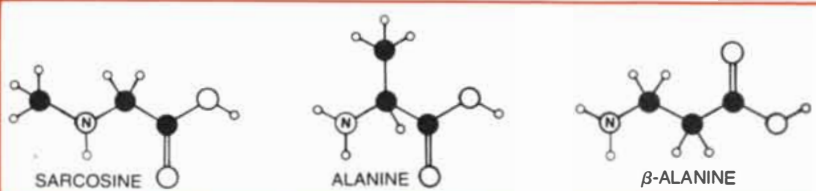
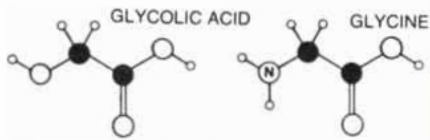
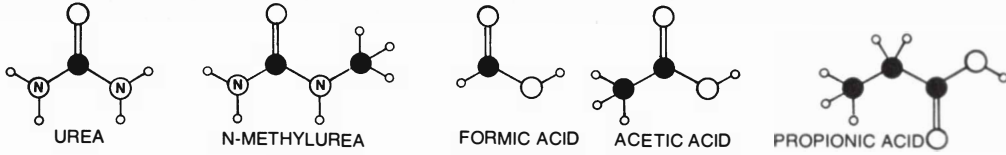
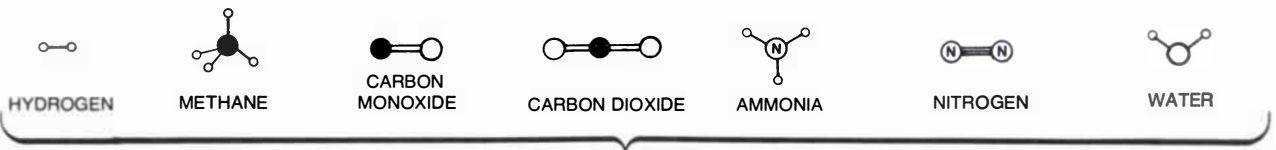
This nonbiological synthesis of polyphosphates, long-chain polymers of phosphate, may have been of great significance in the evolution of life. ATP is useful to living cells as an energy-storage molecule precisely because the hydrolysis of one bond to produce adenosine diphosphate (ADP) and one unit of inorganic phosphate releases a large amount of chemical free energy. The energy comes in part from the repulsion between the negative charges on the molecular fragments of the reaction. As might be expected, comparably large amounts of energy are released when polyphosphates are hydrolyzed to phosphate [see equations 16 and 17 in top illustration on preceding page]. ATP can be

regarded simply as a small polyphosphate with an adenine "label" attached so that it can be recognized by enzymes. Some present-day bacteria store energy in polyphosphate bodies within their cytoplasm. It may be that polyphosphates produced by condensing agents were the first energy source tapped by living organisms or their immediate precursors.

Glycolysis, or anaerobic fermentation, is the most universal and probably the oldest energy-extracting pathway found in life on the earth today. Its function is to break down glucose or similar molecules and store the energy in the form of "labeled polyphosphate": ATP. The glycolytic pathway may have arisen only in response to a shortage of natural polyphosphates, as the energy needs of a growing population of primitive organisms exceeded the natural rate of production of polyphosphates by condensation. If one assumes that coupling reagents were synthesized with the energy from ultraviolet radiation or electric discharge, if the coupling reagents were responsible for the buildup of polyphosphates and if hydrolysis of the polyphosphates provided the energy source for primitive life, then the first organisms would have lived on the energy of lightning and ultraviolet radiation at third hand.

The difficulty of preventing competition by water molecules in a coupling reaction has encouraged biochemists to think of ways in which the amount of water in the vicinity of the polymerizing species might be reduced. An obvious possibility is evaporation, and one can imagine a small portion of the Haldane soup being concentrated by the solar evaporation of a tide pool near some Archean beach. A freshwater pond would be even better, since salt would not crystallize as the water dried up. One objection to this proposal is that several of the important precursors of biological molecules, such as hydrogen cyanide, cyanogen, formaldehyde, acetaldehyde and ammonia, are themselves volatile. The evaporation of pools might be more effective in concentrating monomers for polymerization than in the synthesis of monomers themselves.

A possibly more attractive mechanism for concentrating prebiological molecules, first pointed out by Bernal, involves the adsorption of molecules on the surface of common minerals. Micaceous clays, for example, consist of stacked silicate sheets held together by positive ions, with layers of water molecules between the sheets. The water layers make both sides of the silicate sheets accessible to molecules that diffuse into the clays, so that the total surface area available for adsorbing molecules is enormous. In kaolinite clay the silicate layers are separated by only .71 nanometer, which means that a cube of kaolinite one centimeter on a side pro-



PRODUCTS OF SPARK-DISCHARGE EXPERIMENTS include many compounds found in living organisms and others that, although they are closely related, are not found in living matter today. The raw materials for the experiment are at the top. The first intermediates formed are hydrogen cyanide and a variety of aldehydes. The prod-

ucts are arranged so that the number of carbon atoms increases from left to right and from top to bottom. Isomers (molecules with the same atoms but different configurations) are enclosed by colored lines. These 30 typical products include 20 compounds listed in illustration at top of page 75. Six compounds are amino acids found in proteins.

vides a total surface area of about 2,800 square meters, or two-thirds the area of a football field. Furthermore, the silicate sheets themselves are negatively charged and the aluminum ions are bonded to the sheets by triple positive charges. The abundance of negative and positive charges not only can serve to bind charged molecules to the sheets but also can act as primitive catalytic centers for reactions.

Aharon Katchalsky of the Weizmann Institute of Science in Israel demonstrated that the montmorillonite clays will promote the polymerization of protein-like polypeptide chains from amino acid adenylates, which are esters formed from amino acids and adenosine monophosphate. Because they are rich in free energy and incorporate phosphate ions the adenylates polymerize efficiently even in aqueous solution [see equation 18 in middle illustration on page 79]. When adenylates are adsorbed on clay surfaces, they form polypeptide chains of 50 or more amino acids with nearly 100 percent efficiency. Amino acid adenylates are the precursors of protein synthesis in all living organisms, and so it is tempting to imagine that this clay-surface polymerization with the same precursors might be an early step in the evolution of biological protein synthesis. Once the polymers had been formed they could be leached back into solution to accumulate slowly over the aeons, ready for further reactions.

Two other means of concentration and polymerization of prebiological substances have been proposed: freezing

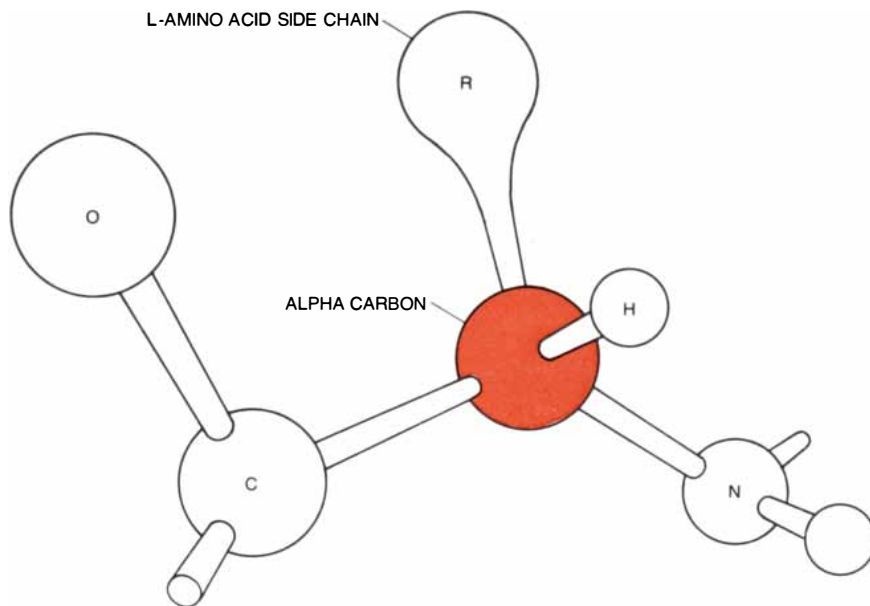
and heating to dryness. Miller and Orgel have pointed out that solutions can be concentrated by freezing out the water as ice crystals, a procedure familiar to many as a means of making applejack from hard cider. On the prebiological earth the freezing of ice crystals out of a dilute solution of hydrogen cyanide could finally yield a solution containing 75 percent hydrogen cyanide by weight, freezing at minus 21 degrees Celsius.

At the other end of the temperature range, as Sidney W. Fox of the University of Miami has shown, dry mixtures of pure amino acids will polymerize spontaneously in a few hours at temperatures as low as 130 degrees C. to produce what Fox calls thermal proteinoids. If polyphosphates are present, similar results can be obtained by merely warming the amino acid mixture to 60 degrees for a day or so. Provided that the amino acids in the mixture are predominantly either acidic or basic and have side chains that are electrically charged, Fox's method will build polymers consisting of 200 or more amino acid units. Although most of the peptide bonds formed are of the normal type, a small fraction exhibit "wrong" connections involving the side chains. This is hardly surprising. One would not expect a prebiological polymer to show the degree of perfection found in a product of living metabolism. Fox speculates that amino acids formed in the ocean could have been washed up on volcanic cinder cones, evaporated to dryness and polymerized by heat. The resulting proteinoids, on being washed back into the

sea, would have been available for further prebiological processing.

The problem of ensuring that only the right connections are made in nonbiological polymerization is rather more acute for nucleic acids than it is for proteins. As we have seen, each ribose molecule has four hydroxyl groups that can be involved in binding a purine or pyrimidine base and in polymerizing with bridging phosphates. Assuming that an efficient nonenzymatic method could be found for making nucleotides (a base plus a ribose plus a phosphate) with all the correct linkages, there would still be the problem of joining the nucleotides correctly to make polymers of nucleic acid. Although nucleotides can be polymerized nonbiologically with mild heat (about 55 degrees C.) in the presence of polyphosphates, the most readily formed connection is from the 5' hydroxyl of one sugar to the 2' hydroxyl of the next sugar rather than to the 3' hydroxyl, the connection that is found in all DNA's and RNA's today. The 5',3' linkage must have had a significant advantage over the 5',2' one to have been adopted for storage of genetic information even though it is less favored chemically.

Studies with molecular models show that it is possible to construct a double-strand DNA helix with paired bases and a 5',2' connection, but the helix appears to be less stable than one with a 5',3' structure. Hence a genetic message stored in a 5',2' helix may have been less secure than a message stored in a 5',3' helix. One way of ensuring that a 5',2' helix does not form is to remove the 2' hydroxyl group, and that is exactly what makes DNA different from RNA. DNA may be the more primitive of the two information-storing polymers, with RNA appearing only after enzymes had been developed that would avoid making the connection to the 2' hydroxyl group.



STEREISOMERS are molecules that have two configurations, one the mirror image of the other. Among organic molecules stereoisomers can be formed when a carbon atom in the molecule has four different atoms or groups of atoms attached to it. Such a carbon atom is termed asymmetric. The central, or alpha-carbon, atom (*color*) in an amino acid is asymmetric. An amino acid whose side chain (*R*) projects to the left as one crosses an imaginary bridge from the carbonyl group (*CO*) to alpha carbon to nitrogen atom (*N*) is an L-amino acid. In a D-amino acid side chain *R* projects to right. Living organisms make proteins only from L-amino acids.

Living organisms that share an environment with other organisms must be clearly set off from that environment by a boundary surface to avoid being diluted out of existence. The segregation of matter in solution into droplets that were possible precursors of life has been studied mainly by two men and their coworkers: Oparin and Fox. Oparin has focused for many years on the tendency of aqueous solutions of polymers to separate spontaneously into coacervates: polymer-rich colloidal droplets suspended in a water-rich surrounding medium. Various combinations of biological polymers will give rise to coacervates: protein-carbohydrate (histone and gum arabic), protein-protein (histone and albumin) and protein-nucleic acid (histone or clupein with DNA or RNA). Such coacervates are to be regarded not as ancestors of living cells, since the polymers employed by Oparin

in his experiments are definitely not primitive, but rather as analogues of the kinds of complex chemical behavior that can arise under the influence of natural forces.

The coacervate droplets range in diameter from one micrometer to 500 micrometers. Many seem to be set off from the surrounding medium by a kind of membrane, a thickening around the outside of the droplet of the polymer that causes it to separate from the bulk medium in the first place. Some coacervate systems are unstable: the droplets settle to the bottom of the liquid within minutes and coalesce into a nonaqueous layer. Oparin and his co-workers have sought conditions that will stabilize the suspensions of coacervate droplets for hours or weeks. Interestingly enough, they have found that one way to stabilize the droplets is to give them a primitive kind of metabolism.

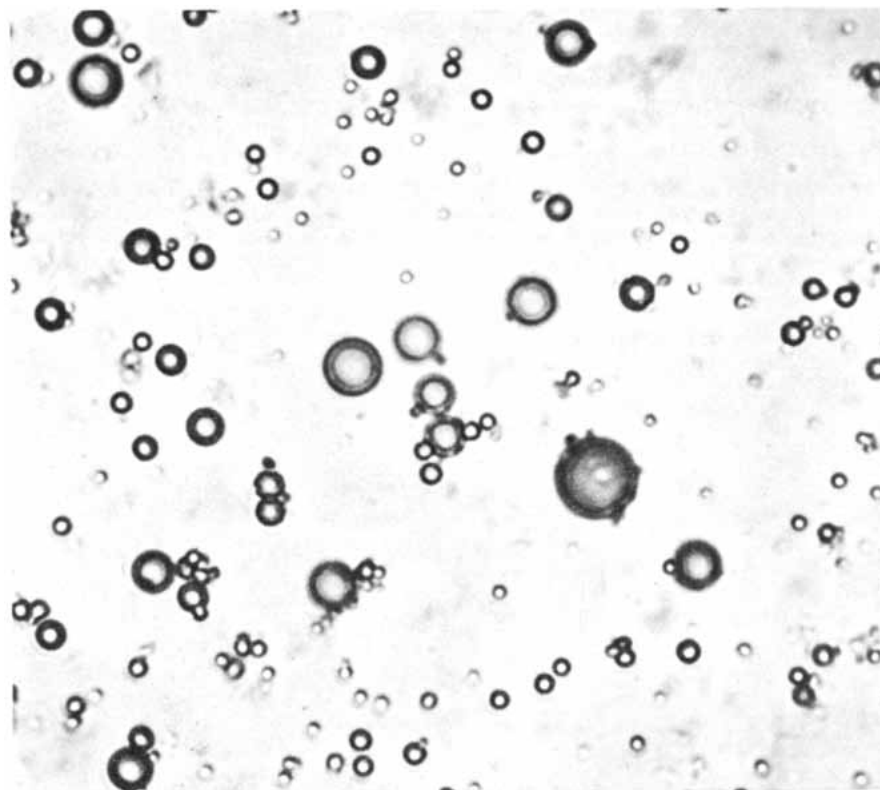
One important property of coacervates, or of any two-phase system, is that substances whose solubility differs in the two phases will be preferentially concentrated in one phase or the other. Oparin found that when he added the enzyme phosphorylase to a solution containing histone and gum arabic, the enzyme was concentrated within the coacervate droplets. If glucose-1-phosphate was then added to the surrounding water, it diffused into the droplets and was polymerized to starch by the enzyme. Since gum arabic itself is a sugar polymer, the starch adds to the bulk of the droplet, causing it to grow in size. Energy for polymerization comes from the phosphate bond in glucose-1-phosphate. The inorganic phosphate that is released diffuses back out of the droplet into solution as a waste product.

When the coacervate droplets get too big, they tend to break up spontaneously into several daughter droplets. Those that happen to receive molecules of phosphorylase enzyme can continue to grow, although they do so at a lower rate because the original supply of enzyme molecules is dispersed among many droplets. If there were some way for the droplets to make more phosphorylase molecules (and it is a very big if), such coacervates would be examples of self-perpetuating protoorganisms with a one-step energy metabolism. They would be able to survive, grow and multiply on a restricted diet of glucose-1-phosphate.

If both phosphorylase and amylase are added to the coacervate preparation, both enzymes accumulate within the droplets and a two-step reaction ensues. Glucose-1-phosphate diffuses into the droplets and is polymerized to starch by phosphorylase. Amylase then cuts the starch polymer down to maltose, a dimer of glucose. The maltose diffuses back into the bulk solution along with the inorganic phosphate. The coacervates are thus small factories, driven



COACERVATES, polymer-rich colloidal droplets, have been studied in the Moscow laboratory of A. I. Oparin because of their conjectural resemblance to prebiological entities. These coacervates are droplets formed in an aqueous solution of protamine and polyadenylic acid. Oparin has found that droplets survive longer if they can carry out polymerization reactions.



ANOTHER KIND OF MICROSPHEROIDAL AGGREGATE, studied by Sidney W. Fox of the University of Miami, forms from "thermal proteinoid," a polymer produced by heating dry mixtures of amino acids to moderate temperatures. Under suitable conditions thermal proteinoid will form microspheres several micrometers in diameter, which grow slowly and eventually bud. The microspheres seem to have a two-layer membrane suggestive of that in bacteria.

by the energy of the glucose-phosphate bond, for dimerizing glucose-1-phosphate to maltose.

Oparin has reported another self-growing system in which the coacervate droplets are made from histone and RNA. The enzyme RNA polymerase is introduced into the droplets, and ADP is added to the surrounding medium as "food." When the ADP enters the droplet, it encounters the RNA polymerase and is polymerized into polyadenylic acid. The energy for polymerization is contained within the ADP itself. The new polyadenylic acid adds to the total RNA in the coacervates. The droplets grow with time and break up

into daughter droplets. Such systems eventually wind down because the supply of enzyme molecules for polymerizing ADP does not increase with the total mass of the coacervate droplets. As we saw earlier, however, nucleic acids can be polymerized nonenzymatically with small, energy-rich coupling-agent molecules such as cyanogen. It should be possible to construct coacervate droplets from protein and RNA, to provide them with ADP and the appropriate coupling reagents, and to see them grow and multiply without limit as long as their "nutrients" continue to be supplied.

Oparin has also set up coacervate-droplet experiments that mimic electron transport. The droplets contain a dehy-

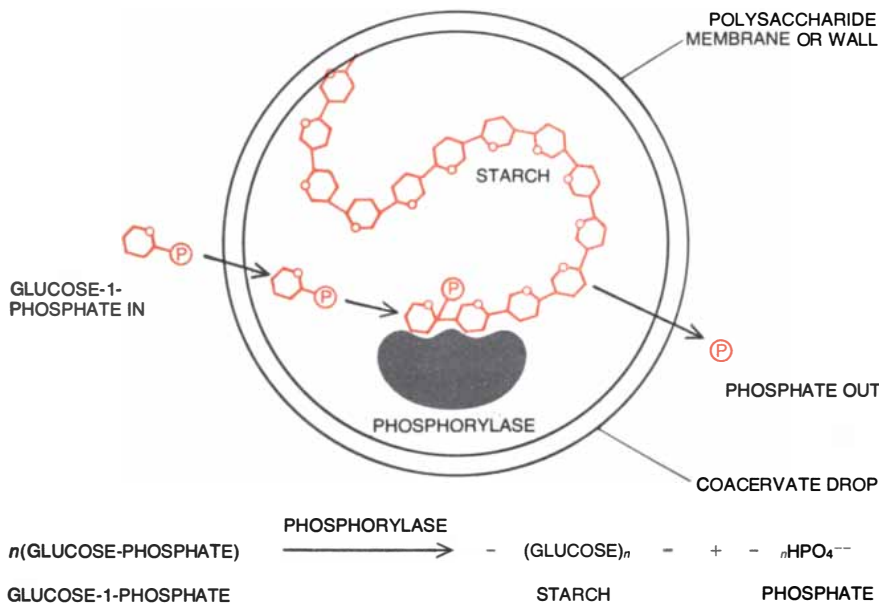
drogenase enzyme from bacteria: nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide dehydrogenase (NADH). NADH and the dye methyl red are added to the medium and diffuse into the droplets. At the active site on the enzyme the NADH gives up hydrogen, which reduces the dye. The reduced dye and the oxidized NAD^+ diffuse out of the droplets.

In another dye-reduction experiment, which mimics photosynthesis, chlorophyll is incorporated into the droplets; methyl red and ascorbic acid are added to the surroundings as nutrients. Ascorbic acid by itself is not a strong enough reducing agent to reduce methyl red. If, however, the droplets are illuminated with visible light, excited electrons from the chlorophyll can reduce the methyl red, and the electrons can be replaced on the chlorophyll by taking them away from ascorbic acid. In this way ascorbic acid, assisted by the energy of the photons of light, can reduce methyl red in a process that is analogous to the way water molecules, when they are assisted by photon energy, can reduce NADP^+ to NADPH in the photosynthesis conducted by green plants.

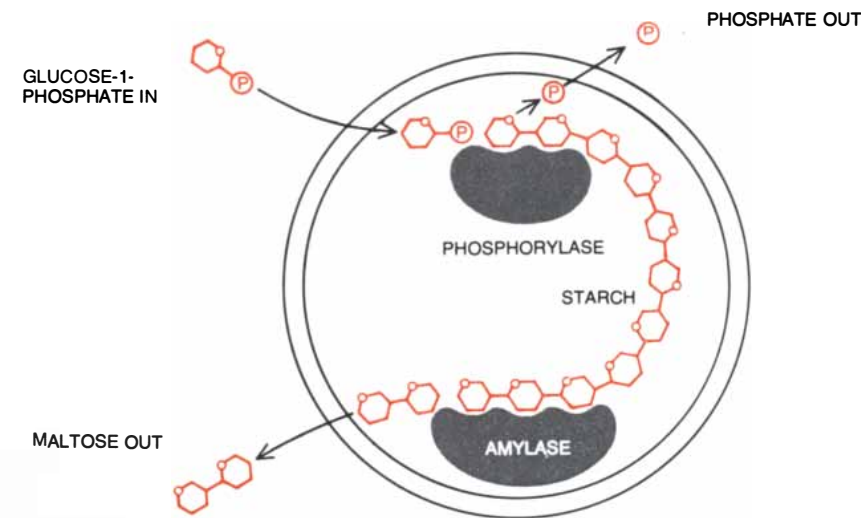
Fox's interest in coacervate-like droplets has developed from his work with thermal proteinoids. The proteinoids have a remarkable property: when they are heated in a concentrated aqueous solution at 130 to 180 degrees C., they aggregate spontaneously into microspheres one or two micrometers in diameter. Although no lipids are present, many of the microspheres develop an outer boundary that resembles the double lipid layer of a cell membrane. Under the proper conditions the microspheres will grow at the expense of the dissolved proteinoid and will bud and fission in a most bacteriumlike manner.

Whereas Oparin has constructed artificial systems with catalysts incorporated, Fox has looked for catalytic activity inherent in the microspheres themselves. For example, he has found that microsphere preparations can catalyze the decomposition of glucose and can function as esterases and peroxidases. It would be surprising indeed if a polypeptide chain with positive and negative charges on its side groups did not exhibit some kind of generalized acid-base catalytic activity. Perhaps specific enzymes evolved from such randomly ordered polymers by a gradual improvement in the positioning of electron-donating and electron-accepting side chains at active sites that were tailored to favor one reaction over another.

The Oparin and Fox experiments are only analogies to life, but they are suggestive ones. They demonstrate the extent to which lifelike behavior is grounded in physical chemistry, and they illustrate the concept of chemical selection for survival. This is the only kind of natural selection and evolution that could have existed prior to the de-



POLYMERIZATION INSIDE A COACERVATE DROPLET causes the wall of the droplet to thicken and the droplet to grow. The droplet, consisting of protein and polysaccharide, contains the enzyme phosphorylase. Glucose-1-phosphate diffuses into the droplet and is polymerized to starch by the enzyme. The starch migrates to the wall and increases volume of droplet.



TWO-STEP REACTION takes place inside a protein-carbohydrate droplet provided with two enzymes. One enzyme, phosphorylase, polymerizes glucose-1-phosphate to starch. The second enzyme, amylase, degrades the starch to maltose. Droplets in this instance do not grow because the starch disappears as fast as it is made. The maltose diffuses back into surrounding medium.

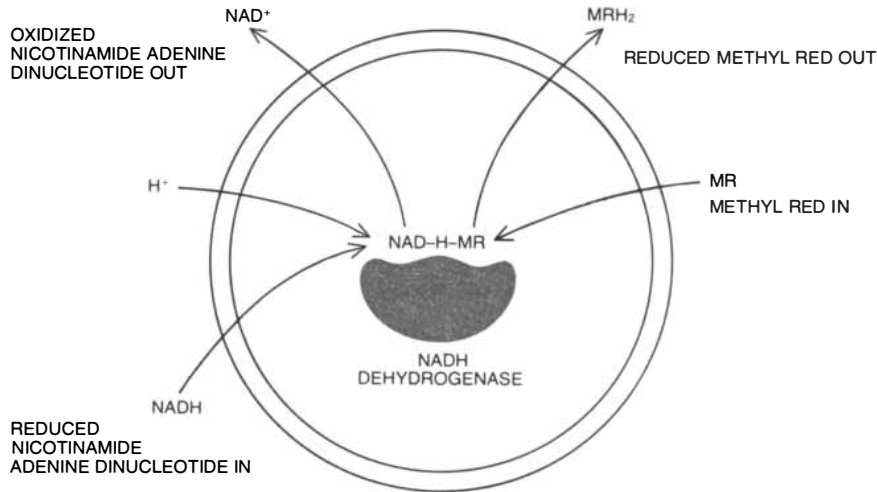
velopment of information-storing molecules and genetic selection. Such experiments demonstrate that separation into coacervate suspensions or microspheres is a common behavior of polymers in solution, that all such microsystems are not equally stable and that the probability of their survival is enhanced if they have within themselves the ability to carry out simple reactions increasing their bulk or strengthening their barrier against the outside world.

One can visualize that before living cells evolved the primitive ocean was teeming with droplets possessing special chemistries that survived for a time and then were dispersed again. Those droplets that by sheer chance contained catalysts able to induce "useful" polymerizations would survive longer than others; the probability of survival would be directly linked to the complexity and effectiveness of their "metabolism." Over the aeons there would be a strong chemical selection for the types of droplets that contained within themselves the ability to take molecules and energy from their surroundings and incorporate them into substances that would promote the survival not only of the parent droplets but also of the daughter droplets into which the parents were dispersed when they became too big. This is not life, but it is getting close to it. The missing ingredient is an orderly mechanism for ensuring that all the daughter droplets receive the catalysts they need for all the reactions important to their survival. This is the pragmatic definition of a genetic apparatus, the subject to which I shall now turn.

The evolution of the genetic machinery is the step for which there are no laboratory models; hence one can speculate endlessly, unfettered by inconvenient facts. The complex genetic apparatus in present-day organisms is so universal that one has few clues as to what the apparatus may have looked like in its most primitive form.

Some 30 years ago Norman H. Horowitz of the California Institute of Technology made the provocative suggestion that metabolic systems evolved, so to speak, from back to front. If today a series of metabolic steps goes from substance *A* to substance *B* and then to substances *C*, *D* and *E*, the oldest need was probably for substance *E*, and the oldest reaction was the one that made *E* from *D*, which then was a raw material obtained from the surroundings. Only when the supply of *D* began to run low would there have been a strong selection pressure for the ability to make *D* from another raw material, *C*. An eventual shortage of *C* would have led to competition in finding ways of making it from some other precursor, *B*, and in this manner an entire metabolic chain could have evolved slowly in reverse order.

In this way of thinking photosynthesis



ELECTRON TRANSPORT IS MIMICKED in an Oparin experiment in which coacervate droplets are supplied with NADH dehydrogenase, an enzyme from bacteria. The medium contains methyl red, a dye, and nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide in its reduced form (NADH). When the two substances diffuse into the droplet, the enzyme effectuates the transfer of hydrogen from NADH to the dye, thus reducing it. Products of reaction then diffuse out of droplet.

evolved as a means of providing an alternate source of glucose for organisms that depended on anaerobic fermentation of compounds rich in free energy, at a time when competition had depleted the natural supply of such compounds. Anaerobic fermentation, or glycolysis, itself may have evolved as an alternate means of providing a supply of ATP for more primitive organisms that previously had been dependent on an external source of nucleotides and polyphosphates for driving energy. Hence the familiar metabolic series of reactions (1) photosynthesis of glucose, (2) glycolysis with energy storage through ATP and (3) the utilization of ATP as the energy source in cell activities may be the result of the kind of back-to-front evolution Horowitz postulated.

At a still earlier stage enzymes themselves may not have been essential if a plentiful supply of activated monomers and condensing reagents was available. Enzymes not only are catalysts but also have a directing or coupling function, ensuring that the chemical free energy released by one reaction is utilized productively by another reaction rather than being dissipated as heat. As soon as it became important for a limited supply of free energy to be channeled into one or a few of the many possible reactions, directed catalysis by enzymes would have become essential.

The first protoenzymes may have been the polymer chains that were themselves being formed. Some polymerizations tend to be autocatalytic: the presence of a particular polymer favors the formation of more of the same polymer. The double-strand helix of DNA is an outstanding example of autocatalytic polymerization, and for this reason alone DNA may have been the natural candidate for a central role in living or-

ganisms. As soon as the reaction ceases to be strictly autocatalytic, that is, when the catalyst for the reaction is no longer just the product of the reaction, the problem arises of ensuring that the supply of catalyst increases and is passed on to the descendants of the protobiont.

The first successfully stabilized protobionts may have been autocatalytic coacervates of nucleic acids similar to those constructed by Oparin but dependent on activated monomers and coupling reagents rather than on polymerase enzymes. If the nucleic acid could have served as a template for the polymerization of protein chains, even of a random sequence, then this protein might have been useful as a skin to protect the nucleic acid coacervate. In this way a cooperative interaction between nucleic acid and protein would have existed from the beginning, with the nucleic acid playing the autocatalytic and template role, and the protein playing a structural and protective role. If a particular pattern of positive and negative charges along the polypeptide chain proved to be helpful in polymerizing either the nucleic acid or the polypeptide, then the first protein catalyst or enzyme function would have arisen. There would then have been strong selection pressures for those nucleic acid sequences that favored the continued formation of just that pattern of positive and negative amino acid side chains. In this way template replication in the nucleic acid and enzymatic catalysis in the polypeptide could have evolved in tandem, and there may never have been an era either of "life without DNA" or of "naked genes."

Such speculations all require the existence of some kind of mutual recognition or complementarity at the molec-

ular level between amino acid sequences in proteins and base sequences in nucleic acids. Many attempts have been made to find a natural fit between protein sequences and nucleic acid sequences that could have existed before the appearance of the present-day elaborate machinery involving transfer-RNA molecules, ribosomes and charging enzymes. None of these attempts has been fully convincing. In all present-day life a charging enzyme attaches a specific amino acid to a transfer-RNA molecule that has at its other end an anticodon for that amino acid. (An anticodon is a triplet of bases that are complementary to a codon: a triplet that codes for a particular amino acid.) The specificity of matching amino acids to codons lies neither in the codon nor in the transfer RNA but in the charging enzyme. How did the matching arise before charging enzymes existed? This looks like another chicken-and-egg paradox, since the charging enzymes themselves are synthesized by the translation machinery they help to operate. The answer to the original chicken-and-egg paradox was that neither the chicken nor the egg came first; they evolved together from lower forms of life. The same must be true of the genetic machinery; the entire apparatus evolved in concert from simpler systems now driven out of existence by competition. Although we can examine fossil remains of chicken ancestors, we have no fossil enzymes to study. We can only imagine what probably existed, and our imagination so far has not been very helpful.

The system today that is most likely to shed light on a primitive association between nucleic acid and the replication of protein is the repressor-operator system of genetic control. Although the direct recognition of nucleic acid sequences by

amino acid side chains is no longer a part of the readout of the genetic message, when certain genes are shut down in bacteria, a protein molecule of definite amino acid sequence (the repressor) must recognize and bind to a particular sequence of base pairs (the operator DNA). The nature of this sequence recognition is being studied in many laboratories. When it is finally understood exactly how the protein repressor recognizes the base sequence of the DNA operator, we may begin to hypothesize intelligently how a given sequence of bases could have produced a specific polypeptide chain sequence in the days before transfer RNA, ribosomes and charging enzymes.

Through some gradual means about which we can now only speculate, an association of nucleic acid as the archival material with protein as the working catalysts evolved into the complex genetic transcription and translation machinery that all forms of life exhibit today. This made it possible to preserve all the biochemical abilities of a parent protocell in its offspring. But since the genetic message was subject to alteration by the slow accumulation of errors and by direct mutation brought about by ionizing radiation and other agents, the environment could now serve as a screen, selecting for or against the possessors of the altered messages. Evolution by natural selection in its Darwinian sense could begin.

The steps I have outlined so far or something similar to them are probably responsible for the appearance of the first living organisms on the earth. They were presumably one-celled entities resembling modern fermenting bacteria such as *Clostridium*, which had a complete genetic apparatus but were

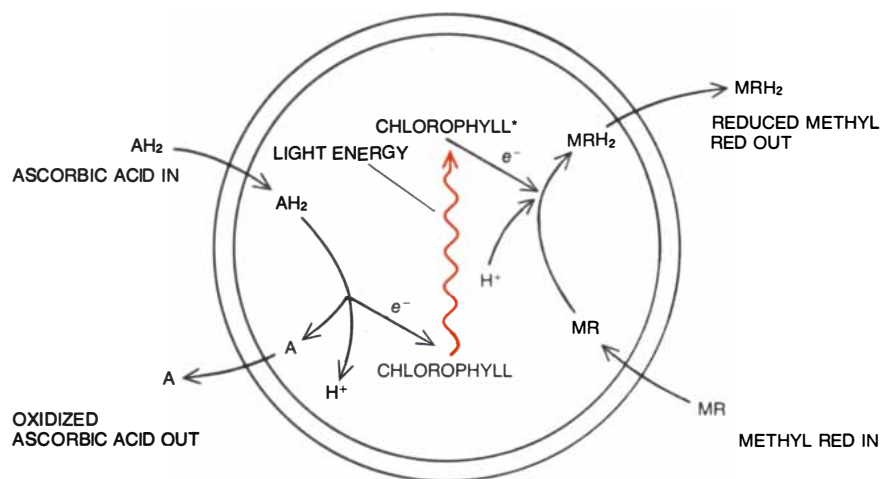
totally dependent on the breakdown of nonbiologically formed energy-rich molecules for their survival. They would have been scavengers of the organic matter produced by electric discharges and ultraviolet radiation. Hence the total amount of life the earth could have sustained would have been limited by the rate of production of such compounds by nonbiological means. Living organisms in that era would have been strictly consumers of organic matter, not producers.

The capacity of the earth to support life was enormously enhanced by the invention of photosynthesis, which enabled living organisms to capture solar energy for the synthesis of organic molecules. The first photosynthesizers removed themselves from the competition for a dwindling supply of natural energy-rich molecules and set themselves up as primary producers. Photosynthesis using hydrogen sulfide as the source of hydrogen atoms for reducing carbon dioxide, which is the process conducted today by the green and purple sulfur bacteria, undoubtedly preceded the more elaborate two-step form of photosynthesis wherein water supplies the hydrogen, which is the process conducted today by the cyanobacteria, or blue-green algae, and by green plants [see equations 19 and 20 in bottom illustration on page 79]. On the primitive earth hydrogen sulfide would have been sufficiently abundant for it to have served as a practical reductant. Water is even more abundant, however, and organisms that found ways of taking hydrogen atoms for synthesis from water rather than from hydrogen sulfide would have had a great advantage over their sulfur-using cousins.

This brings the story of life on the earth up to the cyanobacteria, whose fossilized ancestors seem to be present in sediments at least 3.2 billion years old. It is apparent that not only life but also photosynthetic life evolved within a billion years of the formation of the planet. It is not absolutely clear that those ancient organisms split water by photosynthesis and released free oxygen into the atmosphere, but it seems likely.

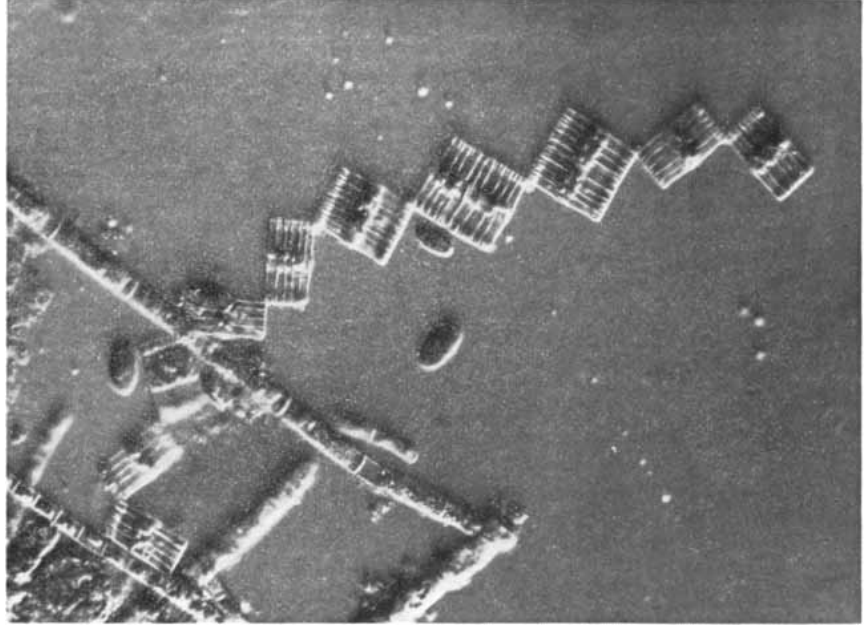
The next two billion years saw a revolution in the nature of the atmosphere of the planet: from a reducing atmosphere with little or no free oxygen to an oxidizing atmosphere in which one out of every five molecules is oxygen. One consequence was the formation of an ozone layer in the upper atmosphere that sharply reduced the ultraviolet radiation at the earth's surface. Although this effectively ended the nonbiological synthesis of organic matter, biological photosynthesis working with the energy in the visible wavelengths more than made up for it. The pattern of life driven by solar energy was fixed for all time on our planet, and the stage was set for true biological evolution.

b



PHOTOSYNTHESIS IS MIMICKED in another Oparin experiment with coacervates containing chlorophyll. Here again the dye methyl red is the substance to be reduced. Ascorbic acid, which diffuses into the droplets, is not in itself a strong enough reducing agent to serve the purpose. If the droplets are exposed to light, however, excited electrons from the chlorophyll are capable of reducing the methyl red. The chlorophyll then regains the expended electrons from the ascorbic acid, which is oxidized in the process and diffuses out of the droplets.

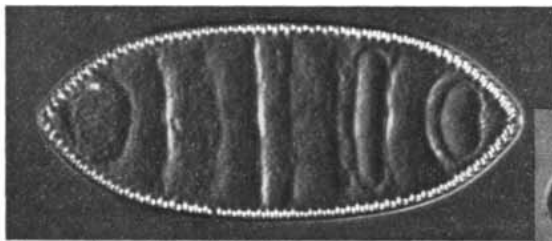
"Gentleman in the country," an individual who chose to identify himself no further in the letters he wrote to the Royal Society soon after Leeuwenhoek invented microscopy, first drew diatoms into mankind's ken by describing this organism. Thousands more have since been described. Photographed through a microscope that might otherwise stand idle while comparable investments are made in more voguish amusement devices like home video recorders, they can fascinate succeeding generations of gentlefolk. In decorating one's abode, such photographs would make an unusual personal theme, particularly for lake-dwellers interested in supplementing traditional ways of enjoying their lake. It's an alternative to riding over it or arranging tugs-of-war with a species or two of finny beings one greatly outweighs. Should the mind become engaged through desire to identify the diatoms peculiar to the particular lake at the particular season of the particular year, G. W. Prescott's *How to Know the Freshwater Algae* (Wm. C. Brown



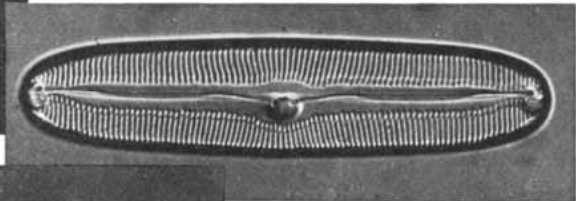
Tabellaria flocculosa (375 ×) imparts a geranium odor to water when present in moderate quantities and a fishy odor when overabundant. One system of metropolitan reservoirs had it in superabundance and lost it all over a 40-year period, displaced by different algae.

Company Publishers, Dubuque, Iowa) is one example of available help. For additional suggestions on collecting, preparing, and mounting, Eric V. Gravé, who did the portraits on this page, recommends three 41-year-old articles from the *New York Microscopical Society Bulletin*. They can be obtained on request to Kodak, Scientific and Technical Photography, Rochester, N.Y.

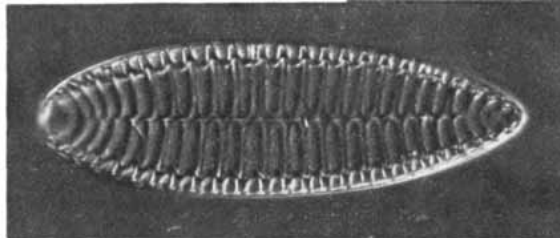
14650. *Photography Through the Microscope* (Kodak Publication P-2) can be ordered from dealers in professional photographic goods, as can Kodak Publication N-19 (*Biomedical Photography*), which contains a detailed article on technique for sharpening up the crucial fine detail of diatoms by optically, arbitrarily, and even beautifully coloring their glassy skeletons.



Cymatopleura (335 ×). The furrows on top are diagnostic.



Pinnularia (330 ×). Favors acidic waters.



Surirella (270 ×). Some species of this genus are said to favor clean waters; others, polluted waters.

**There are pretty baubles in the lake—any lake.
Enjoy them. Somebody ought to.**



SCIENCE AND THE CITIZEN

Homo sapiens

The human population of the earth reached 4.2 billion at midyear, up 230 million from the 1975 total, but the annual rate of increase appears to be diminishing somewhat. For the period from 1963 to 1972 the rate was 2 percent per year, a uniquely high growth rate in human history. The latest United Nations estimate, for the period from 1965 to 1976, is 1.9 percent, and the rate may have been a bit lower than that for 1975-78. The major reason is a significant drop in the birthrate in a number of underdeveloped countries. Indeed, the world may be experiencing "the beginning of the third wave of fertility transitions," according to Rafael M. Salas, executive director of the UN Fund for Population Activities, the first wave having been experienced in western Europe and North America in the 19th century and the second in eastern Europe and Japan after World War II.

The world's population is continuing to increase very rapidly, of course. Even assuming a 30 percent drop in fertility in the next two decades, the lowest UN projection forecasts a total of 5.8 billion in the year 2000; the medium and high projections are respectively 6.25 and 6.6 billion. Life expectancy has been increasing as mortality rates decline in many underdeveloped countries (although the average expectation of life at birth is still only 62 years in Latin America, 56 in Asia and about 45 in Africa, compared with 71 years in the developed world). Young people under 15 years of age constitute a large proportion of the population (more than 40 percent in some countries), and they will soon enter their childbearing years.

The fact remains that fertility has decreased in a large part of the underdeveloped world. Salas reports that since the 1960's birthrates have fallen by approximately 15 percent in countries whose populations account for at least 40 percent of the world total. The uncertainty arises from the fact that reliable, proved data are available to cover only some 200 million of the underdeveloped countries' three billion people; what is encouraging is that some relatively small countries with reliable data report declining rates. There are hopeful indications too from some of the very largest countries. Salas reports that many analysts believe the birthrate in China has fallen from more than 30 per 1,000 of population in the late 1950's to nearly 25, about a 20 percent drop. Several different kinds of evidence point to a 10 percent decrease in India, and a recent survey indicates that Indonesia has achieved a 10 to 15 percent decrease within a decade. A sharp downtrend

may also have taken place in Mexico. In the countries of sub-Saharan Africa, on the other hand, there is no evidence of a drop in fertility rates.

There is no agreement, Salas notes, on the reasons for the apparent decreases in fertility. Is the important causative factor improved family-planning programs, reduced infant mortality, changes in education and values, industrialization or economic growth and better income distribution, or is it a combination of these trends or others? A drop in fertility is considered by many social scientists to be correlated primarily with economic growth. Yet in Sri Lanka and in the state of Kerala in India, Salas points out, there has been a decline in fertility "without a commensurate growth of the economy." Improved social welfare measures "have evidently taken the place of economic success as a factor in bringing fertility rates down," perhaps by reducing infant mortality.

One of the striking features of demographic patterns today is the unprecedented growth of cities in the underdeveloped countries. The urbanization is expected to continue. If current rates of urban growth persist, by the year 2000 more than a third of the world's population is likely to be concentrated in cities of more than 100,000 population. The conglomerate of Tokyo and Yokohama which had a population of 15 million in 1970, may have 26 million by 2000. The rate of growth is expected to be far higher for cities in underdeveloped countries. At current rates greater Cairo, with 5.6 million people in 1970, could have 16.3 million in 2000; Lagos in Nigeria could increase from 1.4 million in 1970 to 9.4 million and Mexico City from 8.5 to 31.6 million; São Paulo, which had only 2.5 million inhabitants in 1950, may be as large as Tokyo-Yokohama in 2000. Salas cites an "urgent need for national policies" to reverse the flow "not by facile recourse to compulsion" but by developing "growth poles" that will attract people to underpopulated regions through the provision of schools, health facilities, housing, roads, irrigation water and, above all, job opportunities.

In Salas' report on world population, which serves as an introduction to the annual report of the Fund for Population Activities, he concludes that "more and more countries have begun to realize that no development effort can any longer afford to ignore the question of population, whether a particular country is concerned with reducing or increasing its rate of growth." A UN survey in 1976 showed that 54 countries, accounting for 82 percent of the developing world's population, consider their fertility levels to be too high; 53 coun-

tries consider their population trend satisfactory and seven countries want to raise their level of fertility. Of the 114 developing countries surveyed, only eight reported limiting access to modern methods of fertility regulation; 29 countries that have not indicated any desire to change their birthrates nonetheless provide direct support for fertility-regulation activities. If the trends avowedly sought by the various governments were translated into actual growth rates, the world population in 2000 would be 280 million less than the UN's medium projection of 6.25 billion. Salas writes: "It may be more useful, therefore, to assist governments to realize their aspirations than to try to change them."

Scores

Parents, educators and politicians have expressed alarm at the 15-year decline in scores on the Scholastic Aptitude Test (SAT), the college-admissions test most widely used in the U.S. Many are worried that the trend reflects a dramatic failure in the educational system and possibly in the society as a whole. Now a special report on the subject suggests that the real reasons for the decline are related to the expansion of educational opportunities in the U.S. during the 1950's and 1960's.

The report, compiled by a panel of educators, psychologists and foundation executives appointed by the College Board, the sponsor of the SAT, identifies a decline of 49 points in the verbal section of the SAT between 1963 and 1977 and a decline of 32 points in the mathematical section. (The tests are scored on a scale of 200 to 800.) The panel established that the declines were not attributable to changes in the tests themselves: a group of high school students who were given both the 1963 and 1973 tests did better on the later ones, indicating that the tests had not got any harder. In addition the SAT scores are as valid as they ever were for predicting academic performance in the first year of college (which, according to the College Board, is the purpose of the tests).

The key finding of the College Board panel is that the decline in the scores can be largely attributed to changes in the composition of the group of students taking the SAT. In the past only the brightest high school students, seeking admission to select four-year colleges, took the tests. Then in the 1950's and 1960's the broad decision was made in the U.S. to expand college enrollment and offer opportunities for higher education to racial minorities and the economically disadvantaged. Many of the high school students now taking the SAT were less well prepared for the tests

DP Dialogue

Notes and observations from IBM that may prove of interest to the engineering community



To increase the power available to customers in Fridley, Minn., a Northern States Power Co. construction crew is converting a single-phase 13,800-volt line to three-phase service.

Northern States Builds with 'Compatible Units'

Northern States Power Company is saving about \$1 million a year in construction costs with computer management of standardized equipment assemblies and construction procedures, called "compatible units." The Minneapolis-based utility spends about \$35 million a year to expand and maintain the distribution network that carries electric power from substations out to its residential and commercial customers.

"Power distribution is a huge, permanent construction program," says G.A. Breyer, superintendent of distribution performance. "We dispatch crews on more than 15,000 separate projects a year, to meet growing customer needs and repair storm damage. Just planning the materials needs of 700 people in 250 crews is a

massive job. Work can be held up while material is assembled or because a vital part is lacking. To avoid this, we occasionally sent excessive material out with a crew—a costly solution."

"A typical compatible unit," explains Les Drager, manager of business systems, "is a pole crossarm assembly, with its attaching hardware. The unit also includes standard labor hours and materials."

To specify a project, the designer selects the compatible units to be installed at each point along the construction site. The computer then explodes this input into a complete list of parts, which are drawn from stock and assembled for the crew.

"On 70 percent of our projects," Breyer points out, "the system can now

automatically 'classify' — that is, allocate — the costs of the work.

"Compatible units are entered directly into the System/370 Model 165. We have measured time savings for designers of 26 percent.

"A major basis for allowing us our rate of return is the investment in our physical system. With more than a million poles in place, just maintaining an accurate field inventory has been expensive; our last count took six years. In the future, we expect the computer to keep a perpetual inventory.

"The system created a discipline for us, standardizing parts to cut down on inventory. And it has refocused our designers' attention away from bookkeeping and onto the integrity of the distribution system."



Marine Biologist Chick Gaddy on Caper's Island, east of Charleston, South Carolina.

Preserving the Heritage of the Palmetto State

In a program to preserve its irreplaceable natural resources, the state of South Carolina has collected data on more than 400 sites, ranging from the breeding grounds of the rare loggerhead sea turtle to stands of timber more than 400 years old.

"In South Carolina, we are very proud of the beauty and heritage of our state," says Dr. Wayne Beam of the Wildlife and Marine Resources Department, "and we want to preserve it for future generations. Now we can make recom-

mendations on land use permitting development compatible with conservation of natural resources.

"The value of the program is in rapid pinpointing of needed information," Beam continues. "We generate hundreds of thousands of characters of new data each month in our field survey work. There is no way to handle a state-wide assessment like this and have it do anything but sit in the files unless it is automated."

Areas surveyed contain rare or

endangered species of plants or wildlife, unique and outstanding natural features, historical sites and buildings. Complete information for each location is entered into an IBM System/370 at the University of South Carolina. The goal is to provide the data that planners need to assess the impact of future development.

Accumulated details on animals of special ecological significance include all their feeding and habitat requirements, their geographical distribution, the environmental limits they tolerate and their breeding and nursery areas.

The program is called Heritage Trust and was developed in collaboration with The Nature Conservancy, a privately funded organization based in Arlington, Virginia, which is working with other states on similar programs.

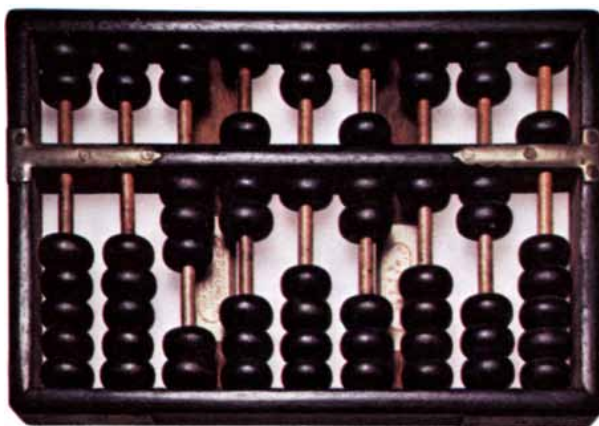
Beam adds: "By doing keyword searches we can quickly compile a list of all locations where the gopher tortoise has been sighted, or other such extracts. And using the computer we can do analytical work—correlating such factors as size and fecundity, to help improve commercial fish harvests.

"We recognize that we are a growing and developing state and must make the most effective use of our land from an economic as well as an ecological standpoint. The computer will give us the capability to compare sites, assess their relative importance and decide which areas contain unique values that should be preserved."

What is Computing Worth?

Computer services available today offer a range of interaction and responsiveness. Which is the right choice for an engineering or scientific group? How much should the service cost? How can it be justified and evaluated? Even though many vital contributions of the computer are intangible (who can put a dollar value on a computer simulation that reveals a weakness in a structural design?), an approach to potential cost-benefit analysis has evolved that is applicable across most industries and disciplines.

One emerging technique sets intangible benefits aside, and defines a concept of *relative value*, based on cost avoidance. The costs of completing each task by alternate methods are determined and compared, including different levels of service from the computer. One cost that can be quantified is man-



The abacus, perhaps the first computing instrument, has been relatively unchanged for over 5,000 years.

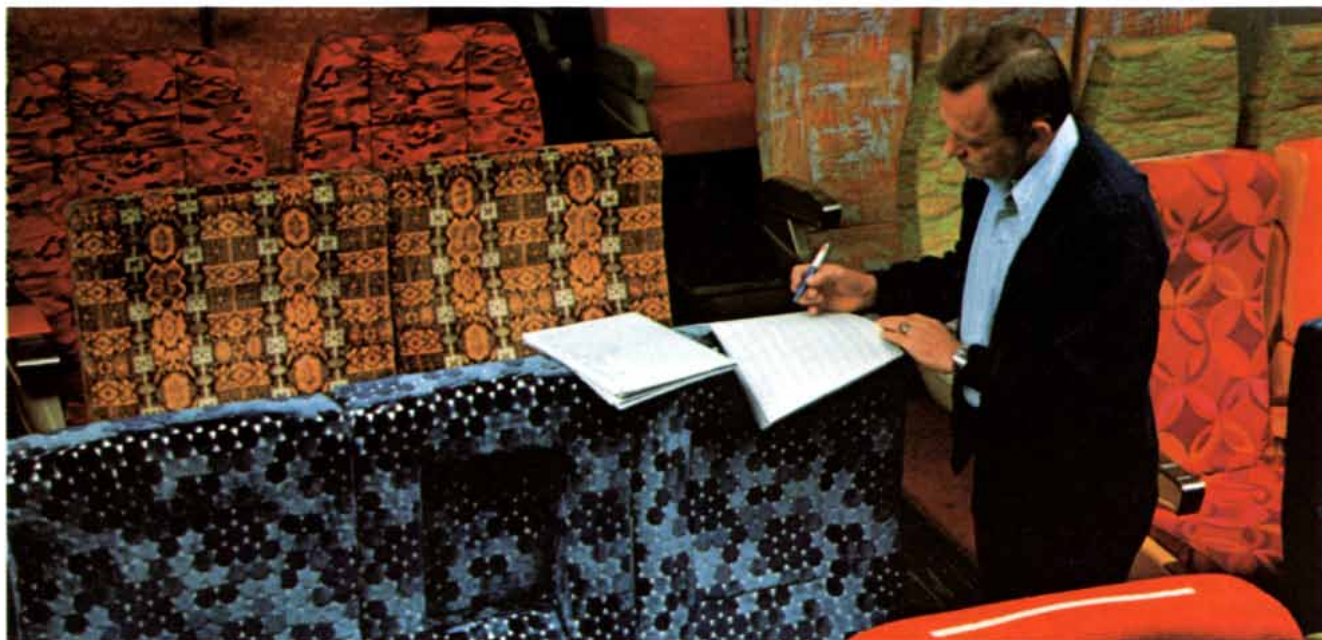
By contrast, a wide range of operating modes and services have been developed for modern computers. The concept of relative value helps users select the service best suited to their needs.

hours lost waiting for "turn-around." Where workers can do other things while waiting for results, this cost is low. If the next step depends on completion of the previous one by the computer, the cost may be substantial. And productivity may be closely correlated to the response time of the system.

Studies of engineering productivity led one major aerospace company to create a dual scheduling system for batch work: This offers standard service or rapid turnaround (less than two hours) at a slightly higher internal charge. For engineers whose work is closely tied to the computer, the company found, the added productivity justifies the higher charges to the project.

Another quantifiable cost is the time spent formulating a problem for the computer and writing a program. Today this time can be greatly shortened with

Weber Products are Tested Before They're Built



Before building a prototype, engineers at Weber Aircraft use an IBM System/370 to test the structural design of airliner seats like these. One result is a seat that is both stronger and lighter.

"To determine the structural capabilities of a new design for an airliner seat, we could build a prototype, attach instruments, and physically apply loads in a test fixture," says Gordon P. Cress of Weber Aircraft. "Then, if it didn't pass muster, we'd have to repeat the entire cycle of construction and test, which can

the aid of such options as interactive computing.

A third cost is the losses when a project is delayed. The scheduled time of many "downstream" events, such as tooling and the availability of manufacturing facilities, are tightly linked to the schedule of R&D. Often, delivery commitments have been made. And delays in R&D tend to be magnified later.

To make a comparison, the cost of computation is calculated as a function of a service parameter, such as turnaround time. Then the relative productivity of specific professional groups is plotted against that cost variable.

Finally, the intangible factors can be brought back into the analysis: the new approaches to problems, the further alternatives explored, the improved professional environment that attracts better people and encourages more effective research. These make relative value a very conservative approach that promises to become extremely useful in data processing resource management.

take many weeks. Now we can get better and much faster results by analyzing a model of the seat using the computer."

Cress is chief of structures and test for the Burbank, California, maker of interior equipment — such as galleys and passenger seats — for commercial aircraft. "We face stringent FAA requirements on the *g* forces our products must withstand," he adds. "At the same time, it is vital to save every possible ounce of weight. Without the computer, we would face the alternatives of putting excess structure — and hence weight — into the product, or of building and structurally testing an entire series of prototypes to produce a single design."

Weber, a division of Walter Kidde & Company, uses an IBM System/370 to analyze a tentative design. For each section of a structure, a stress program using input data such as cross-sectional area, moment of inertia, and fixity, calculates the forces and moments on all three axes.

"With this program," Cress notes, "we can arrive at the most structurally efficient design. It tells us which component is critical under each load. It gives us the data we need to select materials, decide the thickness or gauge required, and then determine the number and sizes of attachments. If one of a pair of units — say, two galleys back to back — will lean on the other under *g* forces, the analysis shows us this and indicates the force it will exert.

"I can instruct the computer to apply 9*g* forward, 4½*g* upward and 3*g* to one side and print out the load imparted by the acceleration on every element in the

design. The printout tells me what the stresses are at all attachment points."

Since the simulation answers questions overnight instead of taking several weeks, the design cycle is greatly shortened. When a structure must be revised, Weber engineers discover it early in product development.

Customers often ask for modifications — changing the location of the coffee unit or tray section in a galley, for example — which shift some weight or change the gross weight. When this happens, a computer analysis reveals immediately the impact of the change; for example, whether structural modifications are required.

"We end up with a product that meets strength and safety factor standards without adding unnecessary material," Cress adds. "As a demonstration of compliance with its standards, the FAA now accepts a structural analysis using computer-generated loads and stresses in lieu of a physical test of a prototype."

DP Engineering Dialogue is designed to provide you with useful information about data processing applications, concepts and techniques. For more information about IBM products or services, contact your local IBM branch office, or write Editor, DP Dialogue, IBM Data Processing Division, White Plains, N.Y. 10604.

Data Processing Division

than the students of previous years had been. According to the College Board panel, the performance of the students in these new groups was responsible for about 75 percent of the decline in the SAT scores up to 1970 and for 25 percent of it after that.

By 1970, the panel's report notes, the changes in the composition of the test-taking group had stabilized and the score decline was a "pervasive" one that involved all social and economic groups. The report attributes the decline to a large number of factors, notably changes in the educational system, in the home and in the society as a whole.

Among the changes in the home discussed in the panel's report were the increasing influence of television and the decreasing ability of parents to play a role in the educational process, partly because of the continuing rise in the divorce rate and the entry of women into the labor force. The report notes that by the age of 16 most children have spent between 10,000 and 15,000 hours (between some 14 and 22 months) watching television, and that this time is that much less time that can be spent on reading and writing. The report adds, however, that television can be an invaluable aid to education and that the connection between the medium and education should be strengthened.

The report also suggests that the particularly sharp drop in SAT scores between 1972 and 1975 was related to the social and political crises witnessed by the test takers. Although the relation cannot be proved, such episodes as political assassinations, urban riots, Vietnam war protests and the Watergate scandal might well have interfered with the educational process.

As for the role of the educational system itself, the report cites many instances of lowered standards of achievement, ranging from the use of 11th-grade textbooks with a reading level suited to ninth- and 10th-graders to the acceptance by teachers of the lowered standards. Such acceptance is often motivated by the teacher's desire to avoid discouraging students whose performance is below par. The College Board panel concludes that the educational system will do a great disservice to those it most seeks to aid by lowering standards in an effort to ease the educational process.

Earthquake Act

With a number of earthquake-prone areas in the U.S. already densely occupied and others being built up rapidly, the Federal Government is putting in motion a program to mitigate the

damage if such an area undergoes another earthquake. Last year, following several years of discussion between legislators and executive-branch officials, Congress passed the Earthquake Hazards Reduction Act, which called on the President to prepare a plan for minimizing the damage from earthquakes. President Carter has now responded with a plan that calls for action by state and local officials as well as by the Federal Government.

Under the plan the President will designate a lead agency to coordinate the national program and to work with the states (39 of which lie in regions of major or moderate earthquake risk) in planning their mitigation activities. A second step will be for the U.S. Geological Survey to establish a National Earthquake Prediction Evaluation Council, which will keep track of research efforts aimed at finding means of predicting an earthquake reliably. This year also the Federal Disaster Assistance Administration will prepare, for consideration as part of the budget for fiscal year 1980, a schedule for the completion of Federal plans for dealing with earthquake problems and for assistance to state and local governments in developing their plans. The program also calls for the establishment this year of an Interagency Committee on Seismic Safety in Construc-

DEWAR'S PROFILES

(Pronounced Do-ers "White Label")



tion, which would help the U.S. agencies involved in construction to work out ways of reducing earthquake hazards in their projects.

Among the activities planned for next year is a start by the Geological Survey on preparing national seismic-risk maps, which are scheduled for publication in 1981. Next year the Geological Survey is also supposed to come up with a program for identifying and evaluating the earthquake hazards in various regions over the next five years.

Direct-Current Surge

Proponents of direct-current electrical technology, led by Thomas A. Edison, suffered a major defeat when alternating current was selected to provide the light and power for the Chicago World's Fair of 1893. A few years later the Cataract Construction Company, builder of the first power plant at Niagara Falls, concluded that only alternating current at elevated voltage could efficiently transmit power to Buffalo, 22 miles away. After that alternating current carried the day everywhere for the simple reason that it, unlike direct current, could be raised to high voltage by transformers, thereby lowering transmission losses to negligible levels. It was nonetheless recognized that if a.c. could

be converted efficiently and cheaply to d.c. after being raised to high voltage, transmission by d.c. would offer important advantages over a.c. Whereas high-voltage a.c. requires three conductors for efficient transmission, one conductor for each of three phases, d.c. transmission requires only two conductors. Moreover, for short periods in an emergency a d.c. transmission system can operate with only one conductor in service by using the earth as a return pathway. Direct-current transmission is also preferred over a.c. when power must be sent underground or underwater through cables. When a.c. conductors are packed close together in a cable, costly measures must be adopted to keep voltage and current from getting out of step.

After World War II interest in d.c. transmission revived with the invention in Sweden of a new type of mercury-arc rectifier for converting high-voltage a.c. to high-voltage d.c. In 1954 the rectifier made possible the transmission of 20 megawatts of direct current at 100,000 volts ($\pm 50,000$ volts) through an underwater cable connecting Sweden and the island of Gotland. Underwater d.c. cables soon followed between Sweden and Denmark, Britain and France, the main islands of New Zealand and Italy and Sardinia. Although a number of over-

land lines of larger capacity were installed in the U.S., Canada, Britain, Japan, the U.S.S.R. and Africa, the high cost and unreliability of mercury-arc valves in large sizes hindered acceptance of the technology.

Advances in rectifier technology in the 1960's led to construction of the largest d.c. installation in the U.S. to date: a 1,440 megawatt, 200,000-volt d.c. line 1,354 kilometers long known as Pacific Intertie Stage I. In conjunction with two 500,000-volt a.c. lines the d.c. line, completed last year, helps to carry the huge seasonal surplus of hydroelectric energy southward from the Columbia River.

Mercury-arc rectifiers are now being supplanted by silicon-controlled rectifiers, known as thyristors, of still higher reliability. Under development are thyristors in which the firing pulses are supplied not by electric discharges but by laser diodes. The laser pulses are carried by optical fibers, thereby eliminating much of the electronic circuitry found in present thyristors, with a consequent gain in reliability.

In three recent applications of high-voltage d.c. technology the objective is not the transmission of power but the connection of two a.c. systems back to back. When two a.c. systems are connected directly, there is a tendency for

DAVID A. GORDON

HOME: Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania

AGE: 34

PROFESSION: Film company president; writer/producer

HOBBIES: Tennis, camping, photography.

MOST MEMORABLE BOOK: "The Power of the Mind" by Herbert Reuther

LATEST ACCOMPLISHMENT: Established the Exceptional Child Development Center, Inc., a national organization providing mental and physical development aids to parents of handicapped and retarded children.

QUOTE: "We have to discover ourselves before we can accomplish anything worthwhile for others."

PROFILE: Warm, perceptive. Believes that everyone has a right to realize his talents, and to appreciate the pleasures of life.

HIS SCOTCH: Dewar's "White Label"

BLENDED SCOTCH WHISKY • 86.8 PROOF • © SCHENLEY IMPORTS CO., N.Y., N.Y.





THIS COULD BE YOUR BOOKSHELF ▶

Beautiful Heirloom Editions of the Great Classic Books That Belong in Every Home

As a member of The Heritage Club, you can be truly proud of your library. You will own beautiful books like those pictured here. At the rate of one book per month, you gradually accumulate a library that will be a source of deep pride, and the envy of everyone who sees it.

Great Classics

These are books that are as important as they are beautiful. They represent nothing less than the greatest books of all time—such books as *The Canterbury Tales*, *Robinson Crusoe*, *Moby Dick*, *Wuthering Heights*, *The Brothers Karamazov*, *Pride and Prejudice*, *Of Mice and Men*, *Jude the Obscure*, *The Iliad* and *The Odyssey*, *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*, and *Brave New World*.

They include the works of Thomas Mann, Dickens, Whitman, Joyce, Maugham, Tolstoy, O'Neill, Longfellow, Henry James, Plato, Burns, Camus, and many others—poetry, fiction, biography, drama, history, humor, and philosophy.

Editions of Unsurpassed Quality

The volumes are sturdier and handsomer in every way than the average book, and are set in types chosen for easy readability. The bindings come in a variety of colors and materials, and often bear a bold imprint or design on the front; the spines are fashioned so that they enhance the books' appearance on your shelves.

Like the bindings, the slipcases are varicolored, and put each book in a distinctive setting.

Beautifully Illustrated

The Heritage library is noted for its superb illustrations, occasionally in black-and-white but many in full color. For this purpose, it has been our practice to commission the world's leading artists, artists such as Picasso, Norman Rockwell, Reginald Marsh, Rockwell Kent, Thomas Hart Benton, Grant Wood, and John Steuart Curry. As a result, Heritage books are richly and individually illustrated in full harmony with the author's work.

Uniquely Different Volumes

No two Heritage books are alike in appearance or format. Every detail is custom-created to reflect the mood and meaning of each literary masterpiece. Thus, when you display Heritage books on your shelves, they will never give the uniform impression of ready-made sets. Each is an individual work of art. Yet together they form a beautiful and harmonious collection of the greatest literature of the world.

An Heirloom Collection

Heritage books represent the finest literary works in volumes of lasting beauty. By investing in them you will not only enrich your own library but will also create a valuable heirloom. What finer gift could you give to your children and grandchildren

than a beautiful collection of the greatest books of all time?

Reasonably Priced

The cost of owning an heirloom library like this is surprisingly low. For all their beauty, Heritage books cost little more—and sometimes even less—than the passing best-sellers that will soon be forgotten. Moreover, Heritage Club members are entitled to purchase books at a constant price for each volume—a price which we will maintain throughout at least your first two years of membership despite today's inflationary pressures.

Free Book for Examination

If you act now, The Heritage Club will send you free of charge a superb edition from the Heritage library for your examination. This is the best way we know to demonstrate the beauty of the books being received by the Club members. For only by actually holding a Heritage edition in your hands can you fully appreciate the kind of elegant and unusual volume we create for our members.

Assuming you share our enthusiasm for this free Heritage volume, you may then receive other Heritage books at the rate of one per month for just \$9.85 each. If for any reason you are not satisfied with your free Heritage volume, simply return it and tell us not to make any further shipments. Your membership will be automatically cancelled, and you will owe us nothing.



As a member, moreover, you may return any book within thirty days for a full refund, and you are at liberty to cancel your membership at any time.

A Note of Urgency

To accept this offer, you need only complete the Trial Membership Application below and return it to us.

However, you must act now if you are to take advantage of our free book offer and begin acquiring your own fine library of distinctively beautiful books.



TRIAL MEMBERSHIP APPLICATION

THE HERITAGE CLUB
47 RICHARDS AVENUE
NORWALK, CONN. 06857

No payment required.
Simply mail this application.

YES! I want to join The Heritage Club and begin building my own personal library of beautiful heirloom editions of the greatest books of all time. Send me my FREE first volume in the Heritage library. Assuming this free book is satisfactory, I will then send \$9.85 (plus a small shipping and handling charge) to pay for the next volume. I will continue to receive one volume per month in this manner for as long as I continue my membership in The Heritage Club. I may cancel my membership at any time. Moreover, I may return any book within 30 days for a full credit or refund.

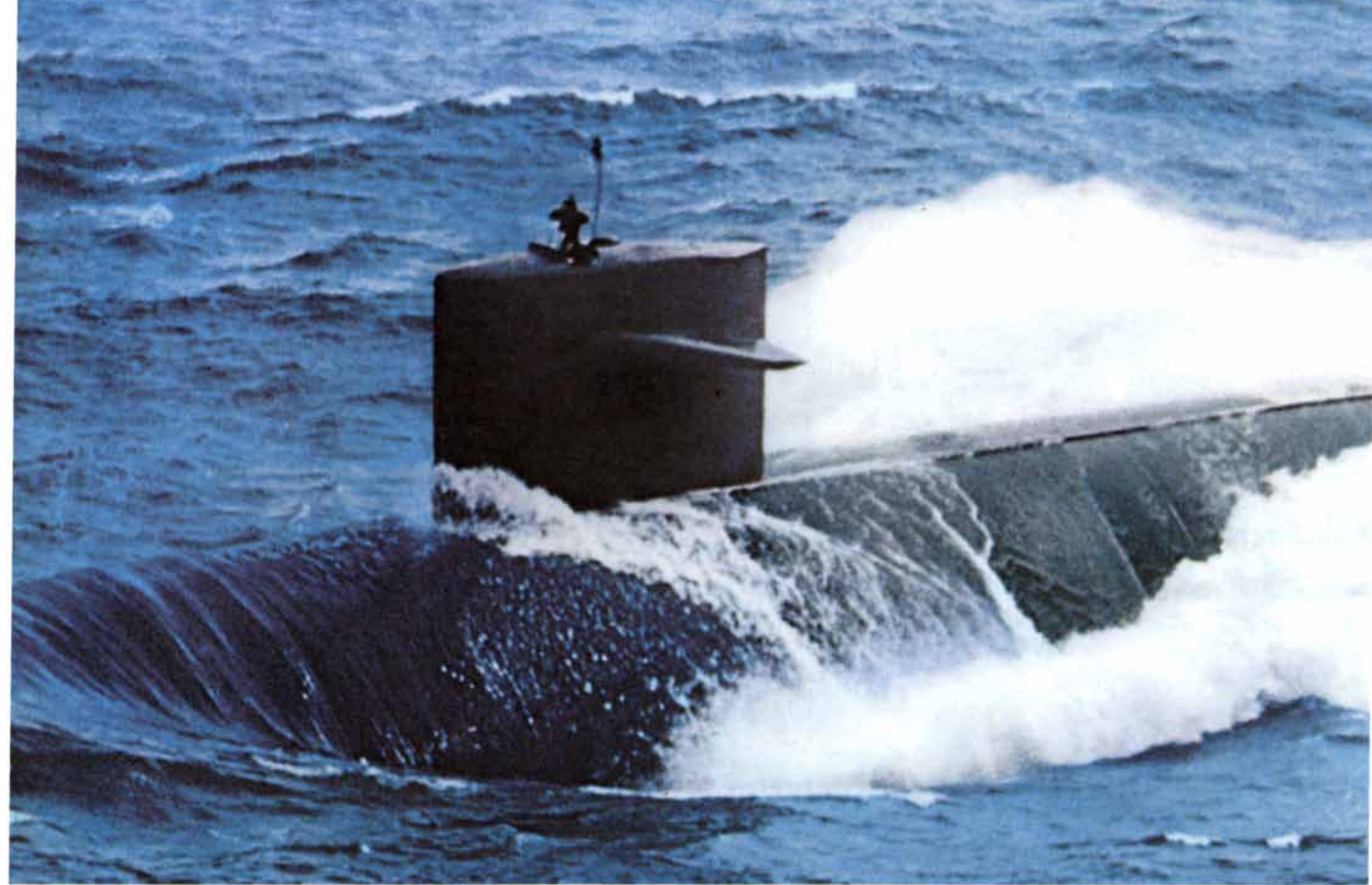
Mr. _____
Mrs. _____
Miss _____

PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

076



HERE'S ONE ENGINEERING OPPORTUNITY YOU WON'T GET IN PRIVATE INDUSTRY.

If you're thinking about a technical position after graduation, think about this.

How many companies can offer you a nuclear submarine to operate? The answer is none. Equipment like this is available only in one place—the Navy.

The Navy operates over half the nuclear reactors in America. So our training is the broadest and most comprehensive. We start by giving you a year of advanced

technical education. In graduate school, this would cost you thousands, but in the Navy, we pay you.

Once you're a commissioned Nuclear Propulsion Officer, you'll earn a top salary. Over \$24,000 a year after four years. And you'll be responsible for some of the most advanced equipment developed by man.

The Navy also has other opportunities in surface ships

and aviation assignments. If you are majoring in engineering, math or the physical sciences, contact your placement office to find out when a Navy representative will be on campus. Or send your resume to: Navy Officer Programs, Code 312-B508, 4015 Wilson Blvd., Arlington, VA 22203.

The Navy. When it comes to nuclear training, no one can give you a better start.

NAVY OFFICER. IT'S NOT JUST A JOB, IT'S AN ADVENTURE.

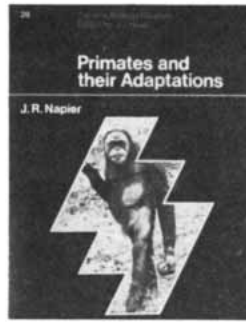
uncontrollable instabilities to develop. When the connection is made through a d.c. interface, the d.c. link acts as a buffer that recovers quickly after large disturbances and can damp minor transients and resonances.

According to Narain Hingorani of the Electric Power Research Institute (EPRI), new solid-state developments make high-voltage d.c. transmission competitive with overhead a.c. transmission at distances beyond 800 kilometers and with underground a.c. transmission at distances as short as 50 kilometers. Advances in cable technology make it possible to carry up to 3,000 megawatts of direct current at 1.2 million volts.

Modules of the Brain

The cerebral cortex is a thin sheet of nerve cells at the surface of the mammalian brain that reaches its greatest extent in man. The last part of the brain to evolve, it handles the interpretation of sensory input, the initiation of movement and the integration of higher behavioral capabilities such as language and foresight. Although these various functions are known to be localized in distinct areas of the cortical surface, the microscopic organization of the cortex—the connections among its several billion constituent nerve cells—is so enormously complex that it has long defied analysis. Now, however, there is general agreement among neuroanatomists that the cortex is made up of a mosaic of modular elements: vertical columns of interconnected nerve cells oriented perpendicularly to the cortical surface. Writing in *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London*, John Szentágothai of the Semmelweis University Medical School in Budapest reviews what is known about this columnar architecture of the cortex.

The columns consist of vertically arranged circuits involving highly specific sequences of excitation and inhibition; these chains of nerve cells transform the raw data flowing in from the sense organs into the subtleties of conscious experience and behavior. Ranging in diameter from 200 to 300 micrometers (10^{-3} millimeter), the columns show surprisingly little variation in their dimensions or internal structure, even in areas of the cortex specialized for different senses. Nevertheless, each cortical column has a unique set of incoming sensory connections and outgoing connections to other columns (in either the same cerebral hemisphere or the opposite one) and to the nerve cells in underlying brain regions. Tens to perhaps hundreds of incoming fibers converge on a single layer of cells (designated lamina IV) in the middle of the columns. The system of vertical connections then transforms this two-dimensional sensory projection pattern into a secondary



Oxford/Carolina Biology Readers on Evolution

well-illustrated monographs written by leading scientists

Newest Readers

- 45-9628 *Primates and their Adaptations.* J.R. Napier, 1977, 16 p. \$1.50.
- 45-9632 *The Fossil History of Man.* M.H. Day, 1977, 16 p. \$1.50.
- 45-9633 *The Evolution of Memory.* J.Z. Young, 1976, 16 p. \$1.50.
- 45-9651 *Development of Pattern and Form in Animals.* L. Wolpert, 1977, 16 p. \$1.50.
- 45-9697 *The Teeth of Primates.* Daris R. Swindler, 1978, 16 p. \$1.50.

For a free 1978-79 Catalog write:

Carolina Biological Supply Co.
Scientific Publications Division
2700 York Road
Burlington, North Carolina 27215

Garden Camera CALCULATORS



Hewlett Packard

| | | |
|----------------|-------|----------|
| HP 10 | ..... | \$137.95 |
| HP 19C | ..... | 266.50 |
| HP 31E | ..... | 49.50 |
| HP 32E | ..... | 65.50 |
| HP 33E | ..... | 82.50 |
| HP 37E | ..... | 61.50 |
| HP 29C | ..... | 152.95 |
| HP 67 | ..... | 352.00 |
| HP 92 | ..... | 485.00 |
| HP 97 | ..... | 584.50 |
| HP 38E | ..... | 98.50 |
| ALL PACS AVAIL | ..... | 28.95 |

Texas Instruments

| | | |
|------------|-------|----------|
| T.I. 57 | ..... | \$ 53.00 |
| T.I. 58 | ..... | 88.50 |
| T.I. 59 | ..... | 209.00 |
| T.I. 51 II | ..... | 39.50 |
| PC 100 A | ..... | 145.00 |
| T.I. 5040 | ..... | 87.50 |
| T.I. 5050M | ..... | 69.95 |



NEW! MBA PROGRAMMABLE \$59.95

SOFTWARE AVAILABLE

Prices subject to change without notice

Speed your order

TOLL FREE!

Call 1 (800) 223-5830

Or send postage and handling to

GARDEN CAMERA

345 Seventh Avenue, N.Y., N.Y. 10001

New York, Alaska & Hawaii Call:

Tel: (212) 868-1420 Open Weekdays 8:30-6:00

OPEN SUNDAYS 10-4p.m. Closed Saturdays.

What your home could have in common with the Met, the Tate, and the Louvre.

Beautiful, original works by artists who are represented in the world's great museums and galleries can be yours for very reasonable prices.



Wilbur Streech's *Lakeside*

We offer original etchings, lithographs and serigraphs signed by Calder, Chagall, Dali, Delacroix, Renoir and other important artists.

(Wilbur Streech's tranquil serigraph, *Lakeside*, is just one of the many fine prints we've recently made available.)

Our expert advice and full money-back guarantee are your assurances that the art you buy will have lasting value and beauty.

Send for our colorful, descriptive brochure, without obligation.

Original print collectors group, Ltd.

120 East 56th Street, Dept. SA-13, New York, N.Y. 10022

PLEASE SEND ME YOUR FREE COLOR BROCHURE

Name _____

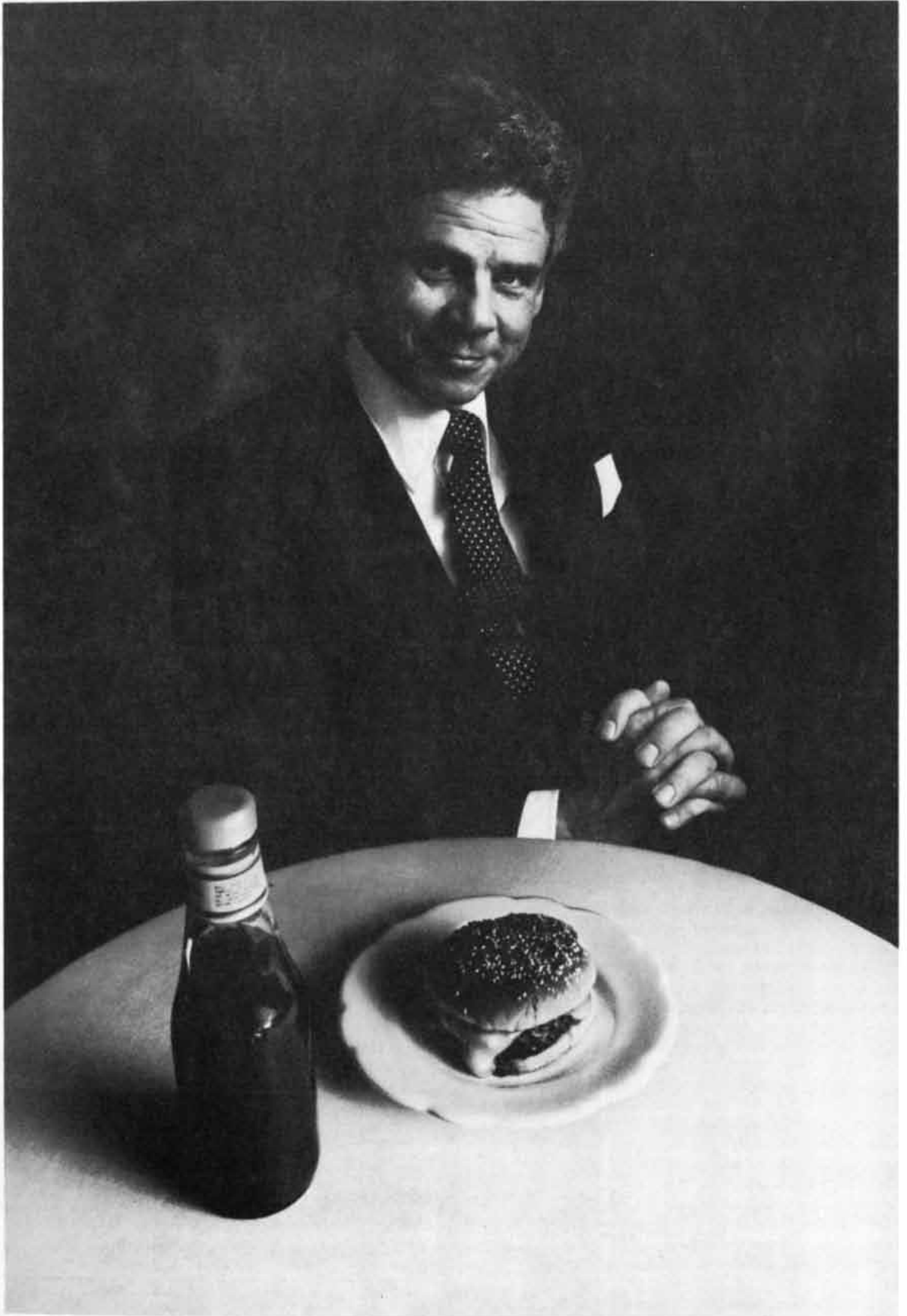
Address _____

City _____

State _____

Zip _____

© 1978 Original Print Collectors Group, Ltd.





"WE SPENT SO MUCH TIME TEST DRIVING THE AUDI 5000 IN AMERICA, I ACQUIRED A TASTE FOR CHEESEBURGERS."

DR. HANS SASSOR, CHIEF OF NORTH AMERICAN TEST PROGRAM



How do you like them? Rare, medium or well?

Sassor: Medium to rare. But that's not the same thing everywhere in the U.S. In San Francisco, medium-rare came out rare. In Texas, they really cook the meat. But on the East Coast, I got medium-rare more often. Your burgers are as different as your driving conditions.

How many cars did you test here? And for how long?

Sassor: The test cars were here for nine months in 1977. These 100 prototypes were driven for one and a half million miles all over America and Canada. It was all very tiring, but exhilarating. North America is such a magnificent continent.

What did you find different about driving in America?

Sassor: The weather conditions. North America has greater temperature variations than we have. It gets terribly hot in the southern states. Just thinking of Texas makes me warm. That kind of extreme heat affects the engine, transmission, brakes and cooling system. After driving the test cars in the southwestern deserts, we modified the engine cooling system for the severe heat. On the other hand, the cold weather of Canada and the northern states can be just as hard on a car. When we saw that you put much more salt on the roads than we do in winter, we developed a heavy-duty undercoating for the car.

So how did the Audi 5000 do in its American test?

Sassor: Very well. It proved extremely durable. And we were delighted with our 5-cylinder engine. It's as powerful and responsive as the engineers said it would be. We also

made a point to test the car on the roughest roads we could find to make sure the suspension could withstand them. And it did. I hope the people of New York won't be offended if I say the potholes there were some baptism for the prototype Audi 5000s. We made over 50 modifications as a result of the tests.

Why did Audi go to all this trouble?

Sassor: We're well aware of what some Americans say about imported cars: "Beautifully made, but very temperamental." We don't want that said about the Audi 5000. We feel if you want to sell it here, test it here. I believe it's the only imported car ever to be tested so thoroughly in the U.S. From what we learned, we made an excellent car even better.

On that point, we realize the current exchange rate between the Deutsche mark and the U.S. dollar. We know Americans are becoming conscious of getting good value, especially in German cars. The fact is that some German luxury cars have gone out of reach of most Americans. So we wanted to give people here a well engineered car they would like and be able to afford. We did. The Audi 5000 is the largest German luxury car for the money; it's under \$9,000.*

Did your test cars cause a stir here?

Sassor: Well, you know, we took off the insignia and nameplates. So nobody knew what the car was. And it's not the kind of car that stops traffic, any way. It's quietly elegant. And very beautiful. In fact, a man in Chicago thought it was a new Mercedes prototype. We didn't mind.

*Suggested 1978 retail price under \$9,000 P.O.E., transp. local taxes, and dealer delivery charges, additional. Come in and test-drive the Audi 5000 at your Porsche+Audi dealer.



It's about time...

A logical approach to time control.



ChronTrol™

ChronTrol is the new micro-computer time controller . . . offering the logical approach to time control.

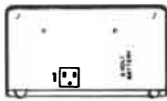
ChronTrol has the capability to control the wide range of time variations needed in your activities, operations and experiments . . . at the touch of a finger.

What does this mean to you? Consider the following:

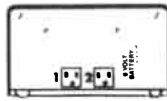
- ChronTrol will operate up to 10 separate on-off programs, with repetition rates from two seconds (one second on, one second off), up to 24 hours or one week.
- Multiple outlet models are available, with two or four independently controllable outlets. The four outlet model allows you to control four operations, separately or coordinately. You can time control manufacturing, light, heat, chemical or any regular or repetitive operation. In horticulture and indoor gardening, ChronTrol can simulate the natural photoperiodic light variations that are one of the most important elements in plant growth and development. Multiple outlet models enable you to vary the intensity of light . . . further enhancing your indoor gardening.
- ChronTrol is an energy conserver . . . it can control heating and air conditioning, turning the units off when no one is at home, and on again so that your home is comfortable when

you arrive . . . and ChronTrol can be programmed to easily handle daily variations in your schedule.

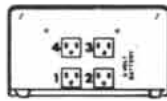
- ChronTrol is an ideal co-worker with home video cassette recorders . . . and a valuable ally in home security systems.
 - ChronTrol has a skip-a-day feature, which allows for on-off operation to be omitted on any day or days of the week.
 - ChronTrol on and/or off times can be independently programmed to advance or retard each cycle—for example, to track sunrise or sunset, or to progressively lengthen or shorten an on or off cycle.
 - ChronTrol's lock feature prevents accidental entries.
 - ChronTrol is available with a battery-powered memory protection system which takes over during power outages. This option is highly recommended in areas subject to power interruption and is a reliable safeguard against program loss, which will occur when there is an interruption in the power supply.
 - ChronTrol operates off a standard 120 volt power supply and will control up to 15 amperes. ChronTrol is conveniently sized for use anywhere—8" wide by 5" deep.
- ChronTrol's uses are limited only by the borders of your imagination . . . and we'd like to take advantage of your thinking. We'd appreciate hearing about the different ways you use ChronTrol . . . your input would be helpful. If it's got a plug, you can ChronTrol it.



Basic Unit



Two-outlet unit



Four-outlet unit

ChronTrol—another timely product from Lindburg Enterprises, 4888 Ronson Court, San Diego, CA 92111 714/292-9292

Send _____ basic ChronTrol single outlet unit(s) at \$69.95 each \$ _____
 Send _____ two-outlet ChronTrol unit(s) at \$87.50 each \$ _____
 Send _____ four-outlet ChronTrol unit(s) at \$99.95 each \$ _____
 Include memory protection at \$9.95 per ChronTrol unit. \$ _____
 (9 volt battery not included)
 Enclose \$5.00 per unit for shipping and handling \$ _____
 (Calif. residents add 6% sales tax.)
TOTAL ENCLOSED \$ _____

Please charge to my _____ BankAmericard _____ Master Charge _____ Visa account

 Dept. B-1

Expiration date _____ Signature _____
 _____ You've stimulated my curiosity, please send more information.

Name _____
 Address _____
 City _____ State _____ Zip _____

Send with check, money order or charge account information, to: Lindburg Enterprises, 4888 Ronson Ct., San Diego, CA 92111
 ChronTrol has a complete 30 day money back guarantee! If you are not completely satisfied, return ChronTrol within 30 days and get your money back. Parts and labor are guaranteed for one year against defects. Please allow 4-6 weeks for delivery.

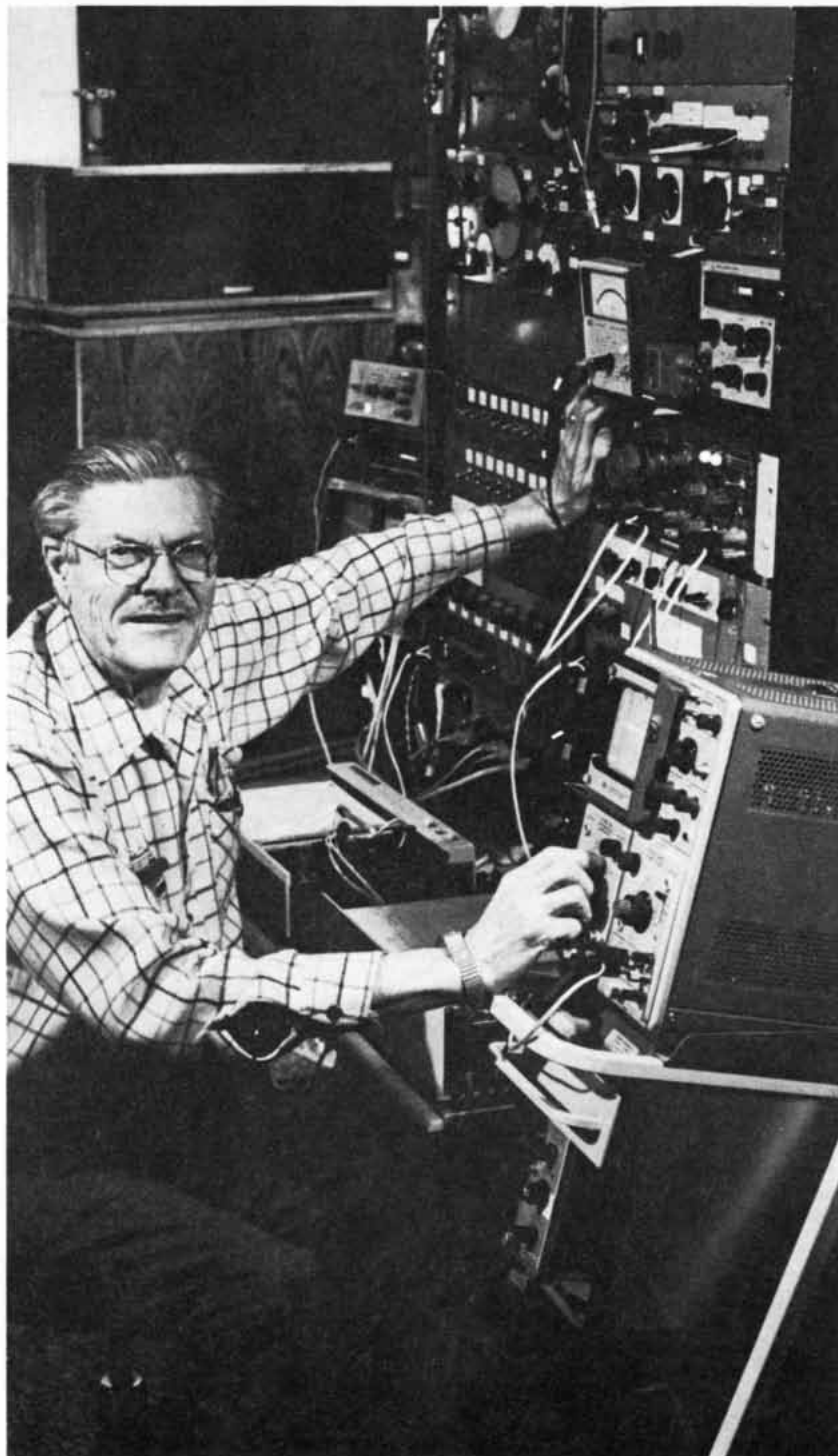
pattern within the vertically oriented columnar units.

The columns in the sensory regions of the cortex are functionally defined by the similar response characteristics of their constituent nerve cells. For example, in the somatosensory area of the cortex the cells in a column respond to the same type of stimulus (pressure, touch, heat, cold) at the same point on the body surface; in the auditory cortex the cells in a column respond to the same sonic frequency, and in the visual cortex the cells in a column agree in their maximum responsiveness to the angle of a bar or edge of light moving across the retina of the eye. In general the topographical location of the columns across the surface of the cortex reflects a continuous two-dimensional representation of a peripheral receptive surface (such as the retina or the skin), whereas the vertical organization of each column subserves components of the stimulus other than topography.

The mode of operation of the columns was first suggested in 1968 by David H. Hubel and Torsten N. Wiesel of the Harvard Medical School, who classified the nerve cells in the visual cortex into three functional types: "simple" cells that respond to a broad range of visual stimuli, "complex" cells that respond to a bar or an edge with a specific orientation and location in the visual field, and "hypercomplex" cells that respond only to a bar or an edge of certain critical dimensions, orientation, location and speed of movement. Anatomical studies have shown that the simple cells are localized in lamina IV (which receives the sensory input), whereas the complex and hypercomplex cells are localized in the upper and lower cortical layers that project to other columns or brain regions. The vertical organization of the columns therefore appears to provide for an increasing refinement, or "fine tuning," of responsiveness to specific components of the sensory input.

The modular architecture of the cortex is remarkably similar in diverse mammalian species, ranging from rats to monkeys, suggesting that the dramatic increase in behavioral capabilities as one ascends the evolutionary tree is due not to a change in the internal structure of the modules but rather to an increase in their number. Extrapolating to man, it appears that the exceptional qualities of the human brain rest primarily in a quantitative improvement rather than a qualitative one: the number of cortical modules in the human cortex is at least several times greater than that of apes and much greater than that of other mammalian species. Szentágothai concludes: "The assembly of larger tissue complexes from repetitive units of similar type—not unlike the integrated circuits of electronics technology—[provides] an attractive conceptual model to explain how such an immense complex-

LISTEN.



Paul Klipsch, inventor of the Klipschorn loudspeaker

"We have been blessed by our Maker with two ears and only one mouth, which indicates that we should listen more and talk less. This is the way we sell loudspeakers.

"The Klipschorn® is the next best thing to original sound. It's like being there, because that's the way I designed it.

"The Klipschorn loudspeaker outperforms every speaker in the world for high efficiency and low distortion, and we've tested the others in our laboratories.

"The Klipschorn loudspeaker is still made with all the care, craftsmanship and quality that I made my first one with 40 years ago. By hand.

"The Klipschorn loudspeaker is the ultimate in sound reproduction. But all my exhortations, all the specifications in the world, won't tell you what your ears can.

"This is all we ask. Listen and compare. If you don't hear the difference between Klipschorns and other speakers, you're not ready yet.

"Just listen."

klipsch®

Please send me your FREE color brochure on the full line of Klipsch loudspeaker systems, along with a list of Klipsch dealers.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____



klipsch®



P.O. Box 688 SA9
Hope, Arkansas 71801

In Canada: Superior Electronics, Inc.

Made from selected hardwood veneers



8"x12" TILTING FACE SHIELD

Our face shield protects against injuries from flying particles and sparks when grinding, sanding, etc. It also gives effective protection against liquid sprays. The head strap custom fit sizes 6 to 8½. The clear, wide vision (8"x12"), heat-resistant, spark visor tilts enabling the user to raise or lower as needed. A vinyl foam sweatband puts comfort on your forehead. Conforms to OSHA standards. \$8.50, postage included.

In addition to this face shield we sell many other high quality hand tools. Please write for our new 1978-1979 Catalog - \$1.00. Free with order!

THE PRINCETON COMPANY
P.O. Box 276 LL
Princeton, Mass. 01541

Concert Instruments in Kit Form by FRANK HUBBARD BOSTON



Accurate reproductions of French and Flemish one and two manual Harpsichords, 18th c. Viennese Fortepiano, 18th c. English Bent-side Spinnet kits from \$975 to \$3,000.

Three Centuries of Harpsichord Making by Frank Hubbard [Harvard Univ. Press, 397 pgs. \$15 postpaid].

For 20 page brochure write:
FRANK HUBBARD INCORPORATED
185A-S Lyman Street, Waltham, MA 02154

ty of 'wiring' might be put together without having to make unrealistic demands on the genetic apparatus responsible for this feat of systems engineering."

Environmental Impact

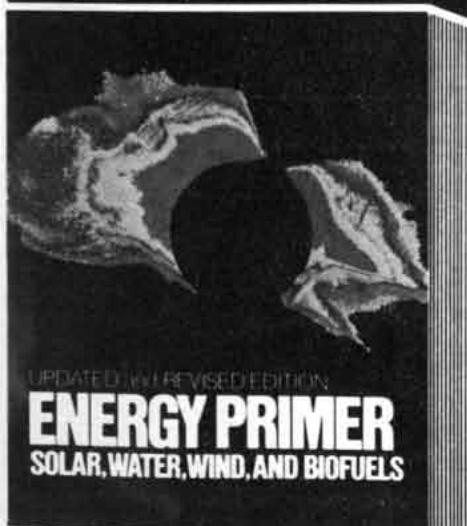
If there is any single image that sums up the results of the exploration of the solar system to date, it is that of the meteorite impact crater. Within the range of present space technology heavily cratered surfaces have been observed virtually everywhere: on both sides of the moon, on Mars and its moons, Phobos and Deimos, on Mercury and (with the aid of ground-based radio telescopes) on Venus. Even on the earth, where most craters were erased or buried long ago by erosional or tectonic processes, satellite photographs reveal the surviving remnants of ancient impact craters.

Exactly how is a meteorite crater formed? In most cases detailed geological analysis of such structures has been limited by their comparative inaccessibility and by their multiple-impact history. Accordingly it has been thought for some time that the best way to understand the immediate environmental effects of a single meteorite impact would be to subject a large, well-exposed and reasonably accessible terrestrial crater to close scrutiny.

In many respects the Manicouagan impact crater in central Quebec is considered the ideal candidate for such a study. This prominent ring-shaped scar on the billion-year-old rock face of the Canadian Shield, exhumed by the glacial erosion of overlying sediments, was originally identified by the arc-shaped Manicouagan and Mouchalagan lakes; it is now defined even more clearly on maps and satellite photographs by the complete circle of the Manicouagan reservoir. Initially interpreted as a volcanic complex, the Manicouagan structure has been generally recognized as an impact crater for more than a decade. Recent satellite observations of the Manicouagan region, made with the aid of the Skylab and Landsat imaging systems, have revealed the presence of an outer ring with a diameter of 150 kilometers, approximately twice that of the circular trough now filled by the reservoir. This multi-ring aspect of Manicouagan has been compared to the vast multi-ring basins observed on the moon and on Mercury. According to one interpretation, the outermost ring at 150 kilometers marks the limit of the disruption of the bedrock by the shock wave associated with the meteorite's impact, the innermost ring at 35 or 40 kilometers approximates the limit of the initial cavity excavated by the impact, and the intermediate ring at 65 or 70 kilometers indicates the apparent location of the rim of the crater before it was eroded.

For the past few years an interdiscipli-

"In the general field, it is the richest and most reliable book."*



ENERGY PRIMER Solar, Water, Wind, and Biofuels Revised and Updated Edited by Richard Merrill and Thomas Gage

For the individual, group, or community interested in small-scale renewable energy sources, here's the established guide, newly updated and revised. Originally published by the Portola Institute, creators of *The Whole Earth Catalog*, this oversize (10 x 13") Delta paperback edition contains 40% new material—articles, source listings, reviews, and hundreds of illustrations covering virtually every form of alternative energy from windmills to wood stoves.

"The intimacy of the reviews of books and notices of purveyors of every type of related hardware lifts it above an ordinary textbook to the level of a knowing adviser skilled in the contemporary art."

—*Scientific American**

A Delta Special/Seymour Lawrence
\$7.95

Dell Publishing Co., Inc.
245 East 47 Street
New York, New York 10017

HOW TO BE WELL-READ EVEN IF YOU AREN'T WELL-HEELED.

If you don't judge a book by its cover, why pay for the cover? Join QPB. Get great books by great writers in full-size, softcover editions at far less than hardcover prices.

112. **The Robot Book: The Search for Alternate Man.** Robert Malone
QPB: \$6.95

132. **Cat's Cradle, Slaughterhouse-Five and Breakfast Of Champions** Kurt Vonnegut. (3 Vols.) Hardcover: \$23.85 QPB: \$8.35

134. **Jung And The Story Of Our Time.** Laurens van der Post
Hardcover: \$10 QPB: \$3.95



233. **The Honourable Schoolboy.** John le Carré. In hardcover: \$10.95. QPB Ed: \$5.95. Same text, type size and number of pages. And only \$1 if it's part of your 3-book membership choice.

169. **The Eye Book.** John Eden, M.D. Illustrations by Laszlo Kubinyi
Hardcover: \$12.50 QPB: \$3.95

172. **Caught In The Web Of Words** James A. H. Murray and the Oxford English Dictionary. K. M. Elisabeth Murray with a Preface by R. W. Burchfield. Hardcover: \$15 QPB Ed: \$6.95

186. **Henrik Ibsen: The Complete Major Prose Plays.** Translated and introduced by Rolf Fjelde. Hardcover: \$20 QPB: \$9.95

190. **October Light.** John Gardner Illustrated by Elaine Raphael and Don Bolognese. Hardcover: \$10 QPB Ed: \$4.95

198. **The Best Of Life.** (Photos) Hardcover: \$19.95 QPB: \$8.95

215. **The Hammond Whole Earth Atlas.** New Census Edition Including Zip Codes. QPB: \$5.95

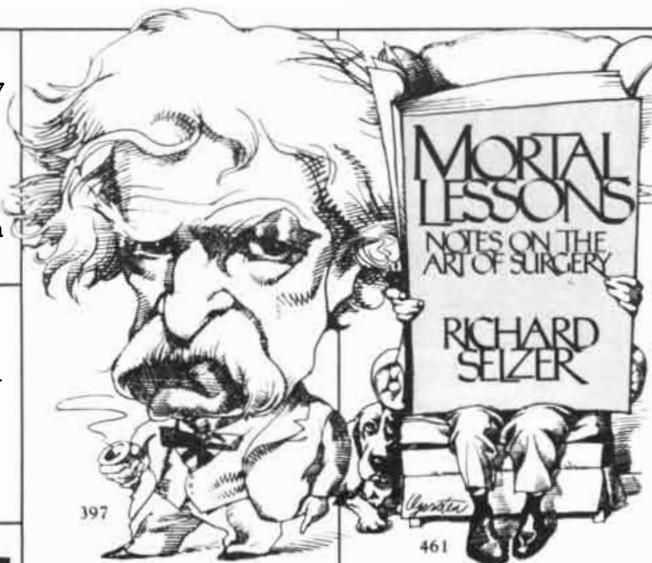
216. **The Mutual Friend.** Frederick Busch. Hardcover: \$8.95 QPB Ed: \$4.95

222. **The Americans.** Daniel J. Boorstin. (3 Vols.) Hardcover: \$47.50 QPB: \$14.85

224. **A Species Of Eternity.** Joseph Kasner. Hardcover: \$15 QPB Ed: \$6.95

240. **The Ultimate Experiment Man-Made Evolution.** Nicholas Wade Hardcover: \$8.95 QPB Ed: \$4.95

395. **World Of Our Fathers.** Irving Howe. (Photos) Hardcover: \$14.95 QPB: \$6.95



397. **The Unabridged Mark Twain Opening Remarks** by Kurt Vonnegut Edited by Lawrence Teacher
QPB: \$8.95

111. **The Foundation Trilogy** Three Classics of Science Fiction. Isaac Asimov. Hardcover: \$17.85 QPB: \$4.95

135. **Fascinating Facts.** David Louis
Hardcover: \$10 QPB: \$6.95

461. **Mortal Lessons: Notes on the Art of Surgery.** Richard Selzer. (Illus.) Hardcover: \$8.95 QPB Ed: \$4.50

431. **Colonies In Space.** T.A. Heppenheimer. Produced by Richard C. Mesce. (Photos & Illus.) Hardcover: \$12.95 QPB Ed: \$6.95

460. **Coming Into The Country** John McPhee. Hardcover: \$10.95 QPB Ed: \$4.95

482. **Life Goes To The Movies** Edited by David E. Scherman
Hardcover: \$19.95 QPB: \$8.95

485. **The People's Pharmacy: A Guide to Prescription Drugs, Home Remedies and Over-the-Counter Medications.** Joe Graedon. Hardcover: \$8.95 QPB: \$3.95

489. **A Night To Remember.** Walter Lord. Illustrated Edition. Hardcover: \$12.95 QPB: \$5.95

491. **The Golden Bough: A Study in Magic and Religion.** Sir James George Frazer, FR.S., FB.A. I Volume, Abridged Edition. QPB: \$7.95

493. **Humankind.** Peter Farb
Hardcover: \$15.95 QPB Ed: \$6.95

429. **The Tao Of Physics: An Exploration of the Parallels Between Modern Physics and Eastern Mysticism.** Fritjof Capra. (Illus.) Hardcover: \$12.50 QPB: \$5.95

151. **The Lord Of The Rings** J.R.R. Tolkien. (3 Vols., Boxed)
Hardcover: \$30 QPB: \$12.95

Join now. Pick any 3 books or sets for \$1 each — with no obligation to buy another book.

486. **Winners And Losers: Battles, Retreats, Gains, Losses and Ruins from a Long War.** Gloria Emerson. Hardcover: \$10 QPB: \$4.95

296. **How To Fix Almost Everything.** Stanley Schuler. New Revised Edition. (Illus.) Hardcover: \$9.95 QPB: \$5.95

375. **The Mediterranean And The Mediterranean World In The Age Of Philip II.** Volumes I and II. Fernand Braudel. Translated by Siân Reynolds (Illus.) Hardcover: \$35 QPB: \$13.90

381. **The Photography Catalog** Edited by Norman Snyder with Carole Kismaric and Don Myrus. (Illus.) QPB: \$7.95

119. **The Teachings Of Don Juan, A Separate Reality and Journey To Ixtlan.** Carlos Castaneda. (3 Vols., Boxed) Hardcover: \$26.85 QPB: \$8.85

459. **In The Miro District And Other Stories.** Peter Taylor
Hardcover: \$7.95 QPB Ed: \$4.95

Let's try each other for 6 months.

Quality Paperback Book Club, Inc., Middletown, Pa. 17057.

Please enroll me in QPB and send the 3 choices I've listed below. Bill me \$3, plus postage and handling charges. I understand that I am not required to buy another book. You will send me *QPB Review* (if my account is in good standing) for 6 months. If I have not bought and paid for at least 1 book in every six-month period, you may cancel my membership. A postage and handling charge is added to each shipment.

8-QB170-9

Indicate by number the 3 books or sets you want

Name _____ 16
(Please print clearly)

Address _____ Apt. _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

How membership works

1. You receive **QPB Review** 15 times each year (about every 3½ weeks). Each issue reviews a new Main Selection, plus scores of Alternates. All Main Selections with established publisher's list prices are offered at at least 20% discount off that list price.
2. If you want the **Main Selection** do nothing. It will be shipped to you automatically. If you want one or more Alternate books—or no book at all—indicate your decision on the reply form always enclosed and return it by the date specified.
3. **Free books.** For each book

or set you take (except the first 3 you get for \$1 each), you earn Bonus Points which entitle you to free books. You pay only postage and handling charges.

4. **Return privilege.** If *QPB Review* is delayed and you receive the Main Selection without having had 10 days to notify us, you may return it for credit at our expense.
5. **Cancellations.** You may cancel membership at any time by notifying QPB. We may cancel your membership if you elect not to buy and pay for at least one book in every six-month period.



The first book club for smart people who aren't rich.

HP measurement and computer advances



A powerful new HP computer system with a high-speed floating point processor and a new real-time executive operating system.

A new HP 1000 F-Series computer system—the Model 45—provides number-crunching power previously obtainable only with much larger and more expensive systems. This is made possible by a fast new central processing unit and a new real-time executive operating system.

The HP 1000 Model 45 computer system owes its exceptional power and speed to several computational advances:

- the new HP Real-Time Executive operating system, RTE-IV, enables the Model 45 to handle programs in FORTRAN with data arrays as large as 1.8 megabytes. These large arrays are easily accessed with standard FORTRAN statements.
- a new hardware-implemented floating point processor increases the speed of floating point calculations as much as six times over previous firmware routines: a floating point multiply, for example, is executed in 630 nanoseconds.
- the Scientific Instruction Set provides fast and more accurate execution of trig and log functions: average

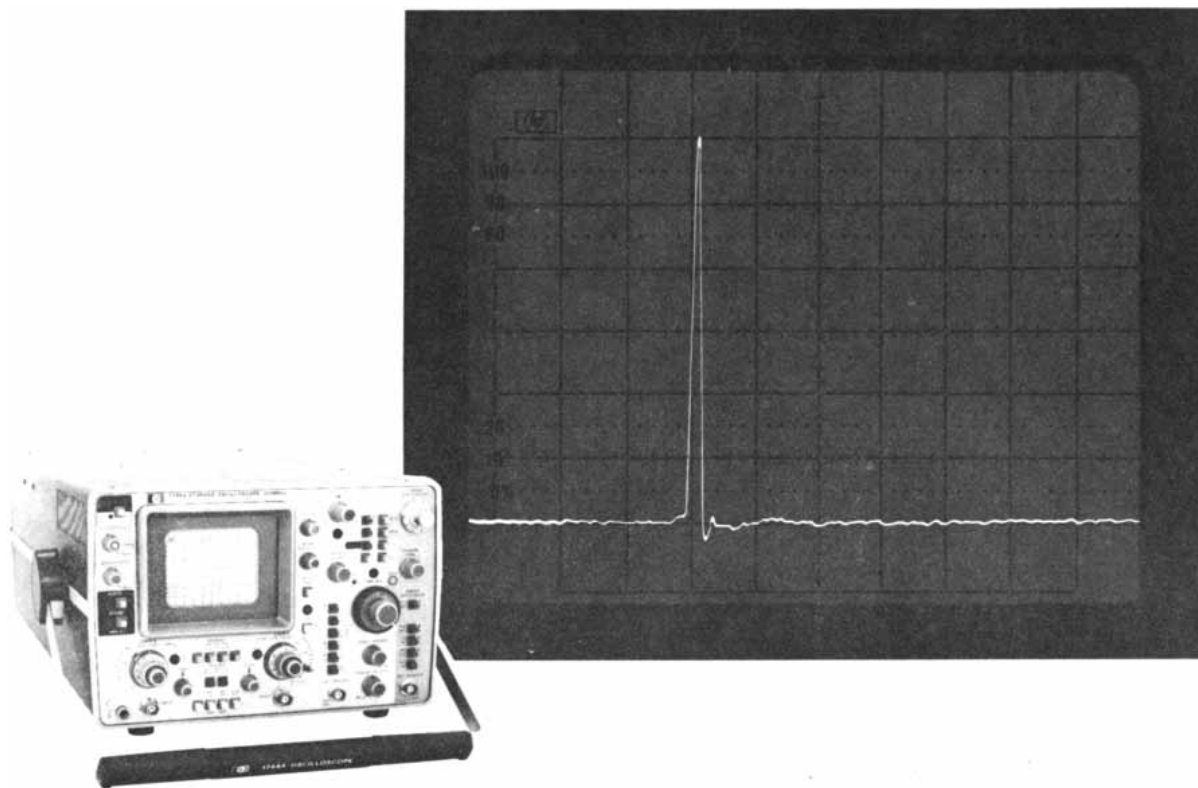
execution time of sine and cosine routines is less than 48 microseconds.

- the Fast FORTRAN Processor provides dedicated hardware instructions that speed the execution of many commonly used FORTRAN operations such as parameter passing between subroutines. Some operations are speeded by as much as 20 times.
- the high-performance memory system has 350-nanosecond cycle time, 1.8 megabyte capacity, and optional fault control.
- Graphics/1000 plotting software allows easy input and output of pictorial information.

Model 45 is a disc-based system with 128K bytes of main memory, expandable to 1.8 megabytes; a fast 20-megabyte disc drive; and an interactive graphics display terminal. It can handle a large number of programs—up to 64 memory-based program partitions, each with up to 54K bytes. RTE-IV also makes it possible for several users to operate real-time, interactive, and batch programs concurrently. It offers a choice of high-level programming languages (FORTRAN IV, real-time BASIC, assembly, and microprogramming); IMAGE/1000 data base management software; DS/1000 distributed systems software; HP-IB (IEEE-488) support; and a full line of HP 1000 peripherals.

At \$46,500*, Model 45 provides a cost-effective solution to real-time data processing and control, computer-aided design, linear programming, array processing, and scientific problem solving.

extend your possibilities.



A new HP oscilloscope offers exceptionally fast writing speed with trace storage and a variable persistence display.

If you have measurement applications requiring the capture of single-shot, high-speed events, the HP 1744 oscilloscope's 1800 cm/ μ s writing speed lets you store and view waveforms without requiring a reduced scan display or long erase times.

A new CRT storage technology—expansion storage—enables the 100-MHz-bandwidth HP 1744 oscilloscope to produce stored traces of a quality comparable to nonstorage CRT's. The image is stored on a postage-stamp-sized mesh, projected by flood gun electrons that are accelerated through the mesh's written area, then expanded and focused by an electronic crossover lens onto the phosphor viewing screen. The trace so generated has the sharpness needed for detailed evaluation.

The variable persistence CRT can integrate fast signals that occur at low repetition rates for normal, high-contrast viewing, and is particularly effective in capturing elusive transients. An Auto Erase mode provides a series of single-shot waveform images that can facilitate analysis of noisy signals. In Auto Store mode, the HP 1744 waits for a signal to occur, then automatically stores the incident for later analysis. A third channel trigger view is available at the touch of a button, allowing analysis of timing relationships between the trigger signal and the two vertical channels.

In the laboratory or the rugged environment of communications and process control equipment testing, the HP 1744 represents a sophisticated technological advance, yet it's easy to use and understand without extensive training. Its price is \$5250*.



1504 Page Mill Road, Palo Alto, California 94304

For assistance call: Washington (301) 948-6370, Chicago (312) 255-9800,
Atlanta (404) 955-1500, Los Angeles (213) 970-7500

Mail to: Hewlett-Packard, 1504 Page Mill Road, Palo Alto, CA 94304.
Please send me further information on

- HP 1000 F-Series computer system, Model 45
- HP 1744 storage oscilloscope

Name _____
Company _____
Address _____
City _____ State _____ Zip _____

*Domestic U.S. prices only.

00849

Amazing Encyclopedia Bargain Explained—Why the Recession Forced The Webster Company to Slash \$400 Price to only \$133

**20 Deluxe Hardcover—
Volumes Weigh 60 lbs
Updated to 1978
8,590 Pages, 6,000,000
Words—29,000 Articles
Send No Money—14-day
Free Home Trial—Phone
Toll Free—Anytime**



Noah Webster (1758-1843).
Father of lexicography and inspira-
tion for founding of our company.

We mean it. We're in deadly earnest when we say that here is the most incredible encyclopedia bargain on the market today. The reason for the low price? Simple. The Webster Publishing Company's top-rated Encyclopedia Division was caught in the economic recession bind. And just as the automakers offered rebates to drastically improve their sales, so does Webster announce an incredible price slash to turn inventory into immediate cash and avoid the high cost of borrowing.

Think of it! THE NEW AMERICAN ENCYCLOPEDIA is rated by the most authoritative guide in encyclopedias, ENCYCLOPEDIA BUYING GUIDE. They rate it among the top encyclopedias in the world, regardless of price. A bargain at the bookstore price of \$289. And even at the door-to-door selling price of \$400. Now you can get it for an incredibly low \$133 — only 33 1/3% of the door-to-door selling price — during this emergency money-raising sale.

All this plus a previously unheard of money-back guarantee. It is sent to you on a free 14-day home trial basis (no salesman will call). Thumb through it as often as you wish. You must agree with the experts who rate it among the top encyclopedias in the world — or simply repack in the original crate and ship back to us at our expense. Your money — plus the original shipping charge — will be refunded promptly and without question. Who says so? The Webster Publishing Company says so. And when The Webster Publishing Company says so, you know it's got to be true.

The New American Encyclopedia is a joy to peruse. Over 8,590 pages, 6,000,000 words, 4,000 full color pictures and maps, 29,000 articles, 10,000 illustrations and duotone drawings. Human Anatomy section with acetate overlays, all articles cross-referenced, and major articles include bibliographies. Durably bound and printed on new glare-free paper. A color map with each foreign country article. Street maps in color of many major cities of the world. New — complete —

researched information on — ecology — drugs — careers — women's lib — nutrition — birth-control. A massive compendium of man's knowledge up-dated to 1978. An exciting glimpse into the breadth of man's accomplishments. A huge 20-volume set that keeps you as well informed on any subject as the scholars who compiled it. So fascinating, that once you become immersed, it is hard to stop reading. **No finer way ever devised to help you become the well-read, totally informed, well-rounded, and complete person everyone wants to be.**

And most important of all, as an added bonus, you get a 10-YEAR READER RESEARCH SERVICE on any question. **This allows you to ask our staff of over 500 contributors, all experts in their field, an unlimited number of questions for ten full years on any subject, with the exceptions of legal or medical advice, at no additional charge.** This is just like having your own research department available to you on a moment's notice. And the service is FAST. Normally 10 days from the time the request is received by the publisher, you have your answer in full detail.

To get your free home trial send no money. Simply call (toll free) Webster's National Data Centre, 1-800-241-1322 anytime. Including evenings and weekends. Ask for operator 504. In Georgia only it is 1-800-282-1333. Or write The Webster Publishing Company Ltd., Executive Offices, 245 East 25th St. #3K New York, N.Y. 10010.

Use your BankAmericard (Visa), Master Charge, or American Express, or pay postman only \$133 plus \$10 for freight and crating upon delivery. If you prefer, send payment in full. In all instances you pay only \$133 plus \$10 (Total \$143) freight and crating.

Keep it for 14 days at no risk. Thumb through it as often as you wish. You must agree with ENCYCLOPEDIA BUYING GUIDE, who rate it among the top encyclopedias in the world — regardless of price — or simply repack in original crate and return for a full refund. We will pay the return freight, plus the original shipping charge.

You can't lose. Clip out this message as a reminder. This is an emergency money-raising special. **The less-than-one-third the door-to-door selling price is for a limited time only, and may never be repeated.** Write or call now. Our toll free lines are open 24 hours a day, 7 days a week.

©Webster Publishing Company Ltd. 1978.

nary team of U.S. and Canadian investigators has been conducting detailed field studies of the Manicouagan site. Their findings are reported in a series of papers published recently in *Journal of Geophysical Research*. According to an introductory account coauthored by W. C. Phinney of the National Aeronautics and Space Administration's Johnson Space Center in Houston and by M. R. Dence and R. A. F. Grieve of the Department of Energy, Mines and Resources in Ottawa, rock samples were collected at 27 cliffside locations within the Manicouagan melt sheet, a 230-meter-thick annular plateau that surrounds the central peak of shocked, uplifted bedrock. More than 1,000 samples were collected, "resulting in 52 new chemical analyses of major and trace elements as well as several hundred thin sections for petrographic and microprobe analyses." From these data it is now possible to reconstruct the events that formed the Manicouagan structure.

The projectile responsible for the crater fell to the earth some 214 million years ago, striking a target of "relatively dry Precambrian metamorphic rocks overlain by a thin veneer of Ordovician limestone." The large amount of fused rock found at the site (estimated to be as much as 475 cubic kilometers) indicates that the object "had a high velocity." Assuming that it was a stony meteorite traveling at a typical velocity of 17 kilometers per second, it must have been about eight kilometers across to have yielded the amount of energy needed to melt such a large volume of rock. The impact caused a high-pressure shock wave that propagated rapidly outward from the point of impact, excavating a transient crater between five and eight kilometers deep and between 30 and 44 kilometers across. This initial crater was formed in about five seconds.

The release of pressure behind the shock wave resulted in the fusion of material shocked to pressures in excess of 600 kilobars, forming a roughly hemispherical volume with a diameter of about 10 kilometers. This melt zone graded into and was surrounded by a zone that had been shocked to pressures of between 200 and 600 kilobars and heated to temperatures of only a few hundred degrees Celsius. Still farther out, in response to shock pressures of less than 200 kilobars, the rock was intensely fractured.

Besides adding internal energy to the rocks by heating, fracturing and melting them, the shock wave transmitted the meteorite's momentum to the earth, propelling material generally downward and outward in a spherical pattern centered on a point a kilometer or so below the surface under the impact point. The melted material near the center was accelerated to a speed of more than three kilometers per second.

The next stage of the cratering process

On Photographing a Rampaging Elephant at Very Close Range Without Being Present at the Time

A Few Words on the Capabilities of a Camera That Few People Actually Need, but Many Would Give Their Eyeteeth For.

The elephant is in a rage. His head swings from side to side as his piggy little eyes search for the source of the strange noise.

The noise comes from a camera hidden 30 feet away. It is calmly firing shot after shot. But there is no photographer present.

The camera is a Hasselblad, the motor-drive 500EL/M, fitted for remote radio control. Its antenna is picking up triggering impulses from a transmitter held by the photographer. He is standing on the roof of a Land Rover a half-mile off in the distance.

A 70-shot magazine is methodically feeding film past the auxiliary shutter. Zeiss optics are etching the elephant's image on frames of film $2\frac{1}{4}$ inches square, almost four times the area of a 35mm frame. (See box, below right, for actual size.)

Aside from any error in focusing or processing, the only limitation on the sharpness of the photographs will be the ability of the film itself to cope with the almost overpowering resolution of the Hasselblad's lens. Nonetheless, the wattles of mud clinging to the elephant's legs will be seen to stand out in sharp relief.

This is one of the more exotic capabilities of the Hasselblad 500EL/M. There are others, depending upon which of the 15 lenses, 8 viewfinders, 9 film magazines, and over 300 other accessories of the Hasselblad System you bring into play.

On Custom-Building a Hasselblad.

Close the standard focusing hood and slide on the eye-level sports view-

finder. Switch to, say, the 350mm Tele-Tessar lens. Attach the quick-focusing handle. Snap on a 70-shot magazine.

The 500EL/M is now rigged for sports coverage, capable of sequential, peak-of-action shooting at the rate of one frame every $8/10$ th of a second.

Plug in the Intervalometer and an unattended camera can be ordered to fire automatically at intervals from 2 seconds to 14 minutes.

It can be transformed into an aerial camera. Or an underwater camera. It is a fashion camera. A laboratory camera. Surgeons use it to record their operative techniques. Doting fathers use it for simple snapshots of a child gurgling in its crib. It is almost bewilderingly versatile.

The Five Firing Modes.

There is a dial set into the body of the 500EL/M that is a puzzlement to owners of other Hasselblad cameras. It is an intriguing device.

It will order the camera to fire in any one of five different ways: Single-shot. Automatic, continuous-firing. Speeded-up single-shot for one frame only. Speeded-up single-shot for as many frames as you want. And speeded-up continuous-firing at the rate of one shot every $8/10$ th of a second.

It Is Virtually Mistake Proof.

The 500EL/M, like all Hasselblad cameras, teems with clever safeguards. Merely two examples: The camera will not fire if the film magazine is empty. Or if the magazine slide is blocking the film.

There are even multiple devices to protect against accidental film exposure. Example: The magazine will not allow itself to be removed if the

slide isn't in place to protect the film.

The Staggering Price.

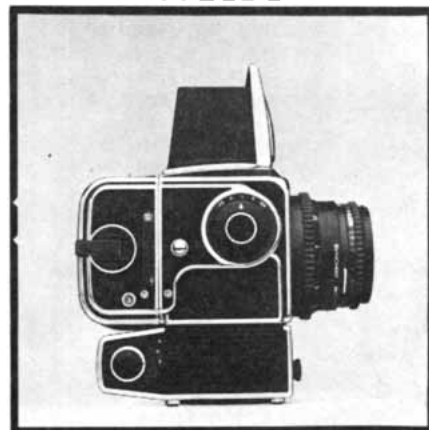
The suggested list price of a Hasselblad 500EL/M, fitted with the 80mm Zeiss Planar f2.8 multi-coated lens and 12-exposure magazine, is an admittedly staggering \$2,160. (The motor-drive body alone lists at \$1,092.) Is any camera worth that much?

You should know that an entire year is spent on building each camera; much of it is crafted by hand. And that fully *one quarter* of the work force spends its days in unremitting quality control.

You should also know that the motor drive is not added on, as is customary, but *built in*. And that all the accessories will fit every Hasselblad (except the special SWC) made since 1957...and every future Hasselblad; there will be no planned obsolescence.

It will come as no surprise, then, that Hasselblad was chosen as the camera that would go to the moon. And that eight out of ten top commercial photographers surveyed name Hasselblad as the medium-format camera used in their work.

HASSELBLAD®

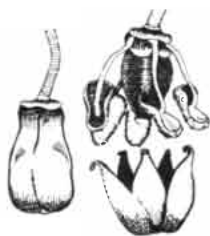


The Hasselblad 500EL/M. A lavish brochure is available free if you write: Braun-North America, Dept. SA9H, 55 Cambridge Parkway, Cambridge, Mass. 02142. Braun North America is a division of The Gillette Company and exclusive marketer of Hasselblad cameras in the U.S.

Creation In The Vineyards

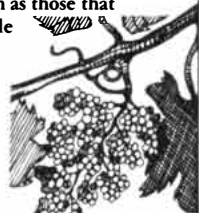
The creation of Sebastiani wines begins with vines which start the beautiful complicated process of forming grapes in

Spring. Fuzzy little buds push forth from a European vine that has been grafted to hearty American rootstock. The buds unfold into canes with luxuriant leaves that shade the tender grapes, form sugar for each grape cluster and nourish the vines. In May the first bright green clusters (or flower buds) appear.



Each bud pops off its cap or "Calyptra" in June and a flower blooms. Then the flower pollinates itself and the grape berry is the ripened ovary of a single flower.

Baby grapes grow rapidly and their final push to maturity starts in August. Maturing grapes such as those that give birth to the noble Sebastiani Pinot Noir, are carefully monitored for sugar to determine exactly when each varietal is to be picked for ultimate quality.



Harvest begins in September, peaks in early October and usually ends in early November. Throughout this creative evolution, each vine that bears the essence of a fine Sebastiani wine is carefully trained, nurtured, and protected to help it yield grapes of great character. Only these are then transformed into the wines of Sebastiani.

Please write for our free monthly newsletter.

Sam J. Sebastiani

Sam J. Sebastiani



Sebastiani VINEYARDS

EST. 1825

P.O. Box AA Sonoma CA 95476

811

involved the flow of melt and rock in dissipating their momentum and internal energy after the first few seconds of the passage of the shock wave. At first the debris flowed downward and outward more or less equally, but the compressibility limit of the bottom was soon reached and the flow became predominantly outward. Eventually the melt flowed far enough radially to form a "lining" on the less shocked materials at the edge of the cavity. At the bottom rocks subjected to peak pressures in the 200-to-400-kilobar range remained in place, whereas at the sides of the excavation rocks fractured by pressures of less than 50 kilobars were ejected.

The motions of the melt were initially extremely turbulent "owing to millimeter-scale velocity differences set up by the passage of the shock wave through different minerals in the target and to complex refraction and diffraction effects of larger-scale heterogeneities in the target. In addition, the melt maintained a higher velocity than the less shocked material. These effects set up complex motions that mixed less shocked material into the superheated melt." Blocks ranging up to tens of meters in size were incorporated, with the bulk of the material being in the submillimeter range. As the melt approached the edge of the cavity, it incorporated less shocked clasts: bodies at temperatures lower than 100 degrees C. The remnants of these clasts were preserved and can be seen today in the rock samples. The time required for the completion of the outward-migration phase of the melt was "at most a few minutes."

The members of the Manicouagan study group responsible for analyzing the petrogenesis of the melt sheet estimate that it took roughly 100 seconds for the melt to reach thermal equilibrium with the last batch of cold clasts. This final quenching of the clast-melt mixture triggered the crystallization phase "possibly by purely thermal effects but also possibly by nucleating plagioclase... directly on undigested remnants of clasts." Thereafter the viscosity of the melt increased rapidly "because large blocks, some tens of meters across, did not sink or float." During this period the bottom of the cavity was rising and the margins of the excavation were slumping; these motions apparently took place while the melt was still fluid enough to flow around breaks in the basement.

The investigators reckon that 1,600 more years were required to complete the crystallization of the melt sheet at Manicouagan. The crystallization front moved in from the sides of the crater, reaching a distance of 10 meters in about 35 years. During the final cooling phase the melt was "apparently prevented from convecting by the rapidly nucleated crystals."

In their introduction to the Manicoua-

gan papers Phinney, Dence and Grieve point out that "the chemical, isotopic and thermal-balance studies on the Manicouagan melt rocks reported in the companion papers amply illustrate some of the processes of impact melting. These studies and the geophysical and structural data from Manicouagan have provided constraints and models of the impact process that can be used and tested in further investigations at other craters and on other planetary surfaces."

Whitewashing the Maine

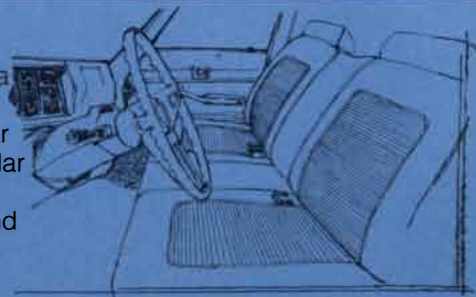
Eighty years ago the battleship U.S.S. *Maine* was in Cuban waters to protect U.S. interests in that insurrectionist Spanish colony. At 9:40 A.M. on February 15, 1898, the *Maine*, anchored in Havana harbor, exploded and sank with the loss of 260 men. A quickly convened naval court of inquiry absolved the navy of any blame for the disaster, coming to the conclusion that the explosion had been caused by another explosion outside the ship's hull.

Assertions that the trigger was a Spanish mine were widely made in the U.S., notably in Joseph Pulitzer's *New York World* and William Randolph Hearst's *New York American*, which were then engaged in a bitter struggle for circulation. A slogan was coined: "Remember the *Maine*, to hell with Spain." Before the end of April, in spite of repeated Spanish denials of any involvement, the Spanish-American War had begun.

In 1911 the hulk of the *Maine* was raised, numerous photographs were made of the damage to the battleship's hull and a second naval court of inquiry was convened. It too reached the conclusion that the explosion had been caused by another outside the hull.

Writing for the history division of the U.S. Navy, Admiral Hyman G. Rickover has now presented the results of a modern reinvestigation of the incident, undertaken on his behalf by two civilian experts on the effects of underwater explosions, Ib S. Hansen and Robert S. Price. Their conclusion, summarized by Rickover, is that "there is no evidence that a mine destroyed the *Maine*." The explosion appears to have originated with spontaneous combustion in one of the ship's coal bunkers that set off ammunition in an adjacent magazine. Actually in later years it was never widely believed a Spanish mine had caused the explosion. Nevertheless, there was some doubt, and the episode was seen as something of an example of how an ambiguous event in a tense atmosphere can precipitate (or can be exploited to precipitate) irreversible decisions. Now Admiral Rickover and his colleagues have made it possible also to see it as an example of another phenomenon in a complex society: the tendency for large institutions not to accept responsibility for errors of their own making.

Just look at this beautifully styled 1978 Toyota Corona 5-Door Wagon! It's perfect if you need a wagon that's larger than our popular Corolla. In fact, the Corona 5-Door is very similar in interior room, and in engineering, to many of the quality European wagons. Yet you'll find it's priced less—far less.

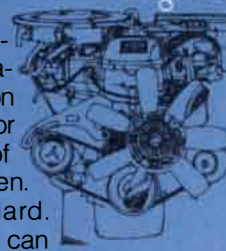


Priceless comfort.

Once inside you're surrounded by deluxe features like tinted glass, wall-to-wall carpeting, and an electric rear window defogger. The optional "Luxury Edition" package even includes an AM-FM Stereo radio and super-soft seating. Shown here is the deluxe, full-width front seat in the "Luxury Edition" wagon equipped with optional automatic transmission.

Priceless convenience. You'll find room enough for 20 bags of groceries. But the perfect wagon's got to do more than carry a lot. It's got to be easy to load, too. That's why we designed Corona's rear seat to unlatch with one hand, and the rear door to open up and out of your way. Then, for good measure, we carpeted the whole cargo area.

Safety is priceless. The Corona's durable 2.2 liter engine delivers the acceleration you need to drive with confidence on today's highways. There's even a "Door Ajar" warning light that gives peace of mind, especially if you have small children. Priceless safety features, all standard. "Priced less" reasons why we say, "If you can find a better built small car than a Toyota ... buy it!"



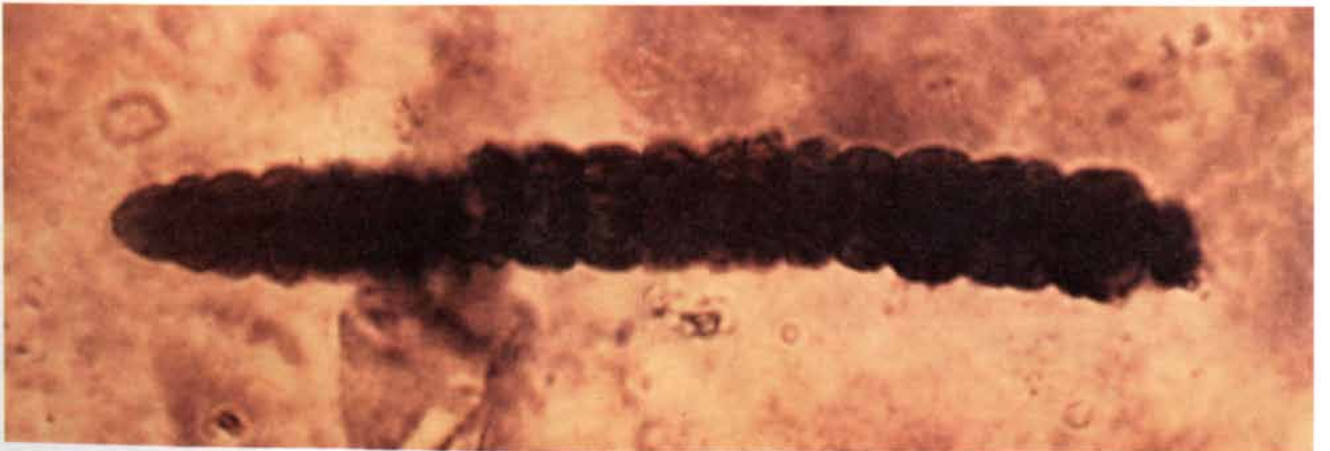
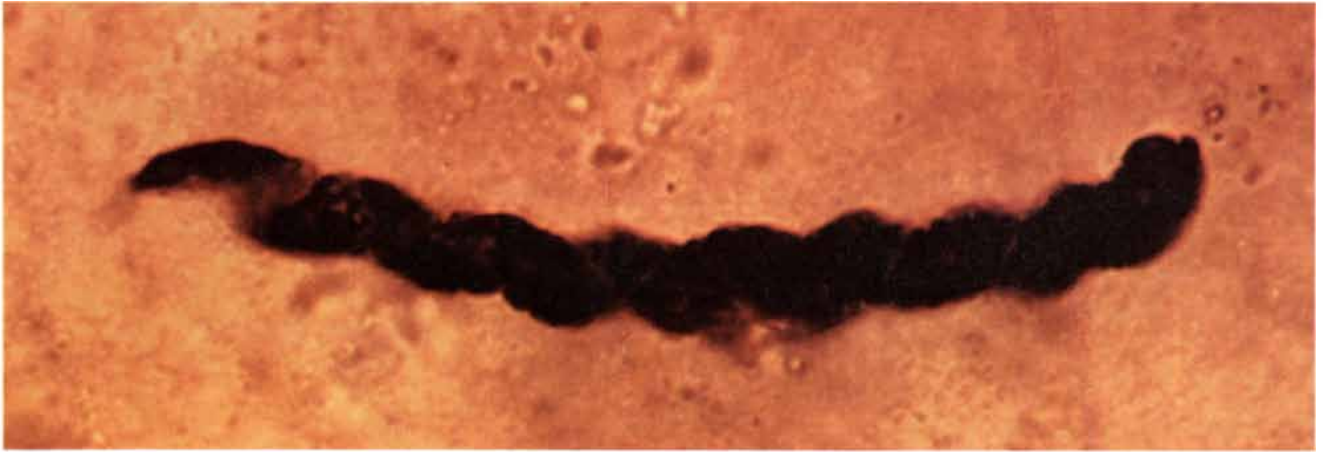
PRICELESS
STYLING.
PRICED LESS.

YOU
GOT IT.



THE CORONA WAGON **TOYOTA**

©Toyota Motor Sales, U.S.A., Inc. 1977



The Evolution of the Earliest Cells

For some three billion years the only living things were primitive microorganisms. These early cells gave rise to biochemical systems and the oxygen-enriched atmosphere on which modern life depends

by J. William Schopf

When *On the Origin of Species* appeared in 1859, the history of life could be traced back to the beginning of the Cambrian period of geologic time, to the earliest recognized fossils, forms that are now known to have lived more than 500 million years ago. A far longer prehistory of life has since been discovered: it extends back through geologic time almost three billion years more. During most of that long Precambrian interval the only inhabitants of the earth were simple microscopic organisms, many of them comparable in size and complexity to modern bacteria. The conditions under which these organisms lived differed greatly from those prevailing today, but the mechanisms of evolution were the same. Genetic variations made some individuals better fitted than others to survive and to reproduce in a given environment, and so the heritable traits of the better-adapted organisms were more often represented in succeeding generations. The emergence of new forms of life through this principle of natural selection worked great changes in turn on the physical environment, thereby altering the conditions of evolution.

One momentous event in Precambrian evolution was the development of the biochemical apparatus of oxygen-generating photosynthesis. Oxygen released as a by-product of photosynthesis accumulated in the atmosphere and effected a new cycle of biological adaptation. The first organisms to evolve in response to this environmental change could merely tolerate oxygen; later cells

could actively employ oxygen in metabolism and were thereby enabled to extract more energy from foodstuff.

A second important episode in Precambrian history led to the emergence of a new kind of cell, in which the genetic material is aggregated in a distinct nucleus and is bounded by a membrane. Such nucleated cells are more highly organized than those without nuclei. What is most important, only nucleated cells are capable of advanced sexual reproduction, the process whereby the genetic variations of the parents can be passed on to the offspring in new combinations. Because sexual reproduction allows novel adaptations to spread quickly through a population its development accelerated the pace of evolutionary change. The large, complex, multicellular forms of life that have appeared and quickly diversified since the beginning of the Cambrian period are without exception made up of nucleated cells.

The history of life in its later phases, since the start of the Cambrian period, has been reconstructed mainly from the study of fossils preserved in sedimentary rocks. In the 18th and 19th centuries it gradually became apparent that the fossil record has appreciable chronological and geographical continuity. The fossil deposits form recognizable layers, which can be identified in widely separated geological formations. Boundaries between such layers, where one characteristic suite of fossils gives way to another, provide the basis for dividing geologic time into eras, periods and epochs.

One of the most dramatic boundaries in the rock record is the one that separates the Cambrian period from all that came before. The 11 periods of geologic time since the start of the Cambrian are referred to collectively as the Phanerozoic era, which might be translated from the Greek as the era of manifest life. The preceding era is called simply the Precambrian.

By itself the geologic time scale cannot provide dates for fossil deposits; it only lists their sequence. Ages can be calculated, however, from the constant rate of decay of radioactive isotopes in the earth's crust. By determining how much of an isotope has decayed since the minerals in a rock unit crystallized, a date can be assigned to that unit and to nearby strata containing fossils. Radioactive-isotope studies of this kind, carried out on rocks from many parts of the world, have established a rather well-defined date for the start of the Phanerozoic era: it began about 570 million years ago. The same method indicates that the earth itself and the rest of the solar system are 4.6 billion years old. Thus the Precambrian era encompasses some seven-eighths of the earth's entire history.

The boundary between the Precambrian era and the Cambrian period has traditionally been viewed as a sharp discontinuity. In Cambrian strata there are abundant fossils of marine plants and animals: seaweeds, worms, sponges, mollusks, lampshells and, what are perhaps most characteristic of the period, the early arthropods called trilobites. It was thought for many years that fossils were entirely absent in the underlying Precambrian strata. The Cambrian fauna seemed to come into existence abruptly and without known predecessors.

Life could not have begun with organisms as complex as trilobites. In *On the Origin of Species* Darwin wrote: "To the question why we do not find rich fossiliferous deposits belonging to... periods prior to the Cambrian system, I can give no satisfactory answer.... The case at present must remain inexplicable; and

MICROSCOPIC FOSSILS on the opposite page are the remains of organisms that were once the dominant form of life on the earth. The fossils are from silica-rich rocks in the Bitter Springs formation of central Australia, deposited about 850 million years ago, or late in the Precambrian era. The rocks have the layered structure of stromatolites, sedimentary deposits that were formed by matlike communities of microorganisms. Among Precambrian fossils these specimens are exceptionally well preserved; their petrified cell walls are composed of organic matter and have retained their three-dimensional form. In size, structure and ecological setting they resemble living cyanobacteria, or blue-green algae. Like their modern counterparts, the fossil forms were presumably capable of photosynthesis, and similar cyanobacteria some billion years earlier were evidently responsible for the first rapid release of oxygen into the earth's atmosphere. Organisms in these photomicrographs are about 60 micrometers long.

may be truly urged as a valid argument against the views here entertained." The argument is no longer valid, but it is only in the past 20 years or so that a definitive answer to it has been found.

One part of the answer lies in the discovery of primitive fossil animals in rocks below the earliest Cambrian strata. The fossils include the remains of jellyfishes, various kinds of worms and possibly sponges, and they make up a fauna quite distinct from that of the predominantly shelled animals of the Cambrian period. These discoveries, however, extend the fossil record by only about 100 million years, less than four percent of the Precambrian era. It can still be asked: What came before?

Since the 1950's a far-reaching explanation has emerged. It has come to be recognized that not only are many Precambrian rocks fossil-bearing but also Precambrian fossils can be found even in some of the most ancient sedimentary deposits known. These fossils had escaped notice earlier largely because they are the remains only of microscopic forms of life.

An important clue in the search for Precambrian life was discovered in the early years of the 20th century, but its significance was not fully appreciated until much later. The clue came in the form of masses of thinly layered limestone rock discovered by Charles Doo-

little Walcott in Precambrian strata from western North America. Walcott found numerous moundlike or pillarlike structures made up of many draped horizontal layers, like tall stacks of pancakes. These structures are now called stromatolites, from the Greek *stroma*, meaning bed or coverlet, and *lithos*, meaning stone.

Walcott interpreted the stromatolites as being fossilized reefs that had probably been formed by various types of algae. Other workers were skeptical, and for many years the stromatolites were widely attributed to some nonbiological origin. The first convincing evidence substantiating Walcott's hypothesis came in 1954, when Stanley A. Tyler of the University of Wisconsin and Elso S. Barghoorn of Harvard University reported the discovery of fossil microscopic plants in an outcropping of Precambrian rocks called the Gunflint Iron formation near Lake Superior in Ontario. Most of the Gunflint fossils, which form the layers of dome-shaped and pillarlike stromatolites, resemble modern blue-green algae and bacteria. More recently, living stromatolites have been identified in several coastal habitats, most notably in a lagoon at Shark Bay on the western coast of Australia. They are indeed built up by communities of blue-green algae and bacteria, and they are strikingly similar in form to the fossilized Precambrian structures.

Today microfossils have been identified in some 45 stromatolitic deposits. (All but three of these fossilized communities have been found in the past 10 years.) The fossils are often well preserved, the cell walls being petrified in three-dimensional form, and they have become a prime source of documentation for the early history of life. In recent years the search for Precambrian microfossils in other kinds of sediments, such as shales deposited in offshore environments, has also been rewarded. These fossils are generally not as well preserved as the ones in stromatolites, most of them having been flattened by pressure; on the other hand, they supply information about Precambrian life in a habitat quite different from that of the shallow-water stromatolites.

A surprising amount of information can be derived from the fossil remains of a microorganism. Size, shape and degree of morphological complexity are among the most easily recognized features, but under favorable circumstances even details of the internal structure of cells can be discerned. In retracing the course of Precambrian evolution, however, there is no need to rely exclusively on the fossil record. An entirely independent archive has been preserved in the metabolism and the biochemical pathways of modern, living cells. No living organism is biochemically identical with its Precambri-



FOSSIL STROMATOLITES typically exhibit the appearance of mounds or pillars made up of many thin layers piled one on top of another. The stromatolites were formed by communities of cyanobacteria and other prokaryotes (cells without a nucleus) in shallow water; each layer represents a stage in the growth of the community. Stromatolites formed throughout much of the Precambrian era. They are an important source of Precambrian fossils. These specimens are in limestone about 1,300 million years old in Glacier National Park.

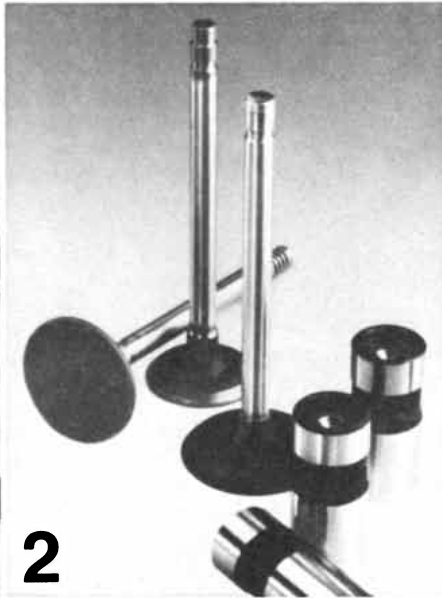


LIVING STROMATOLITES were photographed at Shark Bay in Australia. Elsewhere stromatolites are rare because of grazing by invertebrates. Here the invertebrates are excluded because the water is too salty for them; in the Precambrian era they had not yet evolved. In size and form the modern stromatolites are much like the fossil structures, and they are produced by the growth of cyanobacteria and other prokaryotes in matlike communities. The discovery of such living stromatolites has confirmed the biological origin of the fossil ones.



1

5% better mileage



2

Keeping a cool head



3

Tomorrow starts here

Eaton Update:

1 Heavy-duty fan drives

Eaton's viscous fan drive in the engine compartment improves mileage. The fan drive senses temperatures, automatically disengages when it's not needed. This cuts drain on engine horsepower, boosts fuel economy. It also reduces operating noise.

Eaton was a pioneer of the fluid shear principle behind viscous fan drives. And it's one of the reasons Eaton has been the leading supplier of fan systems for the automotive market—for over twenty years.

2 Valves and lifters

Truck and auto manufacturers know good valves when they see them. That's why demand for Eaton's valves and valve lifters gets bigger every year. It's already made Eaton the largest

independent valve gear component manufacturer in the world. And it's kept us looking to the future. This year, we're hard at work on better valve designs and stronger alloys needed for the auto industry's hotter-running, more demanding engines.

That's Eaton. Creating better products. Ready for tomorrow.

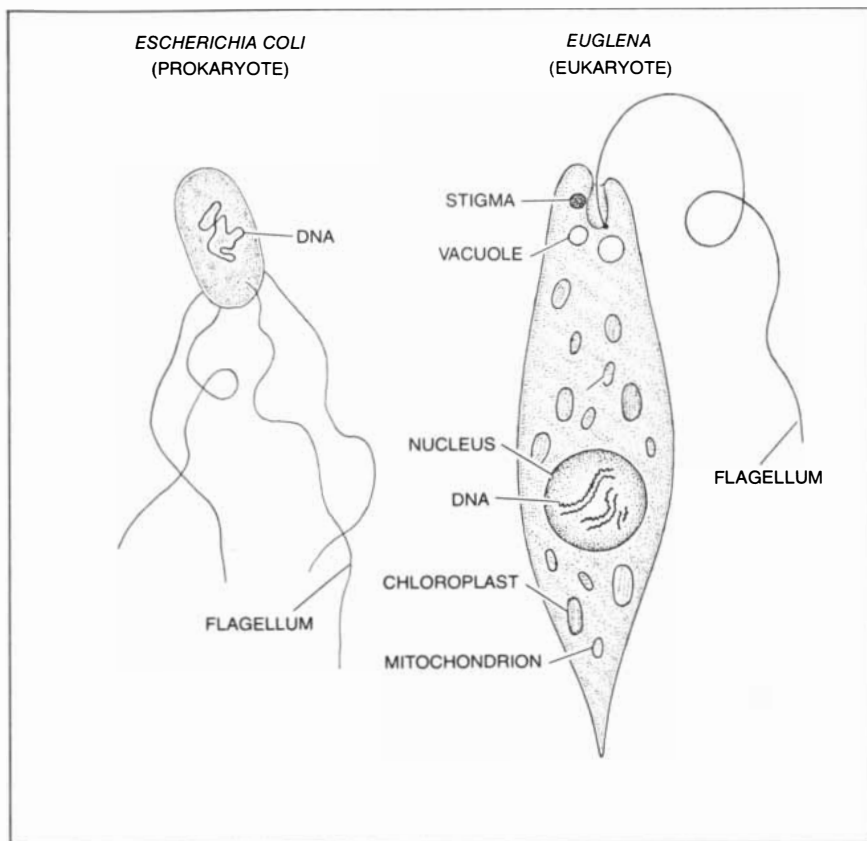
3 Research and development

Eaton's sprawling 165,000 sq. ft. Corporate Engineering & Research Center in Southfield, Michigan, is the focal point of our worldwide R & D activities. Here more than 300 scientists, engineers and support personnel are finding ways to turn good ideas into new and better products for tomorrow. What's on the way? Tougher, more efficient transmissions, axles and braking systems for trucks. Sophisticated

electronic and mechanical controls for appliances, automobiles and industry. Dozens of new products—to help cut costs and save energy on farms, in factories, at home. That's Eaton—creating a better way.

Eaton is a family of technologically related businesses with a balanced combination of manufacturing and engineering skills. We're always looking for new ways to use these skills in markets where needs are growing. This approach to the management of change has been achieving record sales and earnings. For the complete story, write to: Eaton Corporation, 100 Erieview Plaza, Cleveland, Ohio 44114.

EATON



an antecedents, but vestiges of earlier biochemistries have been retained. By studying their distribution in modern forms of life it is sometimes possible to deduce when certain biochemical capabilities first appeared in the evolutionary sequence.

Still another independent source of information about the early evolutionary progression is based neither on living nor on fossil organisms but on the inorganic geological record. The nature of the minerals found there reflects physical conditions at the time the minerals were deposited, conditions that may have been influenced by biological innovations. In order to understand the introduction of oxygen into the early atmosphere, for example, all three fields of study must be called on to testify. The mineral record tells when the change took place, the fossil record reveals the organisms responsible and the distribution of biochemical capabilities among modern organisms puts the development in its proper evolutionary context.

Since the 1960's it has become apparent that the greatest division among living organisms is not between plants and animals but between organisms whose cells have nuclei and those that lack nuclei. In terms of biochemistry, metabolism, genetics and intracellular organization, plants and animals are very similar; all such higher organisms, however, are quite different in these features from bacteria and blue-green algae, the principal types of non-nucleated life. Recognition of this discontinuity has been important for understanding the early stages of biological history.

Organisms whose cells have nuclei are called eukaryotes, from the Greek roots *eu-*, meaning well or true, and *karyon*, meaning kernel or nut. Cells without nuclei are prokaryotes, the prefix *pro-* meaning before. All green plants and all animals are eukaryotes. So are the fungi, including the molds and the yeasts, and protists such as *Paramecium* and *Euglena*. The prokaryotes include only two groups of organisms, the bacteria and the blue-green algae. The latter produce oxygen through photosynthesis like other algae and higher plants, but they have much stronger affinities with the bacteria than they do with eukaryotic forms of life. I shall therefore refer to blue-green algae by an alternative and more descriptive name, the cyanobacteria.

Several important traits distinguish eukaryotes from prokaryotes. In the nucleus of a eukaryotic cell the DNA is organized in chromosomes and is enclosed by an intracellular membrane; many prokaryotes have only a single loop of DNA, which is loose in the cytoplasm of the cell. Prokaryotes reproduce asexually by the comparatively simple process of binary fission. In contrast, asexual reproduction in eukaryot-

| | PROKARYOTES | EUKARYOTES |
|-------------------------------|--|---|
| ORGANISMS REPRESENTED | BACTERIA AND CYANOBACTERIA | PROTISTS, FUNGI, PLANTS AND ANIMALS |
| CELL SIZE | SMALL, GENERALLY 10 TO 100 MICROMETERS | LARGE, GENERALLY 1 TO 10 MICROMETERS |
| METABOLISM AND PHOTOSYNTHESIS | ANAEROBIC OR AEROBIC | AEROBIC |
| MOTILITY | NONMOTILE OR WITH FLAGELLA MADE OF THE PROTEIN FLAGELLIN | USUALLY MOTILE, CILIA OR FLAGELLA CONSTRUCTED OF MICROTUBULES |
| CELL WALLS | OF CHARACTERISTIC SUGARS AND PEPTIDES | OF CELLULOSE OR CHITIN, BUT LACKING IN ANIMALS |
| ORGANELLES | NO MEMBRANE-BOUNDED ORGANELLES | MITOCHONDRIA AND CHLOROPLASTS |
| GENETIC ORGANIZATION | LOOP OF DNA IN CYTOPLASM | DNA ORGANIZED IN CHROMOSOMES AND BOUNDED BY NUCLEAR MEMBRANE |
| REPRODUCTION | BY BINARY FISSION | BY MITOSIS OR MEIOSIS |
| CELLULAR ORGANIZATION | MAINLY UNICELLULAR | MAINLY MULTICELLULAR, WITH DIFFERENTIATION OF CELLS |

GREATEST DIVISION among organisms is the one separating cells with nuclei (eukaryotes) from those without nuclei (prokaryotes). The only prokaryotes are bacteria and cyanobacteria, and here they are represented by the bacterium *Escherichia coli* (top left). All other organisms are eukaryotes, including higher plants and animals, fungi and protists such as *Euglena* (top right). Eukaryotic cells are by far the more complex ones, and some of the organelles they contain, such as mitochondria and chloroplasts, may be derived from prokaryotes that established a symbiotic relationship with the host cell. Prokaryotes vary widely in their tolerance of or requirement for free oxygen, and they are thought to have evolved during a period of fluctuating oxygen. All eukaryotes require oxygen for metabolism and for the synthesis of various substances, and they must have emerged after an atmosphere rich in oxygen became established.

SAAB TURBO



Your passion for power matched to our passion for engineering.

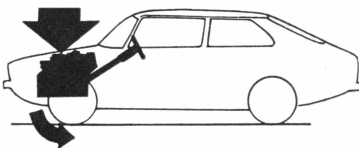
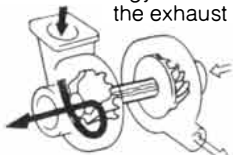
Driving the Saab Turbo puts the power of the future in your hands. The experience is both visceral and cerebral. Even a pro like Car and Driver's Steve Thompson felt it. He said, "... Saab Turbo... a genuine Fourth-of-July driving experience, full of sudden pleasure and high spirit..."

The Turbo is the culmination of years of our engineering passion. We'll highlight just a few of the many engineering details of this amazing machine.

The Saab Turbo-Charged System:

Turbo-charging is the process that captures the energy normally lost through the exhaust and puts the energy back into the work process to obtain extra power. Our breakthrough was

designing a turbo-charging system able to function at low speeds. That means our 2-litre, overhead cam fuel-injected engine has extra power for you to command in daily driving situations. To pass, a surge of turbo power shoots you ahead. Or when you're moving on to a busy highway, count on turbo power to supply the big thrust.



We Pioneered Front Wheel Drive:

We realized that front wheel drive supplied the superior traction needed for all sorts of road surfaces; snow, mud, etc. It's been a standard feature on all our cars. And an integral feature of the Saab Turbo.

Rack and Pinion Steering for Confident Control:



This steering system provides direct, precise control with instant wheel response.

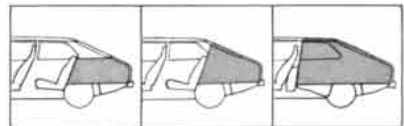
You can react instantly to bumps, potholes and the like. It allows you to feel the keen pleasure of maneuvering a superb power machine like the Saab Turbo, confidently, through glove-tight turns.

Interior Space Honestly Designed for People:

Five adults, seated in the Saab Turbo, are sitting pretty. The orthopedically-created

seats and innovative interior design are proof we know that people need plenty of room for their feet, shoulders, elbows and heads. Even the people who sit in the back.

The Saab Turbo luggage space is another example of practical space engineering. Just fold down the rear seat — lo and behold! — the area converts into 53



cubic feet of cargo space. That's practically like having a station wagon at your command.

We manifested our passion by creating the finest performance production turbo for every day driving. It's your turn. Unleash your passion. At least, test the Saab Turbo.

The Saab Turbo: \$10,498*

*The manufacturer's suggested retail P.O.E. price for the SAAB Turbo includes dealer preparation; taxes, title, destination charges and options are additional.

All SAAB models are available through our Tourist Delivery Plan. Ask your local SAAB dealer for more information.

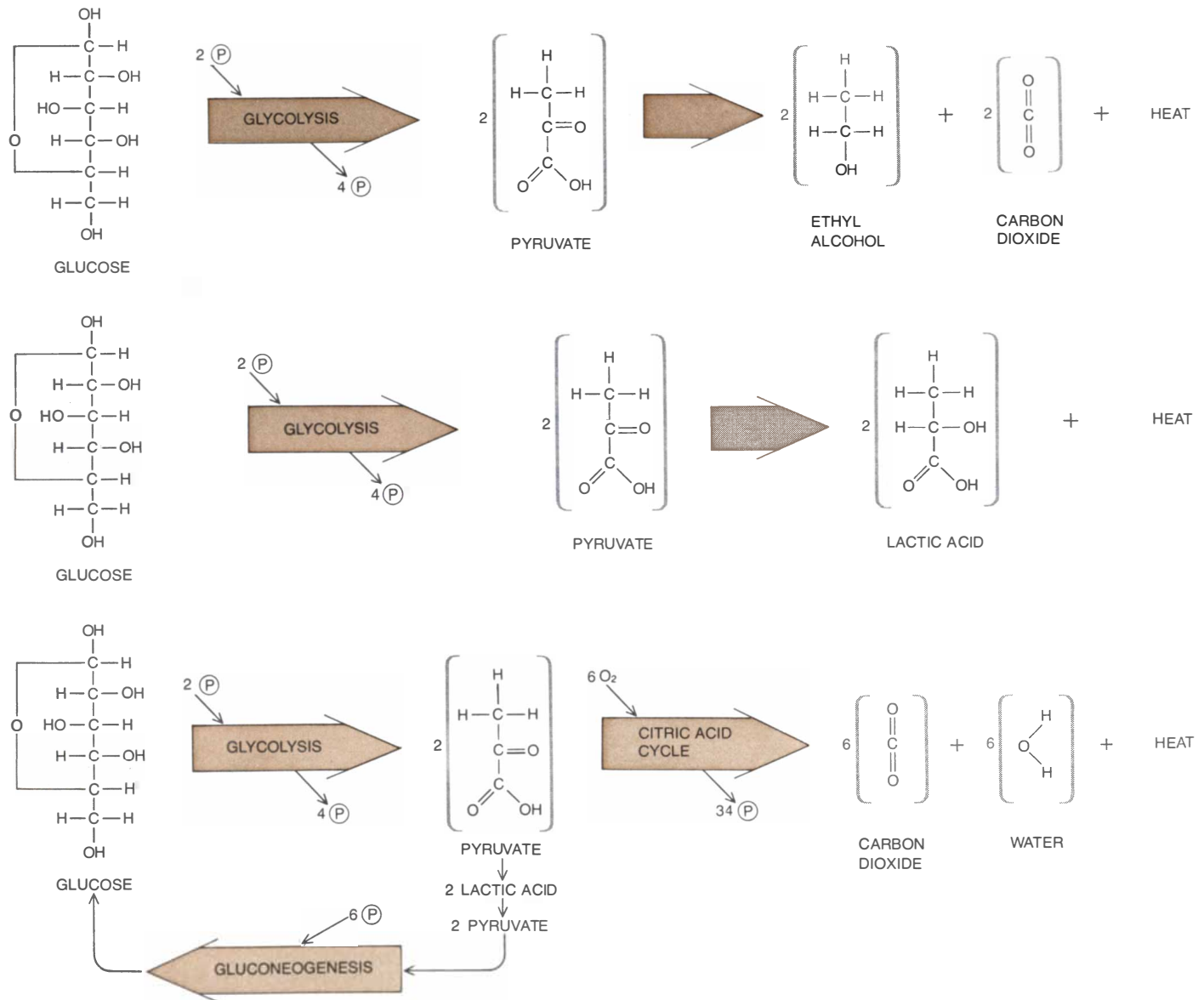
SAAB IS THE COMMAND PERFORMANCE CAR

ic cells takes place through the complicated process of mitosis, and most eukaryotes can also reproduce sexually through meiosis and the subsequent fusion of sex cells. (The "parasexual" reproduction of some prokaryotes differs markedly from advanced eukaryotic sexuality.) Eukaryotic cells are generally larger than prokaryotic ones, although the range of sizes overlaps, and almost all prokaryotes are unicellular organisms whereas the majority of eukaryotes are large, complex and multicelled. A mammalian animal, for example, can be made up of billions of cells,

which are highly differentiated in both structure and function.

An intriguing feature of eukaryotic cells is that they have within them smaller membrane-bounded subunits, or organelles, the most notable being mitochondria and chloroplasts. Mitochondria are present in all eukaryotes, where they play a central role in the energy economy of the cell. Chloroplasts are present in some protists and in all green plants and are responsible for the photosynthetic activities of those organisms. It has been suggested that both mitochondria and chloroplasts may be evo-

lutionary derivatives of what were once free-living microorganisms, an idea discussed in particular by Lynn Margulis of Boston University. The modern chloroplast, for example, may be derived from a cyanobacterium that was engulfed by another cell and that later established a symbiotic relationship with it. In support of this hypothesis it has been noted that both mitochondria and chloroplasts contain a small fragment of DNA whose organization is somewhat like that of prokaryotic DNA. In the past several years the testing of this hypothesis has generated a large body of



METABOLIC PATHWAYS by which cells extract energy from foodstuff apparently evolved in response to an increase in free oxygen. In all organisms the only usable energy derived from the breakdown of carbohydrates such as glucose is the fraction stored in high-energy phosphate bonds, denoted ~P; the rest is lost as heat. In anaerobic organisms (those that live without oxygen) glucose is broken down through fermentation: each molecule of glucose is split into two molecules of pyruvate, the process called glycolysis, with a net gain of two phosphate bonds. In bacterial fermentation the pyruvate is converted, in a step that provides no usable energy, into products such as

lactic acid or ethyl alcohol and carbon dioxide, which are excreted as wastes. The metabolic system of aerobic organisms (those that require oxygen) is respiration. It begins with glycolysis, but the pyruvate is treated not as a waste but as a substrate for a further series of reactions that make up the citric acid cycle. In these reactions pyruvate is decomposed one carbon atom at a time and combined with oxygen, the ultimate products being carbon dioxide and water. Respiration releases far more energy than fermentation, and the proportion of the energy recovered in useful form is also greater; as a result 36 phosphate bonds are formed instead of two. Respiratory metab-

data on the comparative biochemistry of modern microorganisms, data that also provide clues to the evolution of life in the Precambrian.

One further difference between prokaryotes and eukaryotes is of particular importance in the study of their evolution: the extent to which the two types of organisms tolerate oxygen. Among the prokaryotes oxygen requirements are quite variable. Some bacteria cannot grow or reproduce in the presence of oxygen; they are classified as obligate anaerobes. Others can tolerate

oxygen but can also survive in its absence; they are facultative anaerobes. There are also prokaryotes that grow best in the presence of oxygen but only at low concentrations, far below that of the present atmosphere. Finally, there are fully aerobic prokaryotes, forms that cannot survive without oxygen.

In contrast to this variety of adaptations the eukaryotes present a pattern of great consistency: with very few exceptions they have an absolute requirement for oxygen, and even the exceptions seem to be evolutionary derivatives of oxygen-dependent organisms. This observation leads to a simple hypothesis: the prokaryotes evolved during a period when environmental oxygen concentrations were changing, but by the time the eukaryotes arose the oxygen content was stable and relatively high.

One indication that eukaryotic cells have always been aerobic is provided by mitotic cell division, a process that can be considered a definitive characteristic of the group. Many eukaryotic cells can survive temporary deprivation of oxygen and can even carry on some metabolic functions; it appears that no cell, however, can undergo mitosis unless oxygen is available at least in low concentration.

The pathways of metabolism itself—the biochemical mechanisms by which an organism extracts energy from foodstuff—provide more detailed evidence. In eukaryotes the central metabolic process is respiration, which in overall terms can be described as the burning of the sugar glucose with oxygen to yield carbon dioxide, water and energy. Some prokaryotes (the aerobic or facultative ones) are also capable of respiration, but many derive their energy solely from the simpler process of fermentation. In bacterial fermentation glucose is not combined with oxygen (or with any other substance from outside the cell) but is simply broken down into smaller molecules. In both respiration and fermentation part of the energy released through the decomposition of glucose is captured in the form of high-energy phosphate bonds, usually in molecules of adenosine triphosphate (ATP). The rest of the energy is lost from the cell as heat.

Respiratory metabolism has two main components: a short series of chemical reactions, collectively called glycolysis, and a longer series called the citric acid cycle. In glycolysis a glucose molecule, with six carbon atoms, is broken down into two molecules of pyruvate, each having three carbon atoms. No oxygen is required for glycolysis, but on the other hand it releases only a little energy with a net gain of only two molecules of ATP.

The fuel for the citric acid cycle is the pyruvate formed by glycolysis. Through a series of enzyme-controlled reactions the carbon atoms of the pyruvate are

oxidized and the oxidations are coupled to other reactions that result in the synthesis of ATP. For each two molecules of pyruvate (and hence for each molecule of glucose entering the sequence) 34 additional molecules of ATP are formed. The complete respiratory pathway is thus far more effective than glycolysis alone. In respiration the proportion of energy released that can be recovered in useful form (as ATP) is higher than it is in fermentation, about 38 percent instead of only some 30 percent, and in respiration the net energy yield to the cell is some 18 times greater. By breaking down the glucose to simple inorganic molecules (carbon dioxide and water) respiration liberates virtually all the biologically usable energy stored in the chemical bonds of the sugar.

The metabolism of the prokaryotes immediately suggests an evolutionary relationship between them and the eukaryotes: up to a point fermentation is indistinguishable from glycolysis. In bacterial fermentation a molecule of glucose is split into two molecules of pyruvate, with a net yield of two molecules of ATP. As in glycolysis, no oxygen is required for the process. In anaerobic prokaryotes, however, the metabolic pathway essentially ends at pyruvate. The only further reactions transform the pyruvate into such compounds as lactic acid, ethyl alcohol or carbon dioxide, which are excreted by the cell as wastes.

The similarity of fermentation in prokaryotes to glycolysis in eukaryotes seems too close to be a coincidence, and the assumption of an evolutionary relationship between the two groups provides a ready explanation. It seems likely that anaerobic fermentation became established as an energy-yielding process early in the history of life. When atmospheric oxygen became available for metabolism, it offered the potential for extracting 18 times as much useful energy from carbohydrate: a net yield of 36 molecules of ATP instead of only two molecules. The oxygen-dependent reactions did not, however, simply replace the anaerobic ones; they were appended to the existing anaerobic pathway.

Further evidence for this proposed evolutionary sequence can be found in the behavior of some eukaryotic cells under conditions of oxygen deprivation. In mammalian muscle cells, for example, prolonged exertion can demand more oxygen than the lungs and the blood can supply. The citric acid cycle is then disabled, but the cells continue to function, albeit at reduced efficiency, through glycolysis alone. Under such conditions of oxygen debt pyruvate is not consumed in the cell, but in the liver it can be converted back into glucose (at a cost in energy of six ATP molecules). Significantly the pyruvate itself is not transported to the liver but instead is

| IN Ⓟ | TOTAL ENERGY RELEASED Ⓟ PLUS HEAT (KILOCALORIES) | AVAILABLE ENERGY Ⓟ (KILOCALORIES) | CALCULATED EFFICIENCY (PERCENT) |
|---------|---|---|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | 57 | 14.6 | 26 |
| 2 | 47 | 14.6 | 31 |
| 36 | 686 | 262.8 | 38 |

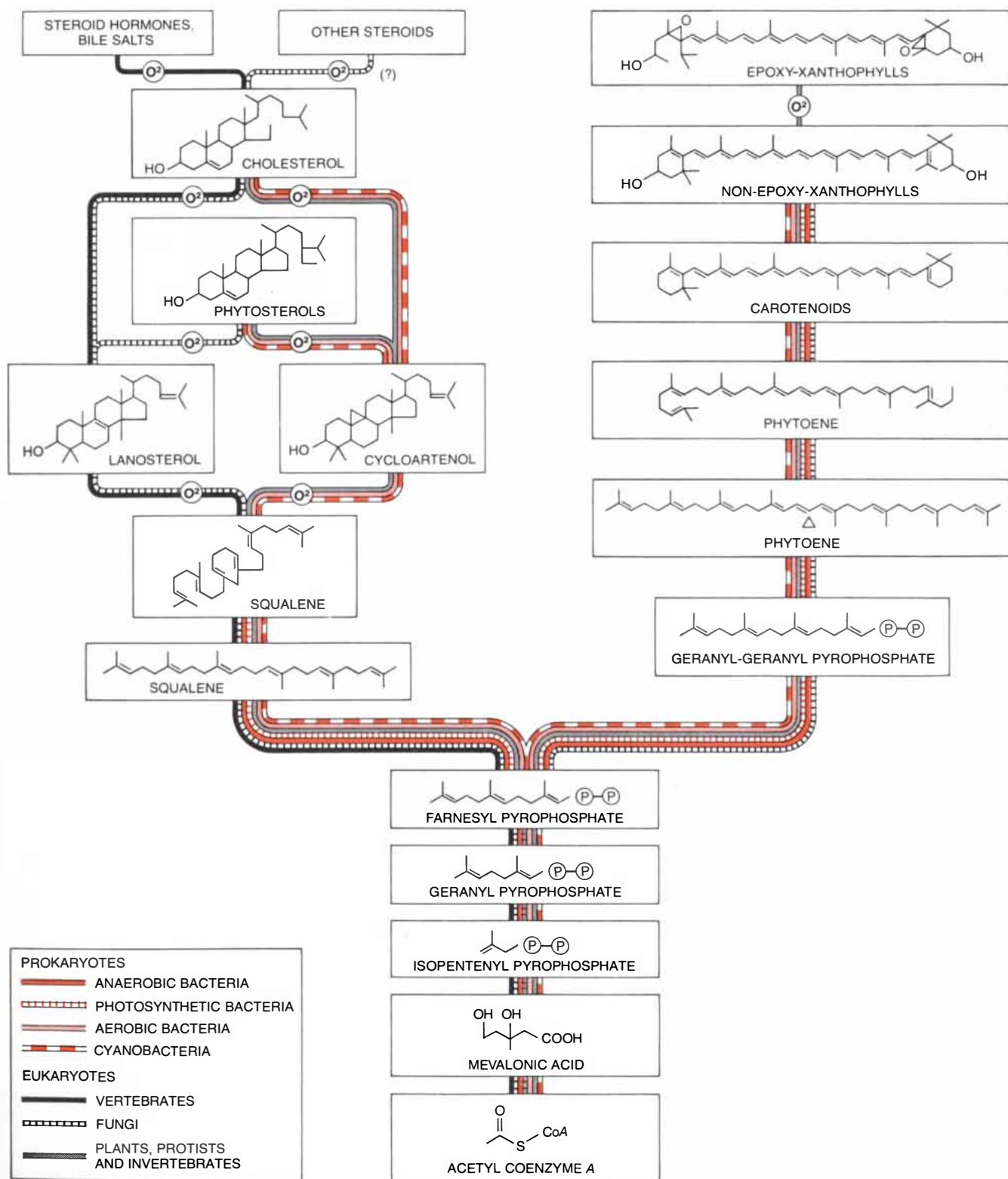
olism could have evolved, however, only when free oxygen became readily available; it appears to have developed simply by appending the citric acid cycle to the glycolytic pathway. When aerobic cells are deprived of oxygen, many revert to fermentative metabolism, converting pyruvate into lactic acid. In vertebrates the lactic acid from muscle cells is exported to the liver, where it is returned to the form of pyruvate and converted into glucose.

converted into lactic acid, which in the liver must then be returned to the form of pyruvate. This use of lactic acid may represent a vestige of an earlier, bacterial pathway that under aerobic conditions has been suppressed. Indeed, the oxygen-starved muscle cell seems to re-

vert to a more primitive, entirely anaerobic form of metabolism.

The development of an oxygen-dependent biochemistry can also be traced through a consideration of reaction sequences in the synthesis of vari-

ous biological molecules. Once again stages in the synthetic pathway that emerged early in the Precambrian can be expected to proceed in the absence of oxygen. Reaction steps nearer the end product of the pathway, which were presumably added at a later age, might with



SYNTHESIS OF STEROLS and of related compounds such as the carotenoid pigments of plants requires molecular oxygen (O_2) only for steps near the end of the reaction sequence. Oxygen-dependent

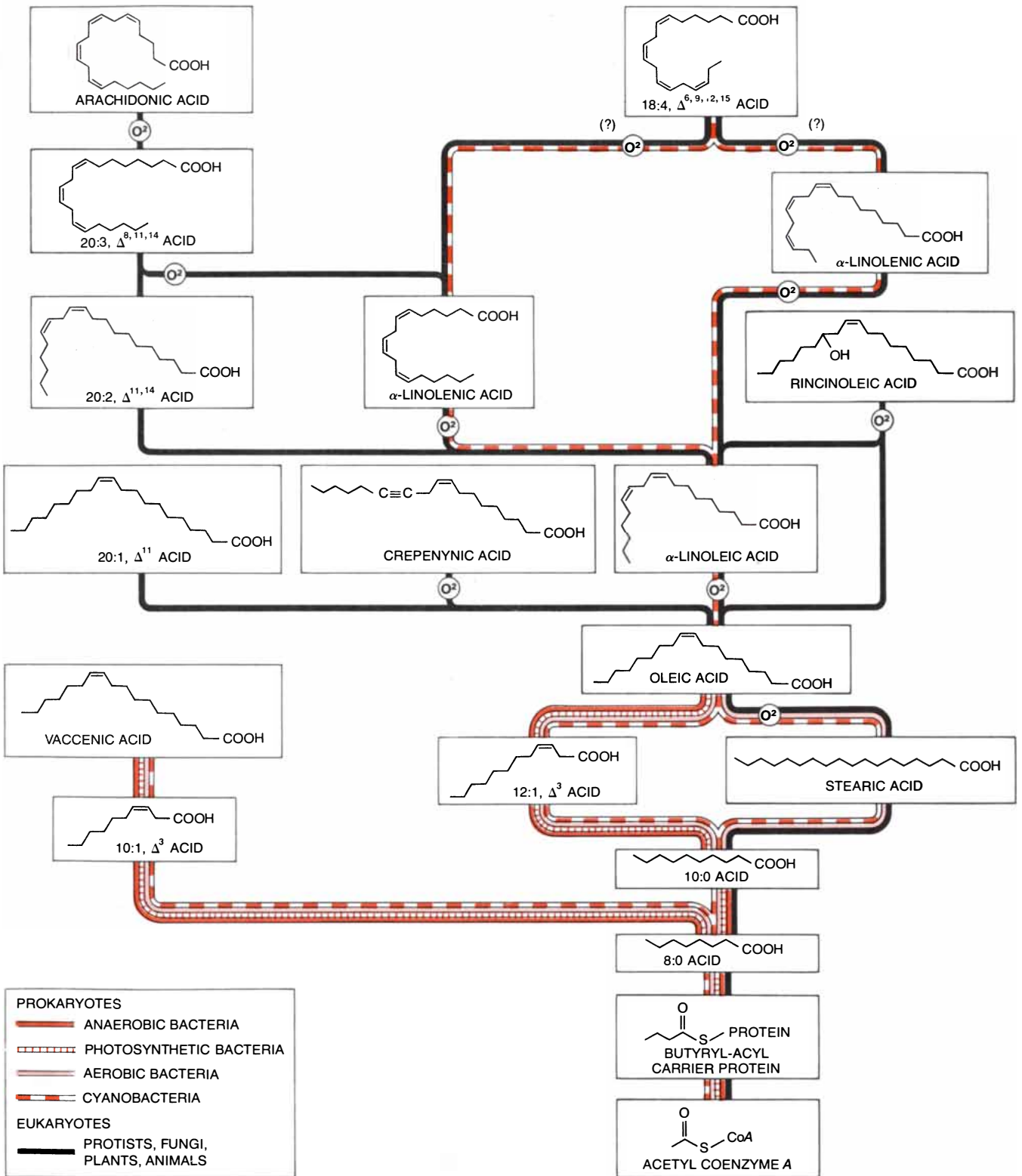
steps can be carried out only by aerobic organisms that evolved comparatively late in history of Precambrian life. Organic molecules are in schematic form with most carbon and hydrogen atoms omitted.

The distribution of the oxygen-demanding steps among various kinds of organisms could also have evolutionary significance. If only one pathway has evolved for the synthesis of a class of biochemical substances, then primitive

it only the initial, anaerobic steps. Organisms that arose later might exhibit progressively longer, oxygen-dependent synthetic sequences.

In aerobic organisms it might seem at first that virtually all biochemical

cells exhibit relatively little synthetic activity under anoxic conditions. For the most part, however, the oxygen requirement of such syntheses is simply for metabolism: the construction of biological molecules demands energy in the form



FATTY-ACID SYNTHESIS also follows a pattern suggesting the late addition of oxygen-dependent steps. Most prokaryotes can make mono-unsaturated fatty acids (those having one double bond) by in-

serting double bond during elongation of molecule. Eukaryotes and some prokaryotes first make a fully saturated molecule, stearic acid, then introduce double bonds by the process of oxidative desaturation.

plied through the oxygen-dependent citric acid cycle. If ATP is made available from some other source, many synthetic pathways can proceed unimpaired.

Some syntheses, however, have an intrinsic requirement for oxygen, quite apart from metabolic demands. Molecular oxygen is needed, for example, in the synthesis of bile pigments in vertebrates, of chlorophyll *a* in higher plants and of the amino acids hydroxyproline and, in animals, tyrosine. The oxygen dependence of two synthetic pathways in particular has been determined in detail. One of these pathways controls the manufacture of a class of compounds that includes the sterols and the carotenoids and the other is concerned with the synthesis of fatty acids.

Sterols, such as cholesterol and the steroid hormones, are flat, platelike molecules derived from the compound squalene, which has 30 carbon atoms. Carotenoids are derived from the 40-carbon compound phytoene; they are pigments, such as carotene, the orange-yellow compound in carrots, and they are found in virtually all photosynthetic organisms. A common starting point for the synthesis of both groups of compounds is isoprene, a five-carbon molecule that is also the repeating unit in synthetic rubber. In the biological synthesis two isoprene subunits are joined

to form a 15-carbon polymer, farnesyl pyrophosphate. At this point there is a fork in the pathway. In one continuation of the synthesis two farnesyl chains are joined to form squalene, the 30-carbon precursor of the sterols. In the other continuation a fourth isoprene subunit is added, and only then are two of the chains joined. The product in this case is phytoene, the 40-carbon precursor of the carotenoids and of other pigments derived from them, such as the xanthophylls.

Up to this step in the synthetic pathway none of the reactions requires the participation of molecular oxygen. The next step in the synthesis of sterols, however, is the conversion of the linear squalene molecule to a 30-carbon ring, and this transformation does require oxygen; so do most of the subsequent steps in sterol synthesis. On the other branch of the pathway there are a few more anaerobic reactions, and indeed carotenoids can be made from phytoene without oxygen. Several further modifications of the carotenoids, however, such as the production of the pigments called epoxy-xanthophylls, are oxygen dependent.

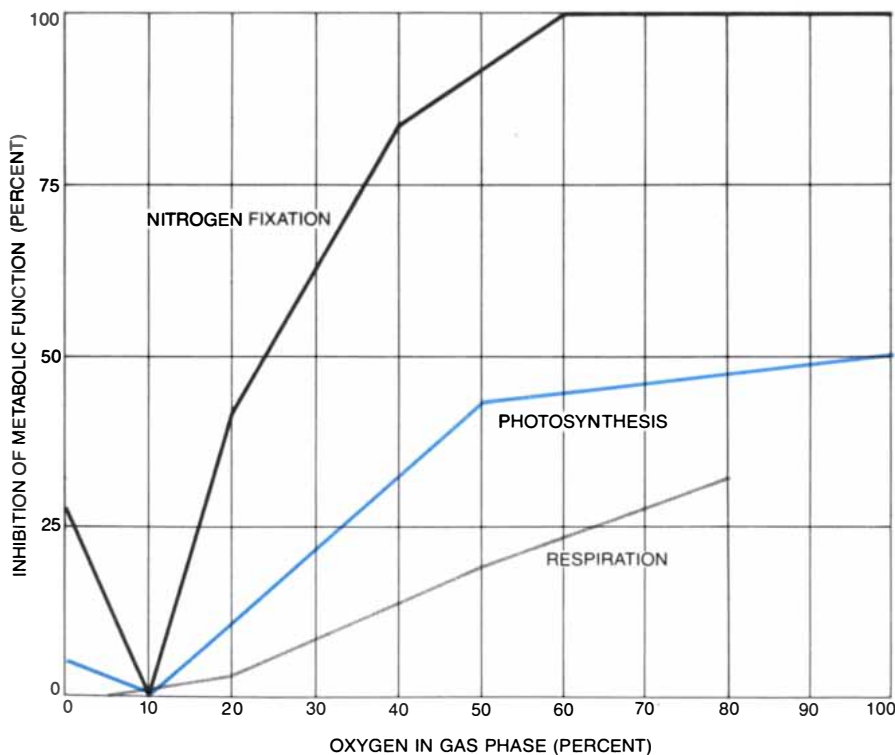
Two observations about the evolution of these biosynthetic pathways are appropriate. Even in groups of organisms that have long been aerobic the first

oxygen supply, molecular oxygen enters the reaction sequence only at later stages. In a similar way the most primitive living organisms, the anaerobic bacteria, are capable only of the first segments of the pathway, the anaerobic segments. The more complex aerobic bacteria and the photosynthetic cyanobacteria have longer synthetic pathways, including some steps that require oxygen. Advanced eukaryotes, such as vertebrate animals and higher plants, have long, branched synthetic pathways, with many steps in which molecular oxygen is required.

A similar pattern can be discerned in the synthesis of fatty acids and their derivatives. The fatty acids are straight carbon-chain compounds that have a carboxyl group (COOH) at one end. A fatty acid is said to be saturated if there are no double bonds between carbon atoms in the chain; it is saturated with hydrogen, which fills all the available bonding positions. An unsaturated fatty acid has a double bond between two carbon atoms or it may have several such double bonds; for each double bond two hydrogen atoms must be removed from the molecule.

In the synthesis of fatty acids the molecule grows by the repeated addition of units two carbon atoms long. The first few steps in the synthesis are identical in all organisms, and they yield fully saturated fatty acids. The first branch in the pathway comes when the developing chain is eight carbons long. At that point many prokaryotes can introduce a double bond, which eukaryotes cannot. There is a second branch at the next step when the saturated chain is 10 carbons long; a double bond can similarly be introduced at that point by many prokaryotes but not by eukaryotes. No matter which branch is followed, elongation of the chain ends at 18 carbons. At that point the fatty acids produced by many prokaryotes contain a double bond, but in eukaryotes the product is always the fully saturated molecule, stearic acid. None of the steps in this sequence, whether in prokaryotes or eukaryotes, requires molecular oxygen.

If no subsequent transformations of fatty acids were possible, eukaryotic cells would be incapable of synthesizing any but the fully saturated forms. Actually extensive modifications can be accomplished through the process of oxidative desaturation, in which double bonds are formed by removing two hydrogen atoms and combining them with oxygen to form water. Oxidative desaturation can take place only in the presence of molecular oxygen (O₂). Through this mechanism cyanobacteria make unsaturated fatty acids with two, three and four double bonds, and eukaryotes form



OXYGEN INHIBITION of metabolic functions in cyanobacteria suggests that these aerobic prokaryotes are adapted to an optimum oxygen concentration of about 10 percent, or roughly half the oxygen concentration of the earth's present atmosphere. Nitrogen fixation is completely halted by high oxygen levels, but even respiration, which requires oxygen, can be partially inhibited. Data are for the heterocyst-forming cyanobacterium *Anabaena flos-aquae*.



When you look for a fine white wine, here's what to look for.

White wine is most delicate. And most difficult to make. So first, look for a dedicated and knowledgeable winery. One with years of experience. And one that believes in making the finest traditional wines.

To judge a fine white wine—Pinot Chardonnay, for example—start by checking its color. It should be clear and bright with a light straw to pale gold tint. Its fragrance should be fresh and assertive. And

its taste—full, crisp and complex.

Above all, remember that a fine Pinot Chardonnay wine always begins with the finest Pinot Chardonnay grapes. So look for a wine produced in one of the world's great wine growing regions—such as Almadén's California vineyards.

Here we care for our grapes as if they were our children. And we think you will taste this tradition of quality in all our wines.

To learn more about wine,

send a postcard for a free copy of "The grapes and wines of Almadén" to: Almadén, P. O. Box 24249 SC, San Jose, CA 95154.



PINOT CHARDONNAY

The same Polavision instant movie system that families are enjoying all across the country could turn out to be one of the most useful business tools ever invented. Consider these pertinent facts:

1. Polavision gives you an *instant*, full color eyewitness report on anything from a complex manufacturing process to a documentary tour of insured property. □ 2. The

camera is so simple that any employee can use it. (A movie on a technical subject, for instance, can be filmed by the person who understands it best: your technical expert.)

3. The system is so portable, it can be easily taken to any location for filming. (You can have a distant situation brought in for review by your office staff instead of sending your staff to the situation.) □ 4. Since the film doesn't have to be sent to a lab for processing, it can be viewed and analyzed immediately. □ 5. The optional

instant replay feature lets you review important scenes in seconds for in-depth study or to emphasize a sales point. □ We'll send you a free booklet that lists 152 ways

with our easy-to-camera.



Put a little show in your business.

**POLAVISION INSTANT MOVIES
FROM POLAROID**

cassette into the player.

to sharpen your competitive edge, improve efficiency, and increase profits with instant movies. Then, your local Polavision business applications dealer will call to set up a demonstration and answer your questions. All *you* have to do is write to Polaroid Corporation, Dept. A410, Cambridge, MA 02139. Or call us collect (anywhere in the U.S.): 617-864-1534. □ One last fact: The same Polavision System that can make moving documentaries for your business, will make *very* moving documentaries of your whole family.

3. In seconds, your movie appears on the screen. You can even get instant replay at the touch of a button.



Polavision lets you demonstrate your 80-ton earthmover in your prospect's office.



Polavision can help teach your workers the most efficient production techniques.



It can make a documentary tour of work in progress.



Simulated pictures.

And, on weekends, it'll entertain your whole family.

t e n s i o n



Herman Miller has a healthy respect for tension

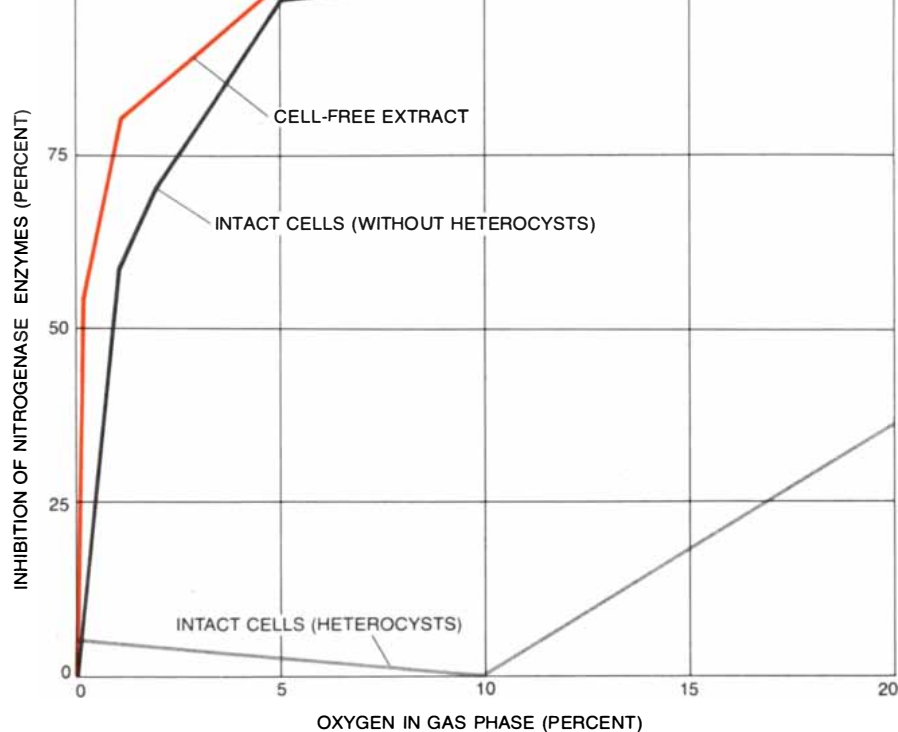
from
Notes on Tension
by Ralph Caplan.
For a copy send two
dollars to Tension
Herman Miller, Inc.
Zeeland, Michigan 49464

as if it were necessarily undesirable, when the truth is that we couldn't live without it. Without tension there could be no balance either in nature or in mechanical design.

A tension headache is a symptom, but of what? Probably of tension inappropriately applied. But tension itself is one of the essentials of life. When Charles Atlas first addressed masculine fantasies with the terrifying

 **herman miller**

produces office
and health care systems, furniture,
service and information



INHIBITION OF NITROGEN FIXATION in the presence of oxygen is caused by the deactivation of the nitrogenase enzymes. In cell-free extracts of the cyanobacterium *Plectonema boryanum* the nitrogenase enzymes are inhibited by even minute quantities of oxygen, and the intact cells of this species, which does not form heterocysts, offer little protection against the inhibition; such organisms can fix nitrogen only in an anoxic habitat. The thick cell walls and other special features of heterocyst cells, such as those formed by *Nostoc muscorum*, allow fixation to continue in a fully aerobic environment. Data suggest that the capability for nitrogen fixation evolved before significant quantities of oxygen had accumulated in the atmosphere.

polyunsaturated fatty acids (with multiple double bonds).

As in the sterol-carotenoid synthesis, an analysis of the fatty-acid pathway argues for a pattern of biochemical evolution in which the increasing availability of atmospheric oxygen played a central role. The first steps in the synthetic sequence are common to all organisms capable of making fatty acids, and in the most primitive organisms those are the only steps. Hence the reactions that come first in the biochemical sequence apparently also developed early in the history of life; these first steps are all anaerobic. Organisms that presumably emerged somewhat later (such as aerobic bacteria and cyanobacteria) have longer pathways, including a few steps of oxidative desaturation. In advanced eukaryotes a substantial proportion of the steps are oxygen dependent.

Comparisons of the metabolism and biochemistry of prokaryotes and eukaryotes thus provide strong evidence that the latter group arose only after a substantial quantity of oxygen had accumulated in the atmosphere. Hence it is of interest to ask when eukaryotic cells first appeared. It seems apparent that an oxygen-rich atmosphere cannot

have developed later than this signal evolutionary event.

The primary means of assigning a date to the origin of the eukaryotes is through the fossil record. Because this field of study is so new, however, the available information is scanty and often difficult to interpret. It is rarely a straightforward task to identify a microscopic, single-cell organism as being eukaryotic merely from an examination of its fossilized remains. And even when a fossil has been identified as unequivocally eukaryotic the available radioactive-isotope methods of dating can rarely assign it a precise age. At best such methods have an accuracy of only about plus or minus 5 percent. What is more, the age determinations are generally carried out on rocks that were once molten, such as volcanic lavas, whereas the fossils are found in sedimentary deposits. Consequently the stratum of the fossil itself usually cannot be dated; it is merely assigned an age somewhere between the ages of the nearest underlying and overlying datable rock units.

In spite of these difficulties there is now substantial evidence for the existence of eukaryotic fossils in rocks hundreds of millions of years older than the earliest Phanerozoic strata. The evi-

display a morphological or organizational complexity judged to be of eukaryotic character, and the presence of fossil cells whose size is typical only of eukaryotes.

The evidence from relatively complex microscopic fossils includes the following: (1) branched filaments, made up of cells with distinct cross walls and resembling modern fungi or green algae, from the Olkhin formation of Siberia, a deposit thought to be about 725 million years old (but with a known age of between 680 and 800 million years); (2) complex, flask-shaped microfossils from the Kwagunt formation in the eastern Grand Canyon, thought to be about 800 (or 650 to 1,150) million years old; (3) fossils of unicellular algae containing intracellular membranes and small, dense bodies that may represent preserved organelles, from the Bitter Springs formation of central Australia, dated at approximately 850 (or 740 to 950) million years; (4) a group of four sporelike cells in a tetrahedral configuration that may have been produced by mitosis or possibly meiosis, also from Bitter Springs rocks; (5) spiny cells or algal cysts several hundred micrometers in diameter and with unquestionable affinities to eukaryotic organisms, from Siberian shales that are reportedly 950 (or 750 to 1,050) million years old; (6) highly branched filaments of large diameter and with rare cross walls, similar in some respects to certain green or golden-green eukaryotic algae, from the Beck Spring dolomite of southeastern California (1,300, or 1,200 to 1,400 million years old) and from the Skillogalee dolomite of South Australia (850, or 740 to 867 million years old); (7) spheroidal microfossils described as exhibiting two-layered walls and having "medial splits" on their surface, and which may represent an encystment stage of a eukaryotic alga, from shales 1,400 (or 1,280 to 1,450) million years old in the McMinn formation of northern Australia; (8) a tetrahedral group of four small cells, resembling spores produced by mitotic cell division of some green algae, from the Amelia dolomite of northern Australia, approaching 1,500 (or 1,390 to 1,575) million years in age; (9) unicellular fossils that appear to be exceptionally well preserved and that are reported to contain small membrane-bounded structures that could be remnants of organelles, from the Bungle-Bungle dolomite in the same region as the Amelia dolomite and of approximately the same age.

Thus the earliest of these eukaryote-like fossils are probably somewhat less than 1,500 million years old. Numerous types of microfossils have been discovered in older sediments, but none of them seems to be a strong candidate for

The perfect gift for the less-than-perfect student.



One thing most students do a lot is type. Unfortunately, many of them are not what you'd call perfect typists.

That's where the Smith-Corona® Cartridge Ribbon portable with the Correction Cartridge can help. With it, you can correct most typing errors easily and neatly in only seconds.

It comes with a long-life nylon ribbon. There's also a film cartridge ribbon available in five colors, to give a sharper, crisper typing image. The film cartridge ribbon makes special papers look even more special.

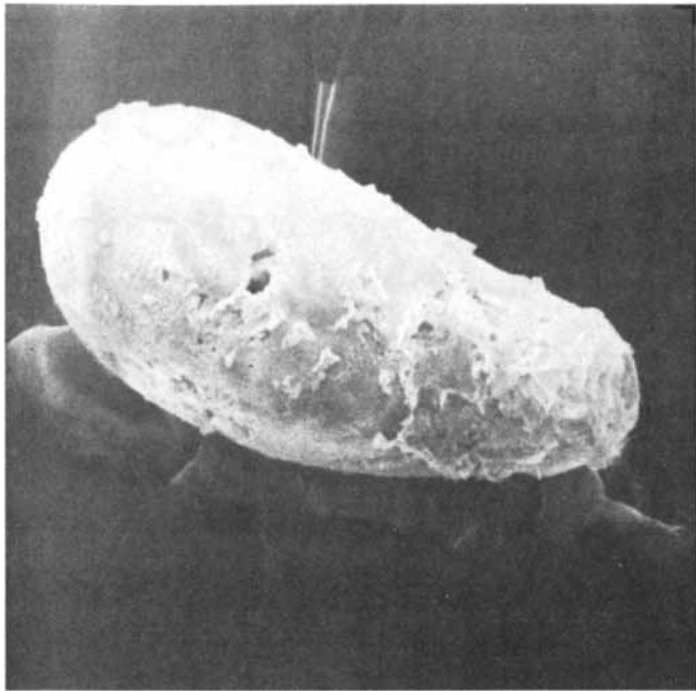
We can't promise you the sun and the moon on a platter, or even an A in biology. But what we can promise you is great typing and easy correcting with America's favorite portable, the Smith-Corona Cartridge Ribbon typewriter.

And in an imperfect world, maybe that's enough.

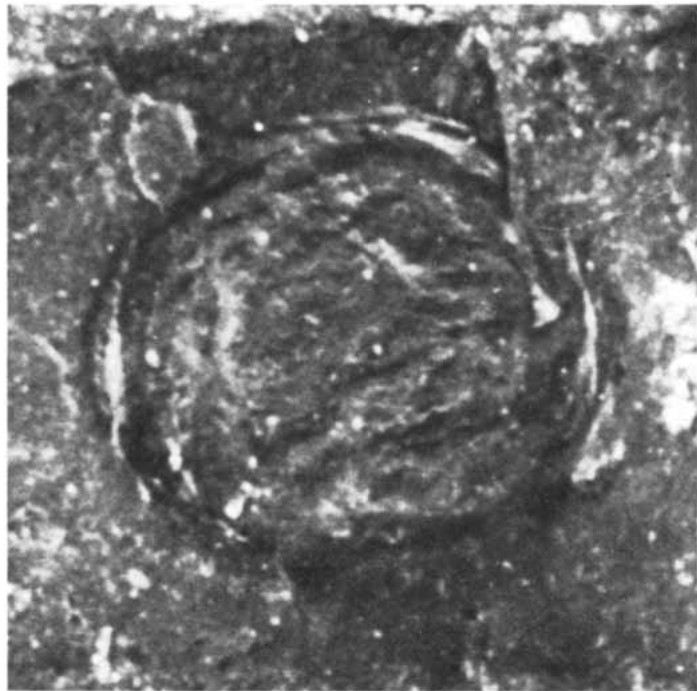
The patented snap-in Correction Cartridge.



SCM SMITH-CORONA
SCM CORPORATION



EARLY EUKARYOTIC CELLS may be represented among Precambrian microfossils. The gourd-shaped cell at the left, from shales in the Grand Canyon thought to be 800 million years old, is morphologically more com-



plex than any known prokaryote; it is also larger, about 100 micrometers long. The second cell from the left is some two millimeters in diameter and hence is more than 30 times the size of

identification as eukaryotic. For example, the well-studied Canadian fossils of the Gunflint and Belcher Island iron formations, which are about two billion years old, have been interpreted as exclusively prokaryotic.

The testimony of these as yet rare and unusual specimens can be checked through statistical studies of the sizes of known Precambrian microfossils. The size ranges of prokaryotes and eukaryotes overlap, so that a particular fossil cannot always be classified unambiguously on the basis of size alone; by cataloguing the measured sizes in a large sample of fossils, however, it may be possible to determine whether or not eukaryotic cells are present. Among modern species of spheroidal cyanobacteria about 60 percent are very small, less than five micrometers in diameter; of the remaining species only a few are larger than 20 micrometers and none is larger than 60 micrometers. Unicellular eukaryotes, such as green or red algae, can be much larger. Typically they fall in the range between five and 60 micrometers, but several percent of living species are larger than 60 micrometers and a few are larger than 1,000 micrometers (one millimeter).

Systematic size measurements have been made on some 8,000 fossil cells from 18 widely dispersed Precambrian deposits. On the basis of those data certain tentative conclusions can be drawn. Cells larger than 100 micrometers, and hence of distinctly eukaryotic dimensions, are unknown in rocks older than

about 1,450 million years. Virtually all the unicellular fossils from rocks of that age, whether they grew in shallow-water stromatolites or were deposited in offshore shales, are of prokaryotic size.

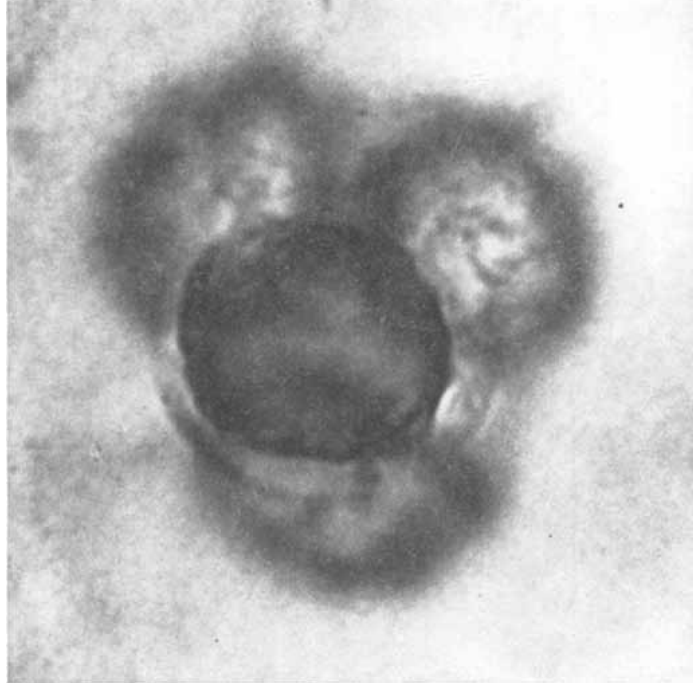
Cells larger than modern prokaryotes (greater than 60 micrometers in diameter) first become abundant in rocks about 1,400 million years old. Algae of this type were apparently free-floating rather than mat-forming species, and they are therefore particularly common in shales, sediments deposited in deeper water. Such eukaryote-size fossils have been known for several years from shales of this age in China and in the U.S.S.R. Recently cells more than 100 micrometers in diameter have also been discovered in the Newland limestone of Montana, and cells more than 600 micrometers in size (10 times the size of the largest spheroidal prokaryote) have been found in the McMinn formation of Australia; the age of both of these fossil-bearing deposits is about 1,400 million years.

In somewhat younger Precambrian sediments there are still larger cells, fossils greater than one millimeter in diameter (with some as large as eight millimeters). They were first described in 1899 by Walcott, who discovered them in rocks from the Grand Canyon. They have since been found in nearly a dozen other rock units throughout the world. The oldest seem to be those from Utah and from Siberia, each about 950 million years old, and those from northern India, which could be even older (from 910 to 1,150 million years old).

Studies of both the morphology and the size of unicellular fossils therefore suggest that there is a break in the fossil record between 1,400 and 1,500 million years ago. Below this horizon cells with eukaryotelike traits are rare or absent; above it they become increasingly common. Moreover, the data suggest that the diversification of the eukaryotes began shortly after the cell type first appeared, apparently within the next few hundred million years. By a billion years ago there had been substantial increases in cell size, in morphological complexity and in the diversity of species. All these indicators also suggest, of course, that oxygen-dependent metabolism, which is highly developed even in the most primitive eukaryotes, had already become established by about 1.5 billion years ago.

The prokaryotes that must have held exclusive sway over the earth before the development of eukaryotic cells were less diverse in form, but they were probably more varied in metabolism and biochemistry than their eukaryotic descendants. Like modern prokaryotes, the ancient species presumably varied over a broad range in their tolerance of oxygen, all the way from complete intolerance to absolute need. In this regard one group of prokaryotes, the cyanobacteria, are of particular interest in that they were largely responsible for the development of an oxygen-rich atmosphere.

Like higher plants, cyanobacteria carry out aerobic photosynthesis, a process



the largest spheroidal prokaryote; it was found in Utah shales 950 million years old. The cluster of cells shown in two views at the right is from sediments in central Australia thought to be

850 million years old. The cells are only 10 micrometers across, but their tetrahedral arrangement suggests they formed as a result of mitosis or possibly meiosis, mechanisms of cell division known only in eukaryotes.

that in overall effect (although not in mechanism) is the reverse of respiration. The energy of sunlight is employed to make carbohydrates from water and carbon dioxide, and molecular oxygen is released as a by-product. The cyanobacteria can tolerate the oxygen they produce and can make use of it both metabolically (in aerobic respiration) and in synthetic pathways that seem to be oxygen dependent (as in the synthesis of chlorophyll *a*). Nevertheless, the biochemistry of the cyanobacteria differs from that of green, eukaryotic plants and suggests that the group originated during a time of fluctuating oxygen concentration. For example, although many cyanobacteria can make unsaturated fatty acids by oxidative desaturation, some of them can also employ the anaerobic mechanism of adding a double bond during the elongation of the chain. In a similar manner oxygen-dependent syntheses of certain sterols can be carried out by some cyanobacteria, but the amounts of the sterols made in this way are minuscule compared with the amounts typical of eukaryotes. In other cyanobacteria those sterols are not found at all, the biosynthetic pathway being terminated after the last anaerobic step: the formation of squalene. Hence in their biochemistry the cyanobacteria seem to occupy a middle ground between the anaerobes and the eukaryotes.

In metabolism too the cyanobacteria occupy an intermediate position. They flourish today in fully oxygenated environments, but physiological experi-

ments indicate that for many species optimum growth is obtained at an oxygen concentration of about 10 percent, which is only half that of the present atmosphere. Both photosynthesis and respiration are increasingly inhibited when the oxygen concentration exceeds that optimum level. It has recently been discovered that some cyanobacteria can switch the cellular machinery of aerobic metabolism on and off according to the availability of oxygen. Under anoxic conditions these species not only halt respiration but also adopt an anaerobic mode of photosynthesis, employing hydrogen sulfide (H_2S) instead of water and releasing sulfur instead of oxygen. This capability for anaerobic metabolism is probably a relic of an earlier stage in the evolutionary development of the group.

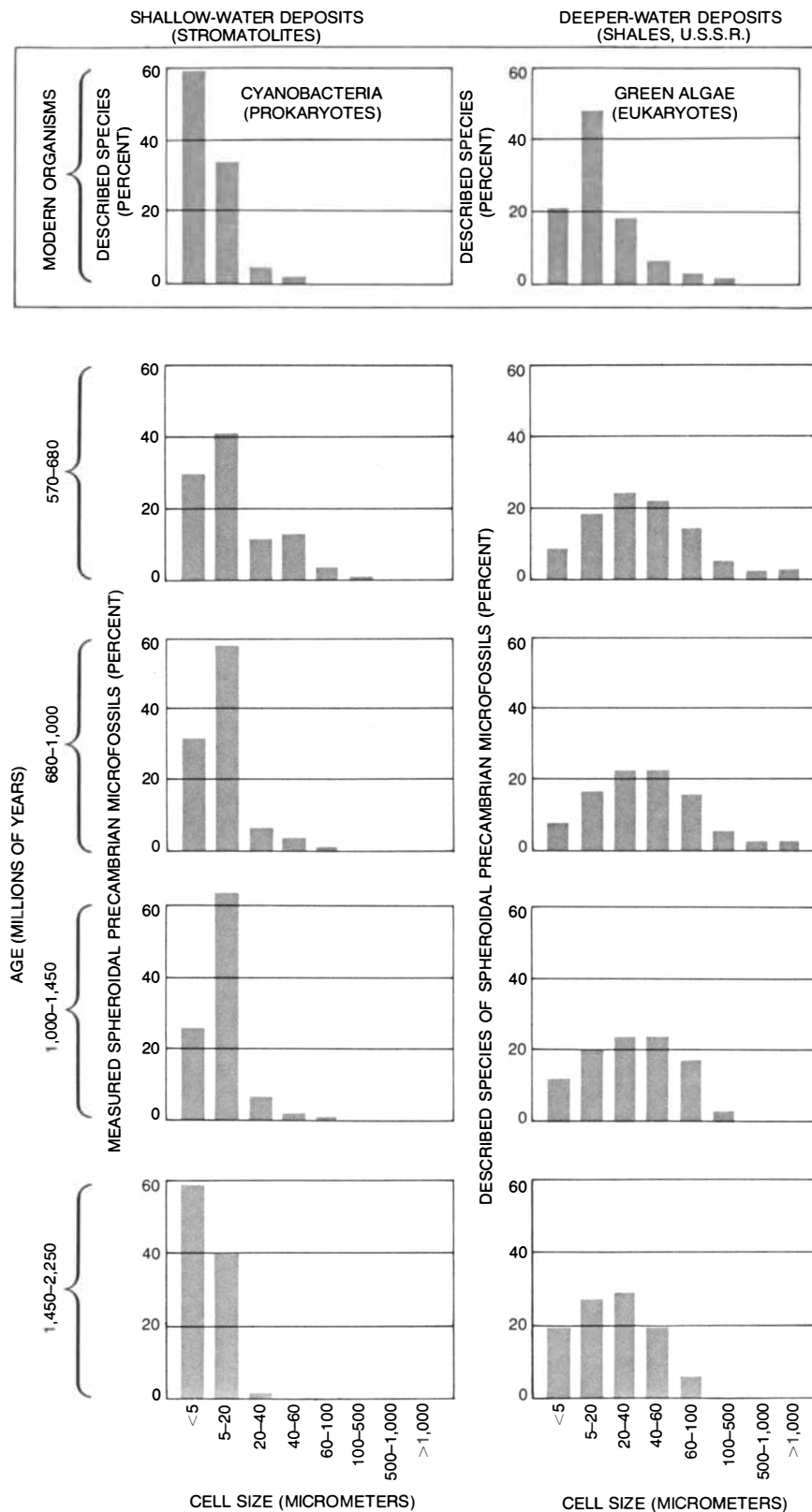
Another activity of some cyanobacteria that seems to reflect an earlier adaptation to anoxic conditions is nitrogen fixation. Nitrogen is an essential element of life, but it is biologically useful only in "fixed" form, for example combined with hydrogen in ammonia (NH_3). Only prokaryotes are capable of fixing nitrogen (although they often do so in symbiotic relationships with higher plants). The crucial complex of enzymes for fixation, the nitrogenases, is highly sensitive to oxygen. In cell-free extracts nitrogenases are partially inhibited by as little as .1 percent of free oxygen, and they are irreversibly inactivated in minutes by exposure to oxygen concentrations of only about 5 percent.

Such a complex of enzymes could

have originated only under anoxic conditions, and it can operate today only if it is protected from exposure to the atmosphere. Many nitrogen-fixing bacteria provide that protection simply by adopting an anaerobic habitat, but among the cyanobacteria a different strategy has developed: the nitrogenase enzymes are protected in specialized cells, called heterocysts, whose internal milieu is anoxic. The heterocysts lack certain pigments essential for photosynthesis, and so they generate no oxygen of their own. They have thick cell walls and are surrounded by a mucilaginous envelope that retards the diffusion of oxygen into the cell. Finally, they are equipped with respiratory enzymes that quickly consume any uncombined oxygen that may leak in.

Because of the thick cell walls heterocysts should be comparatively easy to recognize in fossil material. Indeed, possible heterocysts have been reported from several Precambrian rock units, the oldest being about 2.2 billion years in age. If these cells are indeed heterocysts, they may be taken as a sign that free oxygen was present by then, at least in small concentrations.

Nitrogen fixation has a high cost in energy, and the capability for it would therefore seem to confer a selective advantage only when fixed nitrogen is a scarce resource. Today the main sources of fixed nitrogen are biological and industrial, but biologically usable nitrate (NO_3^-) is formed by the reaction of atmospheric nitrogen and oxygen. In the anoxic atmosphere of the early Pre-



SIZE OF FOSSIL CELLS provides evidence on the origin of the eukaryotes. Spheroidal microfossils of various ages were measured and assigned to eight size categories; a similar procedure was followed with spheroidal members of two groups of modern microorganisms, the prokaryotic cyanobacteria and the eukaryotic green algae. The range of sizes for the modern species overlaps, but the largest cells are observed only among the eukaryotes. The oldest fossils examined have a distribution of sizes similar to that of prokaryotes, but Precambrian rock units younger than 1,450 million years include larger cells that are probably eukaryotic, and the proportion of larger cells increases in later periods. The larger cells tend to be more abundant in shales than in stromatolitic sediments. Because shales are deposited offshore that fact would be explained if early eukaryotes were predominantly free-floating rather than mat-forming.

Cambrian the latter mechanism would obviously have been impossible. The lack of atmospheric oxygen would also have indirectly reduced the concentration of ammonia to very low levels. Ammonia is dissociated into nitrogen and hydrogen by ultraviolet radiation, most of which is filtered out today by a layer of ozone (O₃) high in the atmosphere; without free oxygen there would have been little ozone, and without this protective shield atmospheric ammonia would have been quickly destroyed.

It is likely that the capability for nitrogen fixation developed early in the Precambrian among primitive prokaryotic organisms and in an environment where fixed nitrogen was in short supply. The vulnerability of the nitrogenase enzymes to oxidation was of no consequence then, since the atmosphere had little oxygen. Later, as the photosynthetic activities of the cyanobacteria led to an increase in atmospheric oxygen, some nitrogen fixers adopted an anaerobic habitat and others developed heterocysts. By the time eukaryotes appeared, apparently more than half a billion years later, oxygen was abundant and fixed nitrogen (both NH₃ and NO₃⁻) was probably less scarce, and so the eukaryotes never developed the enzymes needed for nitrogen fixation.

At present oxygen-releasing photosynthesis by green plants, cyanobacteria and some protists is responsible for the synthesis of most of the world's organic matter. It is not, however, the only mechanism of photosynthesis. The alternative systems are confined to a few groups of bacteria that on a global scale seem to be of minor importance today but that may have been far more significant in the geological past.

The several groups of photosynthetic bacteria differ from one another in their pigmentation, but they are alike in one important respect: unlike the photosynthesis of cyanobacteria and eukaryotes, all bacterial photosynthesis is a totally anaerobic process. Oxygen is not given off as a by-product of the reaction, and the photosynthesis cannot proceed in the presence of oxygen. Whereas oxygen appears to be required in green plants for the synthesis of chlorophyll *a*, oxygen inhibits the synthesis of bacteriochlorophylls.

The anaerobic nature of bacterial photosynthesis seems to present a paradox: photosynthetic organisms thrive where light is abundant, but such environments are also generally ones having high concentrations of oxygen, which poisons bacterial photosynthesis. These contradictory needs can be explained if it is assumed that anaerobic photosynthesis evolved among primitive bacteria early in the Precambrian, when the atmosphere was essentially anoxic. The photosynthesizers could thus have lived

in matlike communities in shallow water and in full sunlight.

Somewhat later such bacteria gave rise to the first organisms capable of aerobic photosynthesis, the precursors of modern cyanobacteria. For the anaerobic photosynthetic bacteria the molecular oxygen released by this mutant strain was a toxin, and as a result the aerobic photosynthesizers were able to supplant the anaerobic ones in the upper portions of the mat communities. The anaerobic species became adapted to the lower parts of the mat, where there is less light but also a lower concentration of oxygen. Many photosynthetic bacteria occupy such habitats today.

Photosynthetic bacteria were surely not the first living organisms, but the history of life in the period that preceded their appearance is still obscure. What little information can be inferred about that early period, however, is consistent with the idea that the environment was then largely anoxic. One tentative line of evidence rests on the assumption that among organisms living today those that are simplest in structure and in biochemistry are probably the most closely related to the earliest forms of life. Those simplest organisms are bacteria of the clostridial and methanogenic types, and they are all obligate anaerobes.

There is even a basis for arguing that anoxic conditions must have prevailed during the time when life first emerged on the earth. The argument is based on the many laboratory experiments that have demonstrated the synthesis of organic compounds under conditions simulating those of the primitive planet. These syntheses are inhibited by even small concentrations of molecular oxygen. Hence it appears that life probably would not have developed at all if the early atmosphere had been oxygen-rich. It is also significant that the starting materials for such experiments often include hydrogen sulfide and carbon monoxide (CO), and that an intermediate in many of the reactions is hydrogen cyanide (HCN). All three compounds are poisonous gases, and it seems paradoxical that they should be forerunners of the earliest biochemistry. They are poisonous, however, only for aerobic forms of life; indeed, for many anaerobes hydrogen sulfide not only is harmless but also is an important metabolite.

It was argued above that oxygen must have been freely available by the time the first eukaryotic cells appeared, probably 1,400 to 1,500 million years ago. Hence the proliferation of cyanobacteria that released the oxygen must have taken place earlier in the Precambrian. How much earlier remains in question. The best available evidence bearing on the issue comes from the study of sedimentary minerals, some of

You can tell a lot about an individual by what he pours into his glass.



Bushmills.

The world's oldest whiskey.
Individuals have poured this
smooth mellow whiskey since 1608.

The "Mountain Climber" glass created for the Bushmills Collection by Henry Halem
A blend of 100% Irish Whiskies, 86 Proof. Bottled in Ireland. The J. & J. Gamble Co., New York, N.Y. © 1975

which may have been influenced by the concentration of free oxygen at the time they were deposited. In recent years a number of workers have investigated this possibility, most notably Preston E. Cloud, Jr., of the University of California at Santa Barbara and the U.S. Geological Survey.

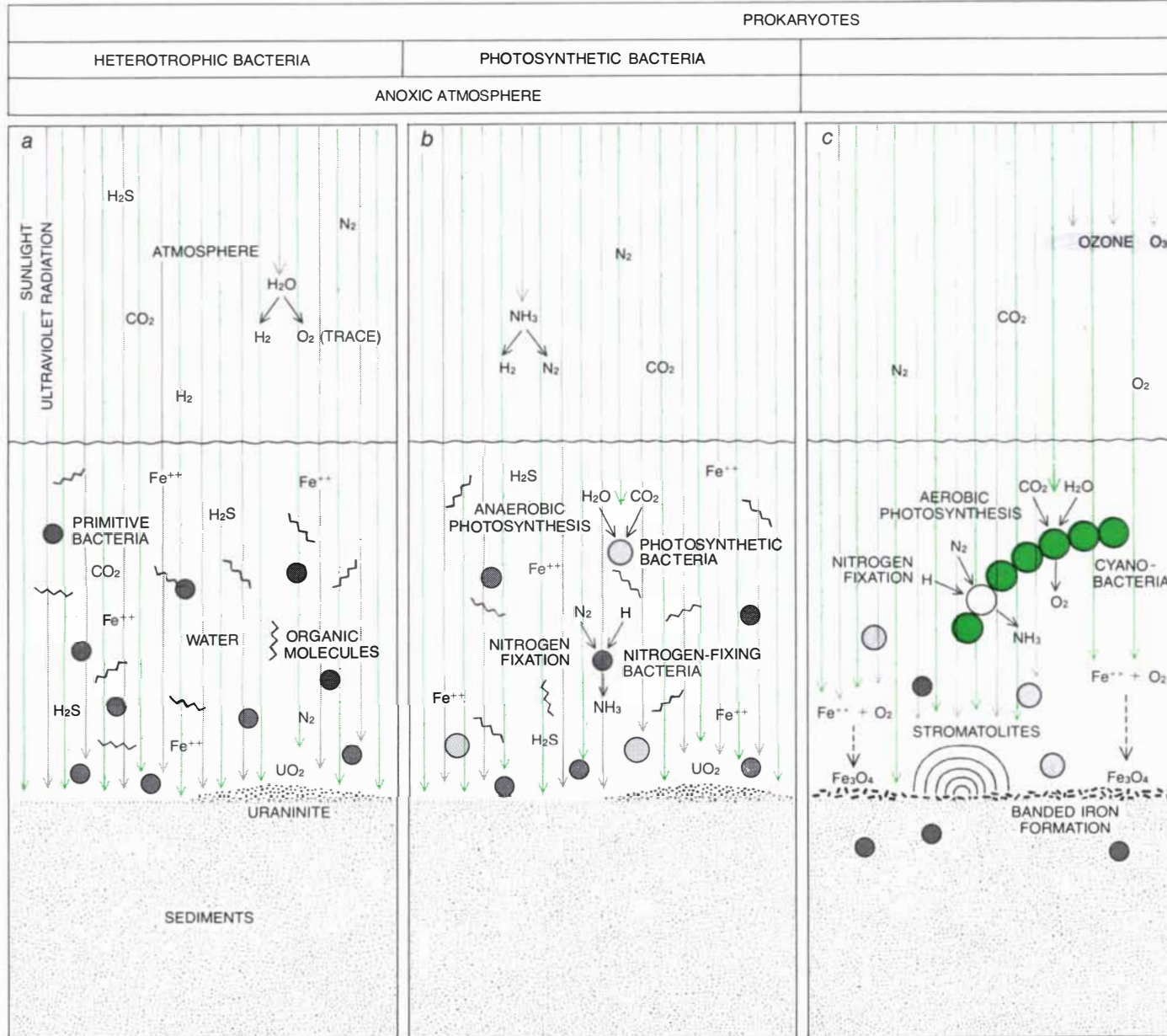
One mineral of significance in this argument is uraninite (UO_2), which is found in several deposits that were laid

down in Precambrian streambeds. In the presence of oxygen, grains of uraninite are readily oxidized (to U_3O_8) and are thereby dissolved. David E. Grandstaff of Temple University has shown that streambed deposits of the mineral probably could not have accumulated if the concentration of atmospheric oxygen was greater than about 1 percent. Uraninite-bearing deposits of this type are found in sediments older than about two

billion years but not in younger strata, suggesting that the transition in oxygen concentration may have come at about that time.

Another kind of mineral deposit, the iron-rich formations called red beds, exhibits the opposite temporal pattern: red beds are known in sedimentary sequences younger than about two billion years but not in older ones. The red beds are composed of particles coated with

ABOUT THREE BILLION YEARS AGO



ORGANISM AND ENVIRONMENT evolved in counterpoint during the Precambrian. The first living cells (a) were presumably small, spheroidal anaerobes. Only traces of oxygen were present. They survived by fermenting organic molecules formed nonbiologically in the anoxic environment. The role of such ready-made nutrients was diminished, however, when the first photosynthetic organisms evolved (b). This earliest mode of photosynthesis was entirely anaerobic. Another early development was nitrogen fixation, required in part be-

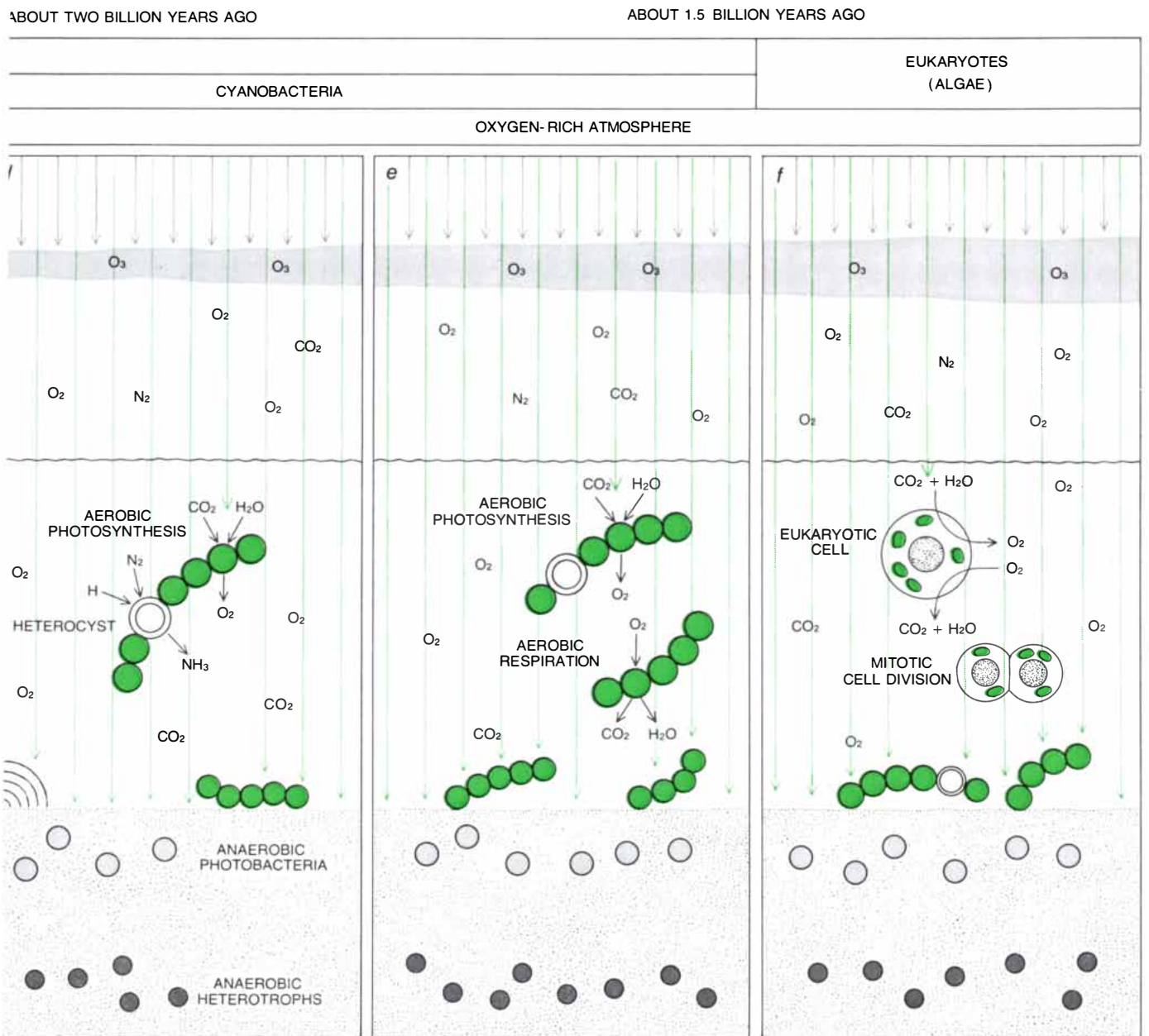
cause ultraviolet radiation that could then freely penetrate the atmosphere would have quickly destroyed any ammonia (NH_3) present. A little more than two billion years ago (c) aerobic photosynthesis began in the precursors of modern cyanobacteria. Oxygen was generated by these stromatolite-building microorganisms, but for some 100 million years little of it accumulated in the atmosphere; instead it reacted with iron dissolved in the oceans, which was then precipitated to create massive banded iron formations. Only when the oceans had

iron oxides (mostly the mineral hematite, Fe_2O_3), and many are thought to have formed by exposure to oxygen in the atmosphere rather than under water. It has been proposed that the oxygen may have been biologically generated. This hypothesis is consistent with several lines of evidence, but objections to it have also been raised. For example, most red beds are continental deposits rather than marine ones and are there-

fore susceptible to erosion; it is thus conceivable that red beds were formed earlier than two billion years ago as well as later but that the earlier beds have been destroyed. It is also possible that the oxygen in the red beds had a nonbiological origin; it may have come from the splitting of water by ultraviolet radiation. This has apparently happened on Mars to create a vast red bed across the surface of that planet, where there are

only traces of free oxygen and there is no evidence of life.

Perhaps the most intriguing mineral evidence for the date of the oxygen transition comes from another kind of iron-rich deposit: the banded iron formation. These deposits include some tens of billions of tons of iron in the form of oxides embedded in a silica-rich matrix; they are the world's chief economic reserves of iron. A major fraction of them was



been swept free of iron and similar materials (*d*) did the concentration of free oxygen begin to rise toward modern levels. This biologically induced change in the environment had several effects on biological development. Anaerobic organisms were forced to retreat to anoxic habitats, leaving the best spaces for photosynthesis to the cyanobacteria. In a similar manner nitrogen-fixing organisms had to adopt an anaerobic way of life or develop protective heterocyst cells. Atmospheric oxygen also created a layer of ozone (O_3) that filtered

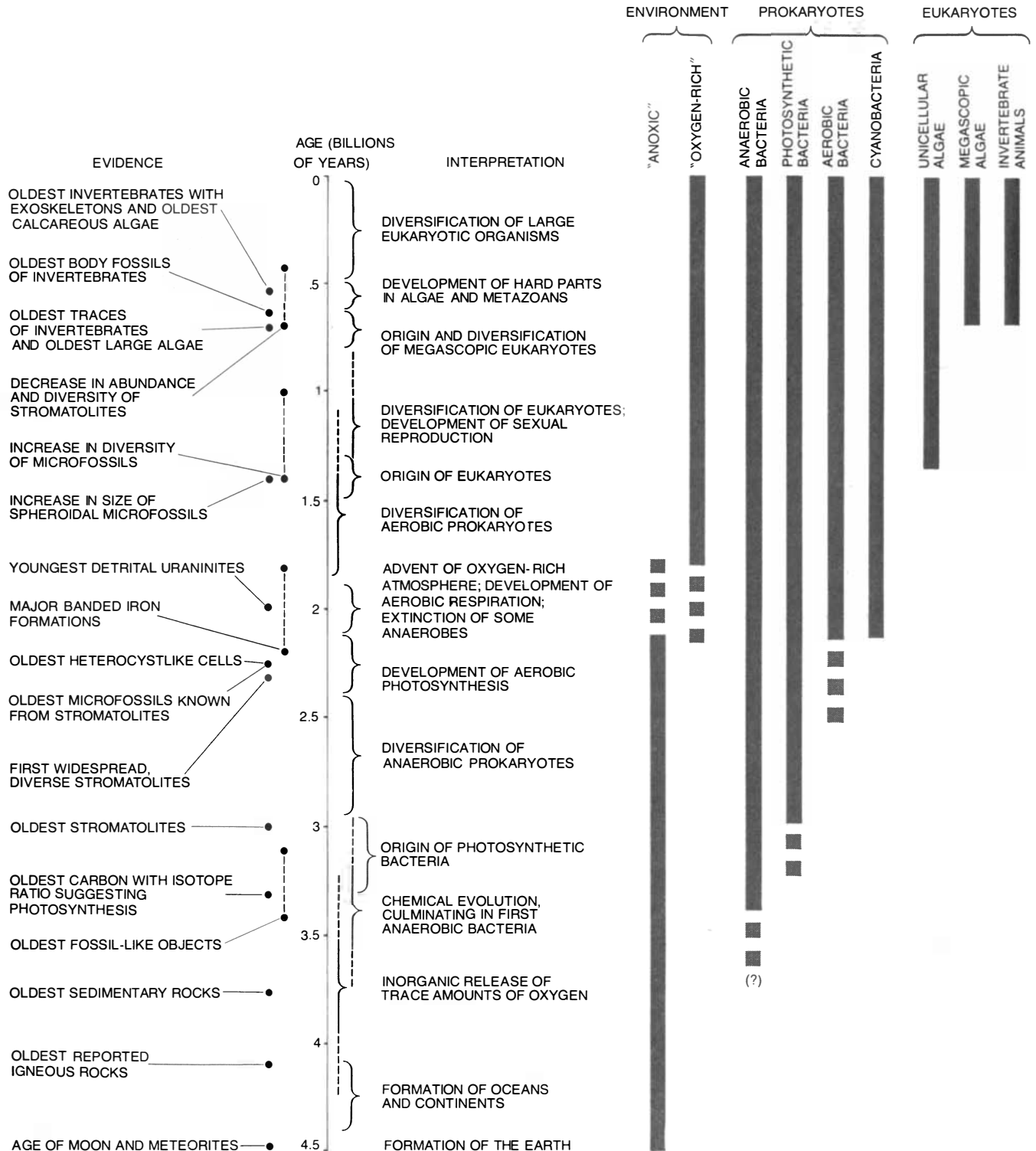
out most ultraviolet radiation. Once the oxygen-rich atmosphere was fully established (*e*) cells evolved that not only could tolerate oxygen but also could employ it in respiration. The result was a great improvement in metabolic efficiency. Finally, about 1,450 million years ago, the first eukaryotic cells emerged (*f*). From the start they were adapted to a fully aerobic environment. The new modes of reproduction possible in eukaryotes, in particular the advanced sexual reproduction that evolved later, led to rapid diversification of the group.

deposited within a comparatively brief period of a few hundred million years beginning somewhat earlier than two billion years ago.

A transition in oxygen concentration could explain this major episode of iron sedimentation through the following hypothetical sequence of events. In a prim-

itive, anoxic ocean, iron existed in the ferrous state (that is, with a valence of +2) and in that form was soluble in seawater. With the development of aerobic photosynthesis small concentrations of oxygen began diffusing into the upper portions of the ocean, where it reacted with the dissolved iron. The iron was

thereby converted to the ferric form (with a valence of +3), and as a result hydrous ferric oxides were precipitated and accumulated with silica to form rusty layers on the ocean floor. As the process continued virtually all the dissolved iron in the ocean basins was precipitated: in a matter of a few hundred



MAJOR EVENTS in Precambrian evolution are presented in chronological sequence based on evidence from the fossil record, from inorganic geology and from comparative studies of the metabolism and biochemistry of modern organisms. Although the conclusions are

tentative, it appears that life began more than three billion years ago (when the earth was little more than a billion years old), that the transition to an oxygen-rich atmosphere took place roughly two billion years ago and that eukaryotes appeared by 1.5 billion years ago.

IF YOU WANT TO MAKE THE BIG GREEN TEAM YOU HAVE TO SIGN YOUR WORK.



Before we rent you a car at National Car Rental, a member of the Big Green Team checks all ten points on our exclusive Maintenance Check-List.

Then he signs it.

The Maintenance Check-List is your assurance in writing that the car you rent is in top condition. And let's face it, when you rent a

car, what's more important than the condition of that car?

To reserve a car, see your travel consultant or call toll-free 800-328-4567. In Minnesota call 800-862-6064. In Canada call collect 612-830-2345.



THE BIG GREEN TEAM

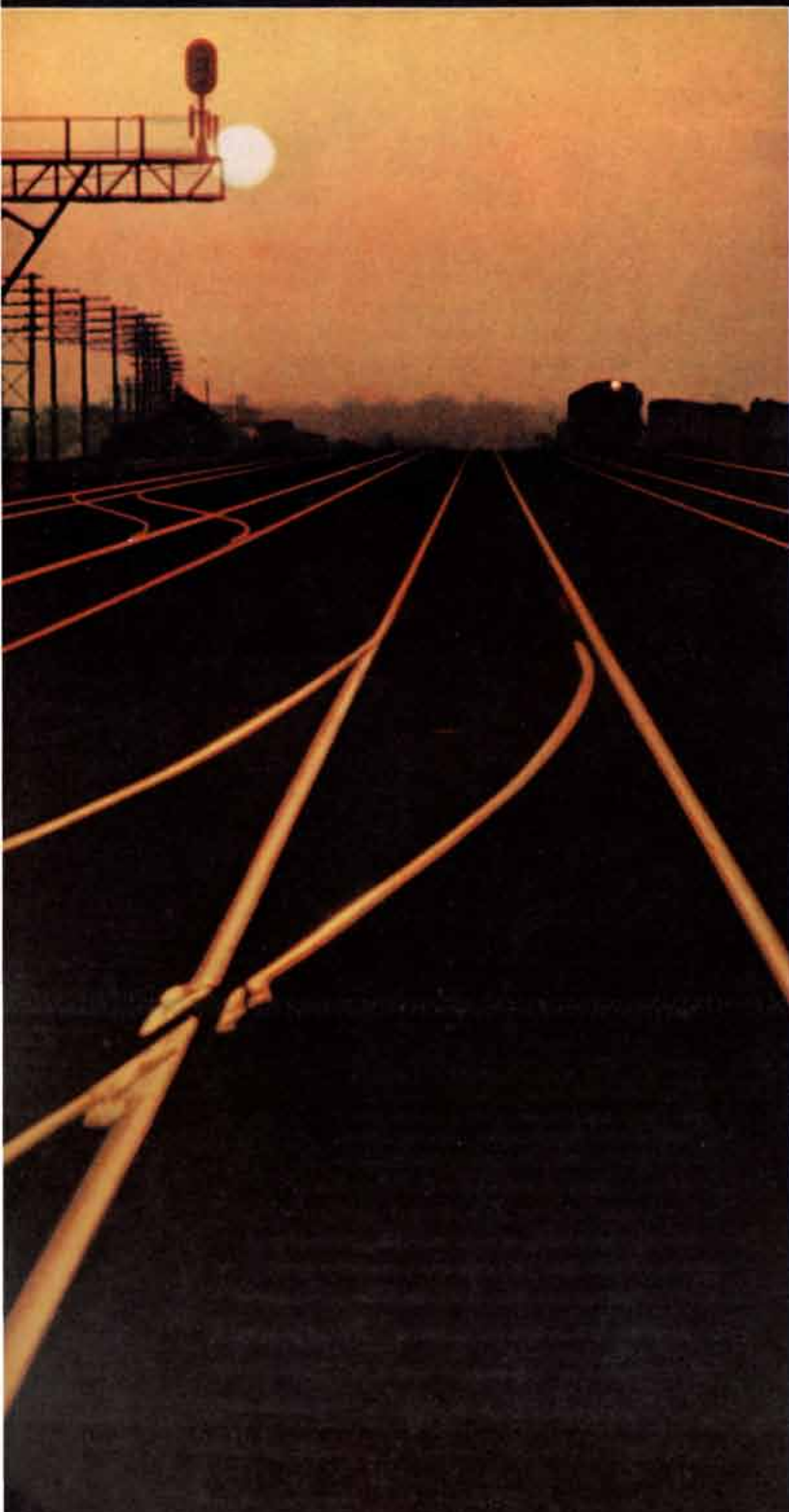


We offer S&H Green Stamp Certificates on rentals in all 50 U.S. states.

©1978, National Car Rental System, Inc. In Canada it's Tilden. In Europe, Africa and the Middle East it's Europcar.

Myth:

Trains still go "clickety-clack."



Fact:

Modern, welded track is quiet and smooth.

There are those who like that rhythmic sound—but not most railroaders. That "clickety-clack" means wear at the places where rail is joined. That's why some 60,000 miles of today's railroad track are jointless welded rail—and more is being laid each year to provide a smoother and safer ride.

Last year, the railroads spent record amounts of money for capital improvements and maintenance—\$9 billion for improvements to track, facilities and equipment—up 40 percent over 1975. Rail and tie installations are at the highest levels in 20 years.

The railroad industry is looking ahead to a growing freight load—especially coal. Railroads already are the nation's largest coal carriers and President Carter has called for a two-thirds increase in coal production by 1985. When it comes, the railroads can carry their share—and more, if needed.

Bigger cars, more powerful locomotives and modernized operations mean railroads are able to handle bigger loads with far fewer trains. And these improvements also mean there's a lot of additional capacity already available to handle the nation's future transportation needs.

In most cases, those needs will be met with much less fuel than is needed by other forms of transportation—an important consideration in this time of rising energy prices.

Association of American Railroads,
American Railroads Building,
Washington, D.C. 20036

Surprise:

We've been working on the railroad.

million years the world's oceans rusted.

As in the deposition of red beds, an inorganic origin could also be proposed for the oxygen in the banded iron formations; the oxygen in some formations laid down in the very early Precambrian might well have come from such a source. For the extensive iron formations of about two billion years ago, however, inorganic processes such as the photochemical splitting of water do not appear to be adequate; they probably could not have produced the necessary quantity of oxygen quickly enough to account for the enormous volume of iron ores deposited at about that time. Indeed, only one mechanism is known that could release oxygen at the required rate: aerobic photosynthesis, followed by the sedimentation and burial of the organic matter thereby produced. (The burial is a necessary condition, since aerobic decomposition of the organic remains would use up as much oxygen as had been generated.)

In relation to this hypothesis it is notable that fossil stromatolites first become abundant in sediments deposited about 2,300 million years ago, shortly before the major episode of iron-ore deposition. It is therefore possible that the first widespread appearance of stromatolites might mark the origin and the earliest diversification of oxygen-producing cyanobacteria. Even at that early date the cyanobacteria would probably have released oxygen at a high rate, but for several hundred million years the iron dissolved in the oceans would have served as a buffer for the oxygen concentration of the atmosphere, reacting with the gas and precipitating it as ferric oxides almost as quickly as it was generated. Only when the oceans had been swept free of unoxidized iron and similar materials would the concentration of oxygen in the atmosphere have begun to rise toward modern levels.

Although much remains uncertain, evidence from the fossil record, from modern biochemistry and from geology and mineralogy make possible a tentative outline for the history of Precambrian life. The most primitive forms of life with recognizable affinities to modern organisms were presumably spheroidal prokaryotes, perhaps comparable to modern bacteria of the clostridial type. Initially at least they probably derived their energy from the fermentation of materials that were organic in nature but were of nonbiological origin. These materials were synthesized in the anoxic early atmosphere and were of the type that during the age of chemical evolution had led to the development of the first cells.

The first photosynthetic organisms apparently arose earlier than about three billion years ago. They were an-

COME, JOURNEY THROUGH THE UNIVERSE

With The New Telescope That's Popularizing Astronomy



The amazing popularity of motion pictures such as Star Wars and Close Encounters and TV programs like Star Trek, Space 1999 and Logan's Run confirm the fact that Americans are looking skyward as never before. Astronomy is the *NEW HOBBY* of the 70's!

And now there's good news for would-be space watchers. It's Edmund Scientific's new Astroscan™ 2001, an unusual looking, unusually effective, unusually *inexpensive* telescope anyone can use to get into this exciting hobby. The Astroscan 2001 gives you a window on the world beyond that which you have ever known.

We've devoted more than two years of concentrated engineering and product development to produce this special instrument. Our objectives were simple but challenging. The newest Edmund Scientific telescope had to: • give bright, clear views of the stars, the planets, the moon • be lightweight for extreme portability; convenient for hikes, bike trips, vacations • be simple to set up and use so anyone, even a young child, could enjoy the exciting hobby of astronomy • and, most important, be affordable!

The result of this intensive program is Astroscan 2001, a telescope so different and so precise even professional astronomers have raved about it. And at just \$169.95 it's one of the best telescope buys available.

The 2001 is a classic Newtonian reflector telescope, using the same basic optical design as the largest observatory instruments. Light from distant celestial objects enters

through an optically-coated window, is reflected and focused by a 4 1/4" highly-polished parabolic mirror, reflected onto a secondary flat-surfaced mirror and through a 28mm magnifying eyepiece, to your eye. The fine optics in Astroscan are better than those found in the world's best cameras.

With the Astroscan's wide field you can see more stars and features in a single view than possible with most other scopes. And, Astroscan's amazing light-gathering ability permits views of stars so faint they're invisible to the naked eye.

Astroscan weighs just over 10 pounds and is only 17 inches long. The attractively styled 2001 body is ruggedly constructed of high-impact red styrene. Its uniquely designed aluminum mount and fingertip focusing enables anyone to set up and use this fine instrument in minutes.

The Edmund Scientific Astroscan 2001 is available now for immediate shipment. You can order yours today with the coupon below. Use the Astroscan under the Edmund 30-day unconditional guarantee. Experience the spectacular views awaiting you wherever you go. If you and your family are not completely satisfied with this exciting telescope, simply return it for a full refund. Expand your world today. Order now.



EDMUND SCIENTIFIC CO.

Dept. S-18, EDSCORP Building, Barrington, N.J. 08007

YES, please send me _____ Astroscan 2001 Telescope(s) priced at \$169.95 each plus \$1.00 service and handling charge.

Enclosed is my Check M.O. for total of \$ _____

Please charge my Am. Exp. BAC MC Please send me Free Catalog

Card # _____ Interbank# _____ Expir. Date _____ Sig. _____

Name _____

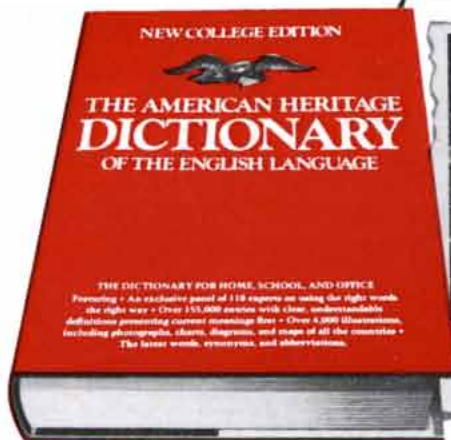
Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

N.J. residents add 5% sales tax.

SEND TODAY FOR FREE EDMUND CATALOG

Get Chico Marx on slapstick and Edwin Newman whenever you need him.



Only one dictionary uses photographs to help define hundreds of words with extra clarity—Chico Marx doing *slapstick*, Marilyn Monroe's *décolletage*, astronaut John Young in a *pressure suit*. Led by Edwin Newman, the 140 members of The American Heritage Dictionary Usage Panel help you use words more effectively, in hundreds of usage notes that make clear distinctions between what's right and what's wrong. Compare dictionaries: the one with distinct opinions offers you distinct advantages. The American Heritage Dictionary. From \$9.95

Choose the best of all possible words.

Houghton Mifflin Company • Two Park Street • Boston, Mass. 02107

DO-IT-YOURSELF

FINE GRANDFATHER CLOCK KITS

STARTING UNDER

\$200

(including West German movement)

- Heirloom quality
- Solid 3/4" hardwoods: black walnut, cherry, mahogany, oak
- Easy to assemble, parts pre-cut
- Solid brass West German chiming movements
- Money back guarantee
- Factory direct prices
- Prompt shipment

MASTER CHARGE and BANKAMERICARD/VISA ACCEPTED

Write for FREE color catalog

EMPEROR®
CLOCK COMPANY
WORLD'S LARGEST MANUFACTURER
OF GRANDFATHER CLOCKS

Dept. 643 Emperor Industrial Park
Fairhope, Alabama 36532



More puzzles, games, diversions, illusions, and other mathematical sleight-of-mind from MARTIN GARDNER

With repartee from readers, afterthoughts from the author, and 133 drawings and diagrams. \$3.95, paperback.

VINTAGE BOOKS
A division of Random House



aerobic prokaryotes, the precursors of modern photosynthetic bacteria. Most of them probably lived in matlike communities in shallow water, and they may have been responsible for building the earliest fossil stromatolites known, which are estimated to be about three billion years old.

The rise of aerobic photosynthesis in the mid-Precambrian introduced a change in the global environment that was to influence all subsequent evolution. The resulting increase in oxygen concentration probably led to the extinction of many anaerobic organisms, and others were forced to adopt marginal habitats, such as the lower reaches of bacterial mat communities. Nitrogen-fixing organisms also retreated to anaerobic habitats or developed heterocyst cells. With little competition for those regions having optimum light the cyanobacteria were able to spread rapidly and came to dominate virtually all accessible habitats. With the development of the citric acid cycle and its more efficient extraction of energy from food-stuff, the dominance of the biological community by aerobic organisms was confirmed. When the major episode of deposition of banded iron formations ended some 1,800 million years ago, the trend toward increasing oxygen concentration became irreversible.

By the time eukaryotic cells arose 1,500 to 1,400 million years ago a stable, oxygen-rich atmosphere had long prevailed. Adaptive strategies needed by earlier organisms to cope with fluctuations in the oxygen level were unnecessary for eukaryotes, which were from the start fully aerobic. The diversity of eukaryote cell types present by about a billion years ago suggests that some form of sexual reproduction may have evolved by then. Within the next 400 million years the rapid diversification of eukaryotic organisms had led to the emergence of multicellular forms of life, some of them recognizable antecedents of modern plants and animals.

In style and in tempo evolution in the Precambrian was distinctly different from that in the later, Phanerozoic era. The Precambrian was an age in which the dominant organisms were microscopic and prokaryotic, and until near the end of the era the rate of evolutionary change was limited by the absence of advanced sexual reproduction. It was an age in which the major benchmarks in the history of life were the result of biochemical and metabolic innovations rather than of morphological changes. Above all, in the Precambrian the influence of life on the environment was at least as important as the influence of the environment on life. Indeed, the metabolism of all the plants and animals that subsequently evolved was made possible by the photosynthetic activities of primitive cyanobacteria some two billion years ago.



How to tell a diver's in hot water while there's still time to pull him out.

With divers exploring offshore at depths of a quarter-mile (and more), it's a problem just knowing how they're doing.

To monitor them properly you have to keep track of as many as 16 life signs. Pulse, blood pressure and the like.

And how do you do this without big, unmanageable cables?

In Britain, the Royal Navy is developing a monitoring system that uses an optical fiber cable created by the people of ITT.

Optical fibers are threads of ultrapure glass, thin as human hair.

With a laser beam, medical reports are flashed over these optical fibers by pulses of light — millions every second.

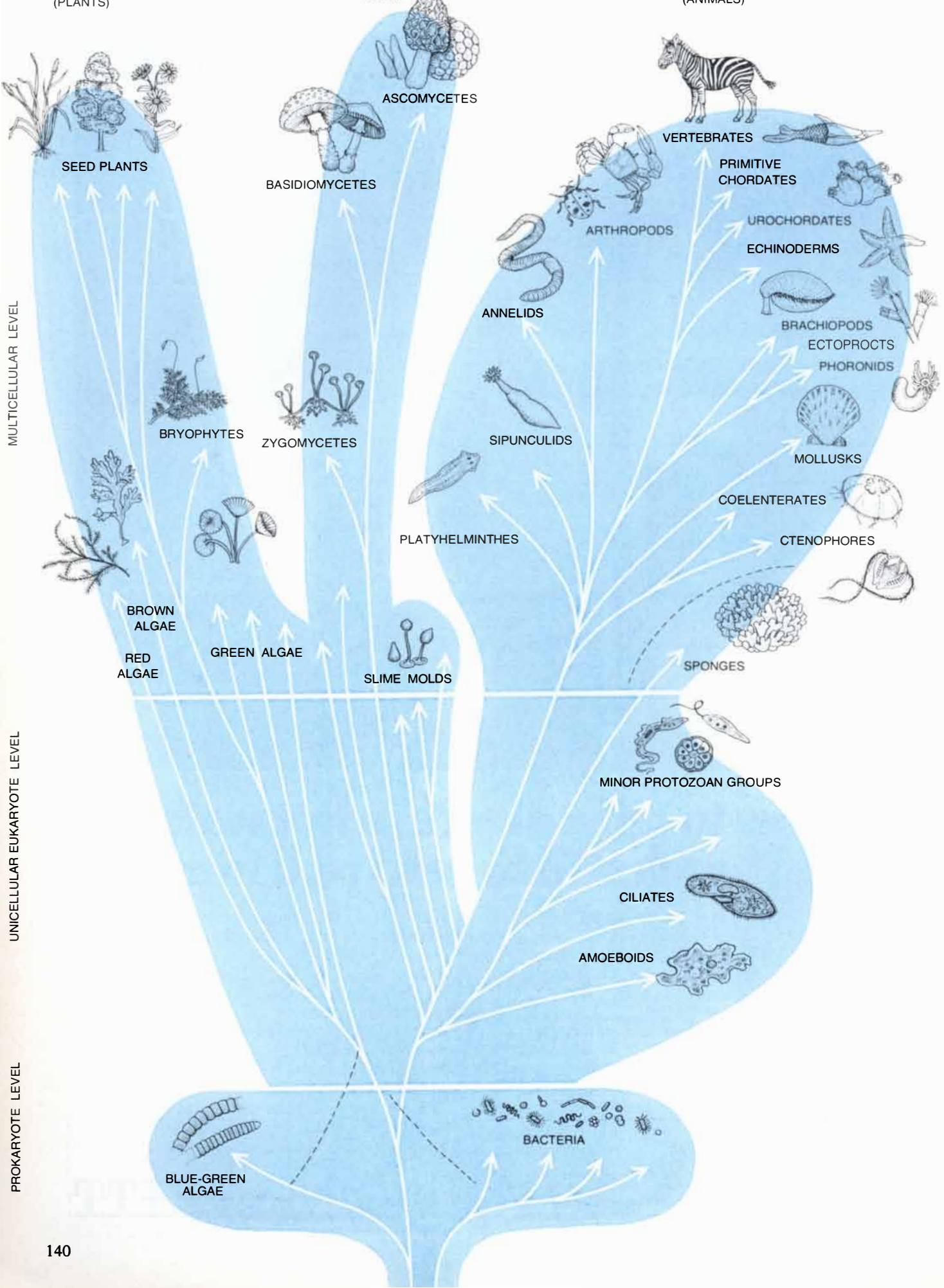
A diver's backup team will know instantly when something is going wrong (probably before the diver does).

And because the optical fibers are so thin, they can be built right into the diver's air hose. So there's nothing bulky or unmanageable to get in anybody's way.

Who knows how many divers will someday owe their lives to this monitoring system? Hundreds, perhaps thousands.

The best ideas are the ideas that help people. ITT

© 1978 International Telephone and Telegraph Corporation, 320 Park Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10022



The Evolution of Multicellular Plants and Animals

It has been only during the last fifth of the history of life on the earth that multicellular organisms have existed. They appear to have arisen from unicellular organisms on numerous occasions

by James W. Valentine

The animals and plants one sees on the land, in the air and on the water are all multicellular, made up of millions and in some cases billions of individual cells. Even the simplest multicellular organisms include several different kinds of cells, and the more complicated ones have as many as 200 different kinds. All the multicellular plants and animals have evolved from unicellular eukaryotes of the kind described by J. William Schopf in the preceding article. G. Ledyard Stebbins of the University of California at Davis estimates that multicellular organisms have evolved independently from unicellular ancestors at least 17 times. At least two million multicellular species exist today, and many others have come and gone over the ages.

Clearly the multicellular grade of construction is advantageous and successful. The chief advantages of multicellularity stem from the repetition of cellular machinery it entails. From this feature flows the ability to live longer (since individual cells can be replaced), to produce more offspring (since many cells can be devoted to reproduction), to be larger and so to have a greater internal physiological stability, and to construct bodies with a variety of architectures. Moreover, cells can become differentiated (specialized for a particular function, as nerve and muscle cells are), with a resulting increase in functional efficiency. The particular advantages that were the keys to the evolution of multicellularity probably varied from case to case.

The largest categories employed for the classification of organisms are the

kingdoms. Multicellular organisms are placed in one or another of three kingdoms on the basis of their broad modes of life and particularly of their modes of obtaining energy. Plants, which are autotrophs (meaning that they require only inorganic compounds as nutrients), utilize the energy of the sun to create living matter through photosynthesis; they make up the kingdom Metaphyta. Fungi (such as mushrooms, which are plantlike but feed by ingesting organic substances) make up the kingdom Fungi. Animals, which are also ingesters, comprise the kingdom Metazoa. Each kingdom includes more than one lineage that evolved independently from the kingdom Protista, consisting of eukaryotic unicellular organisms.

Much of what is known about the evolution of multicellular organisms comes from the fossil record. The Fungi are so poorly represented as fossils that their evolution is obscure, but the other kingdoms have a rich fossil history.

The patterns of adaptation that one can observe today amply demonstrate the effectiveness of evolution in shaping organisms to cope with their environment. Each environment contains animals particularly suited to exploit the conditions in it; each kind of organism has been developed by selection to perform a role in the biosphere. When an environment changes, natural selection acts to change the adaptations; sometimes new environmental roles are evolved. The history of life reflects an interaction between environmental change on the one hand and the evolutionary potential of organisms on the

other. It is therefore of interest to briefly examine the major causes of the more biologically important environmental changes.

Notable among them are the processes of plate tectonics. Continents, riding on huge plates of the lithosphere (the outer layer of the solid earth) that move at a rate of a few centimeters per year, break up or collide and can become welded together following a collision. Thus a continent can fragment or grow, the number of continents can increase or decrease and the geographic patterns of a continent can change radically. Ocean basins too alter their sizes, numbers, positions and patterns. The consequences for living organisms can be profound.

Consider only one of the possible events resulting from plate tectonics: the collision of two continents, once widely separated, to form a single larger continent. The accompanying changes in the biological environment are far-reaching. The most obvious change is that the barriers to migration are broken down and the biotas of two continents now compete for existence on one continent. For many land animals the continental interior is now farther from the sea, and the moderating effects of marine air and temperature are diminished. Mountains rising along the suture will diversify the environment further, creating rain "shadows" and perhaps deserts if they happen to interrupt major flows of moisture-laden wind.

Entirely new environmental conditions may thus appear. They create opportunities for new modes of life, as does the general diversification of conditions following the collision. The biotas of the two former continents are subjected to competition and to environmental conditions for which they have not been adapted, and at the same time they are presented with novel opportunities. Evolution can be expected to produce a considerable change in the flora

KINGDOMS OF ORGANISMS are charted according to a concept originated by Robert H. Whittaker of Cornell University. The relatively simple unicellular Monera, which are prokaryotic (lacking a nucleus), gave rise to the more complex unicellular Protista, from which all three multicellular kingdoms have arisen. Multicellular organisms are placed in the kingdoms Metaphyta, Fungi and Metazoa mainly on the basis of the process by which they obtain their energy.

and fauna. The marine organisms of the shallow continental shelves, where 90 percent of marine species live today, will also be affected. For many of them the increased continental area leads to a lowering of environmental stability, requiring new adaptive strategies. In general it is expected that fewer marine species could be supported around one large continent than could be supported around two separate smaller ones.

As oceans widen or narrow, as continents drift into cooler or warmer zones, as winds and ocean currents are channeled in new directions, the pattern and the quality of the environment change. The pace of change may often be slow, because of the low rate of sea-floor spreading, the phenomenon that drives the drifting of the continents and the

opening of the oceans. At other times more rapid and dramatic changes can be expected, as for example when continents finally collide after millions of years of approaching each other or when an ocean current is finally deflected from an ancient path.

Just as changes in the environment can affect organisms, so can the activities of organisms affect the environment to create new conditions. A fateful example is the rise of free oxygen in the atmosphere, owing chiefly to photosynthesis. Early organisms could not have existed with free oxygen, whereas most contemporary organisms cannot exist without it. Another point to bear in mind is that organisms form part of one another's environment and interact in

numerous ways: as predators, competitors, hosts and habitats. As populations of organisms increase, decrease or change, the environment changes too.

In the course of the diversification of the multicellular kingdoms over the past 700 million years major new types of organisms have appeared and several revolutions have taken place within established groups. In many instances it is possible to identify the kind of environmental opportunity (or, with extinctions, the environmental foreclosure) to which the biota is responding. The history of animals is known best. They arose at least twice: sponges from one protistan ancestor and the rest of the metazoans from another. The major categories into which animals are divided are phyla; over the aeons at least 35 phyla have evolved, of which 26 are living and nine are extinct.

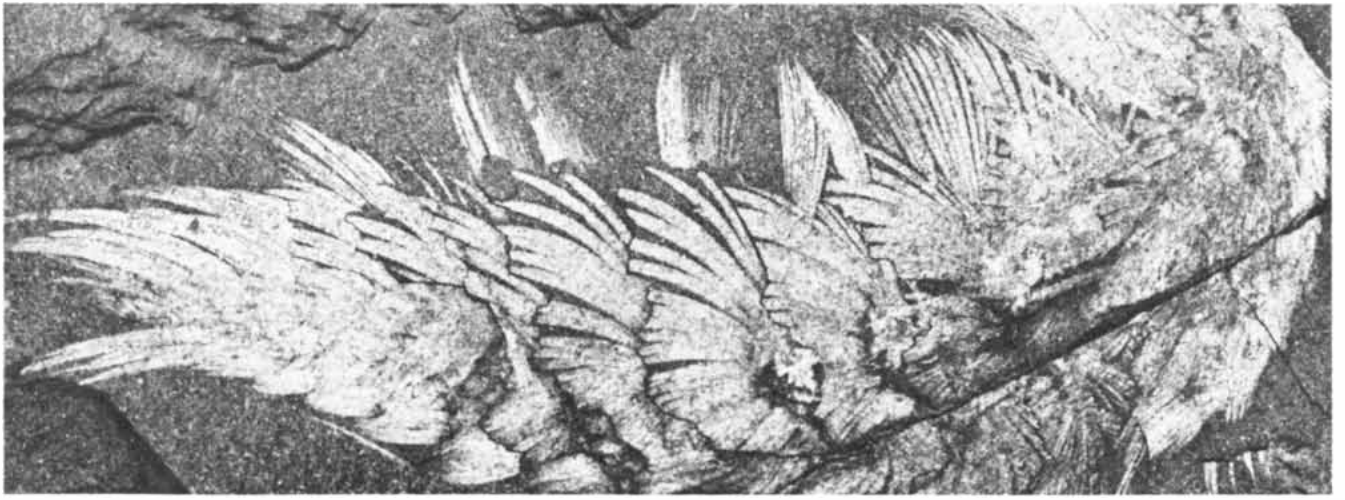
The fossil record that reveals something of the circumstances of the early members of the phyla varies in quality according to the type of fossil. Certain trace fossils are the most easily preserved, particularly burrows and trails left behind in sediments by the activity of organisms. Next come durable skeletal remains, such as seashells and the bones of vertebrates. Finally, the fossils of entirely soft-bodied animals turn up on rare occasions, usually as impressions or films in ancient sea-floor sediments.

The earliest animal fossils are burrows that begin to appear in rocks younger than 700 million years, late in the Precambrian era. Both long horizontal burrows and short vertical ones are found, comparable in size to the burrows of many modern marine organisms. The ability to burrow implies that the animals had evolved hydrostatic skeletons, that is, fluid-filled body spaces that work against muscles, so that the animal could dig in the sea bed. Although some simple animals such as sea anemones manage to employ their water-filled gut as a hydrostatic skeleton and so to burrow weakly, long horizontal burrows suggest a more active animal, probably one with a coelom, or true body cavity. This is quite an advanced grade of organization to find near the base of the fossil record of multicellular forms. Trace fossils are rather rare until about 570 million years ago, when they increase remarkably in kind and number.

The next animal fossils, surprisingly, are soft-bodied remains from between 680 and 580 million years ago, called the Ediacaran fauna from the region in southern Australia where they are best known. The ones that are clearly identifiable with modern phyla are all jellyfishes and their allies, which are at a simple grade of construction. The other fossils are more enigmatic; a few may be allied with living phyla (one resembles annelid worms) and some may not be.

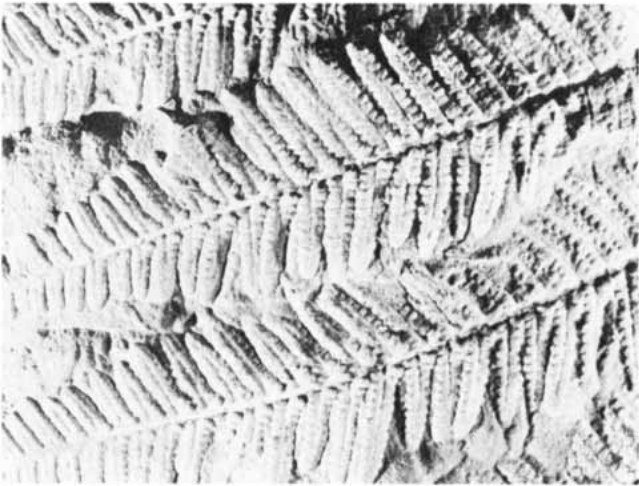
| ERA | PERIOD | EPOCH | EVENTS | |
|---------------------|------------|----------------|--|--|
| 0 | QUATERNARY | PLEISTOCENE | EVOLUTION OF MAN | |
| | 50 | TERTIARY | PLIOCENE | MAMMALIAN RADIATION |
| MIOCENE | | | | |
| OLIGOCENE | | | | |
| EOCENE PALEOCENE | | | | |
| 100 | CRETACEOUS | | LAST DINOSAURS FIRST PRIMATES FIRST FLOWERING PLANTS | |
| | 150 | JURASSIC | DINOSAURS FIRST BIRDS | |
| | | 200 | TRIASSIC | FIRST MAMMALS THERAPSID DOMINANT |
| 250 | PERMIAN | | MAJOR MARINE EXTINCTION PELYCOSAURS DOMINANT | |
| | 300 | CARBO-NIFEROUS | FIRST REPTILES | |
| | | PENNSYLVANIAN | SCALE TREES, SEED FERNS | |
| | 350 | DEVONIAN | | FIRST AMPHIBIANS JAWED FISHES DIVERSIFY |
| | | SILURIAN | FIRST VASCULAR LAND PLANTS | |
| 450 | | ORDOVICIAN | | BURST OF DIVERSIFICATION IN METAZOAN FAMILIES |
| | | 500 | CAMBRIAN |  | FIRST FISH FIRST CHORDATES |
| 600 | EDIACARAN | | FIRST SKELETAL ELEMENTS | |
| | EDIACARAN | | FIRST SOFT-BODIED METAZOANS | |
| | EDIACARAN | | FIRST ANIMAL TRACES (COELOMATES) | |
| 700 | EDIACARAN | | FIRST ANIMAL TRACES (COELOMATES) | |

MAJOR EVENTS in the evolution of multicellular organisms over the past 700 million years are depicted chronologically. The data are based principally on what is revealed by fossils.



SOFT-BODIED ANIMAL of middle Cambrian times left a record in the Burgess Shale of British Columbia. The creature was a polychaete worm with a number of setae, or bristlelike parts, that appear clearly

here. The photograph of the fossil, which is enlarged about five diameters, was made in ultraviolet radiation by S. Conway Morris of the University of Cambridge. Lamp was set at a high angle to specimen.



PLANT FOSSILS include a tree fern from Jurassic times (*left*) and a birch leaf from the Miocene epoch (*right*). The ferns were among the



earliest land plants, part of the dominant land flora in Devonian times. Birch leaf represents a more advanced group, vascular land plants.



SKELETAL ANIMALS represented in the fossil record include a bed of crinoids (*left*) from the upper Cretaceous period and a pterodactyl (*right*) of late Jurassic times. The crinoids were marine echino-



derms, a group represented today by such organisms as starfishes and sea urchins. The pterodactyl was a flying reptile that had a membranous, featherless wing. This specimen was found in Germany.

It is probable that some are coelomates.

Durable skeletal remains finally appear in the fossil record in rocks that are about 580 million years old. The earliest ones are minute scraps, denticles and plates of unknown affinity that were parts of larger animals. Then, starting some 570 million years ago and continuing over the next 50 million years or so, nearly all the coelomate phyla that possess durable skeletons appear in what is in evolutionary terms a quick succession. The exceptions are the phylum Chordata (which nonetheless does appear as a soft-bodied fossil) and the phylum Bryozoa, which finally appears less than 500 million years ago. These durable skeletonized invertebrates seem to have one thing in common: they all originally lived on the sea floor rather than burrowing in it, although one group (the extinct Trilobita) probably grubbed extensively in the sea floor, digging shallow pits or perhaps burrows in search of food.

A highly valuable fossil assemblage from near the middle of the Cambrian period is found in British Columbia in a rock unit named the Burgess Shale. Much of the fauna from this shale is soft-bodied, trapped by rapidly deposited muds and preserved as mineral films by a process that has yet to be determined. Here is an array of more or less normal invertebrate skeletons associated with such soft-bodied phyla as the Annelida (the group that includes the living earthworms), the Priapulidae (possibly pseudocoelomate worms) and the Chordata. The Burgess Shale also contains several animals that represent phyla not previously known. Only one of the phyla could be ancestral to a living phylum; the others are entirely distinct lineages that arose from unknown late Precambrian ancestors and have all become extinct.

From these facts and from the wealth of accumulated evidence on the comparative embryology and morphology of the living representatives of these fossil groups it is possible to build a picture of the rise of the major animal groups. The animals for which the fewest clues exist are the first ones, the founding metazoans, although there is no shortage of speculation on what they may have been like.

Since the evolution of novel organisms involves adaptation to new or previously unexploited conditions, one can imagine the adaptive pressures the earliest multicellular forms would have faced and can thereby derive a variety of plausible animals radiating from a trunk lineage into the available modes of life. Bottom-dwelling animals can eat deposited or suspended food. Suspension feeders must maximize the volume of water on which they can draw. Body shapes such as domes that jut up into the water and create turbulence in the ambi-

ent currents would increase the volume of water washing the animal and would be advantageous. In quiet waters taller cylinders or extensions of the body, perhaps in the form of filaments or tentacles, would increase the feeding potential. For deposit feeders flattened shapes would maximize the area of contact with the bottom.

A differentiation of function among cells would be an early trend among such animals. In a deposit feeder, for example, the cells on the bottom would be ingesting food and so could most easily specialize for digestion, perhaps becoming internalized to increase their number and stabilize the digestive processes. Covering cells would be supportive and protective. Marginal cells could specialize for locomotion. Well-nourished cells surrounding the digestive area might specialize in reproduction.

Patterns of differentiation would vary in organisms of other shapes. In quiet-water suspension feeders the digestive cells might lie uppermost. Floating animals would have other shapes, perhaps radial or globose. Any such simple animal type could have been ancestral to the remaining phyla. Such animals are essentially at the same grade as sponges, but not one of them survives today. (Sponges are so distinctive in their developmental pattern that they probably arose from unicellular organisms independently of all other animal phyla.)

It is impossible to estimate how long before 700 million years ago the first animals evolved; it could easily have been as little as 50 million years or as much as 500 million. At any rate the evolutionary trends of differentiation in organs and tissues led to the rather complex invertebrates, most or all of which arose as burrowers in the sea floor. From the body plan of living phyla that first appeared during the Cambrian period one can infer the types of body plan that must have been present among late Precambrian animals. For example, two of the most important types of coelomates in Cambrian times were metamorous and oligomorous forms.

In the metamorous type the coelom is divided by transverse septa into a large number of compartments, as it is in earthworms. The muscular activity associated with burrowing affects only the segments in the immediate vicinity of the contractions, so that the efficiency of burrowing is enhanced. The oligomorous body plan has only three (sometimes only two) coelomic compartments sepa-

rated by transverse septa. Each coelomic region functions differently. In a particularly primitive body type, represented by living phoronid worms, the regions correspond to a long trunk in which the coelom is used in burrowing and to a tentacular crown that is employed in feeding.

It seems that between the development (perhaps more than once) of the coelom about 700 million years ago and the appearance of animals with durable skeletons about 570 million years ago coelomate worms diversified considerably within their adaptive zones. Most of these groups lived in burrows within soft sediments of the ancient sea floor. Then, beginning some 570 million years ago, a rich fauna with durable skeletons appeared. The animals lived on the sea floor, where conditions are considerably different from those within it. Most of the lineages were modified in adapting to this new zone. Animals that descended from oligomorous suspension feeders tended to evolve skeletons that served to protect and support their feeding apparatus. Some of the more mobile burrowers, such as metamorous worms, developed a jointed external skeleton with jointed appendages, which operated largely as a system of levers. Their living descendants include insects, crabs and shrimps (phylum Arthropoda).

In these and other instances the evolution of a durable skeleton was associated with a large number of coadapted changes in the anatomy of the soft parts. For example, the arthropod coelom was reduced, since the exoskeleton took over locomotion and limbs replaced the wavelike action of peristalsis in achieving movement. Septa between segments were no longer required, and they disappeared. The original metamorous architecture is still evidenced by a regular series of paired internal organs, inherited from a segmented ancestry.

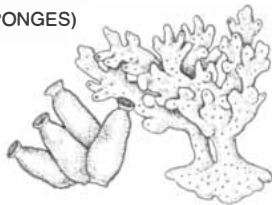
All the evidence points to a major phylum-level diversification near the beginning of the Paleozoic era. Phyla that still exist appeared, along with the extinct soft-bodied phyla represented in the Burgess Shale. Some early skeletal types that are now extinct may also have been distinctive phyla. One phylum resembled sponges, and another may have been allied to mollusks. At least a third again as many phyla as are alive are known from Paleozoic fossils, and there must have been even more.

The environmental context of this radiation is not understood. It has been

LIVING ANIMAL PHYLA are grouped on the opposite page according to their body architecture, with a representative of each phylum portrayed. The groups are (a) simple multicellular forms in which a single tissue layer surrounds a central cavity; (b) forms with two tissue layers, one of which surrounds a well-defined gut; (c) wormlike forms with three tissue layers, the middle one forming the core of the body surrounding the gut; (d) small, usually parasitic forms with three tissue layers and a primitive body cavity, and (e-h) four groups with "true" body cavities that are insulated from the external environment; the form of the cavity differs somewhat from group to group. There are 26 living phyla and at least nine extinct ones.

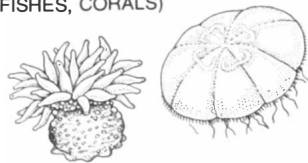
PORIFERA (SPONGES)

a

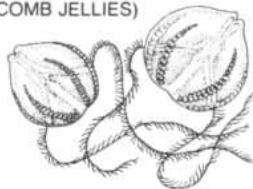


CNIDARIA (SEA ANEMONES, JELLYFISHES, CORALS)

b



CTENOPHORA (COMB JELLIES)



PLATYHELMINTHES (FLATWORMS)

c



NEMERTINA (PROBOSCIS OR RIBBON WORMS)



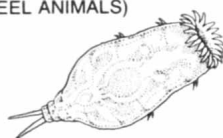
ACANTHOCEPHALA

(SPINY-HEADED WORMS)

d



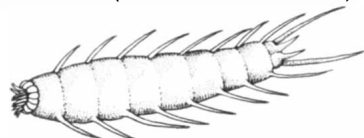
ROTIFERA (WHEEL ANIMALS)



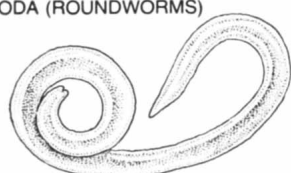
GASTROTRICHA (SCALED WORMS)



KINORHYNCHA (SPINY-SKINNED WORMS)

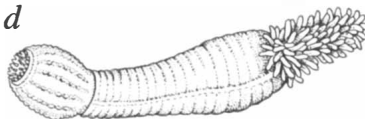


NEMATODA (ROUNDWORMS)



PRIAPULIDA (PRIAPUS WORMS)

d

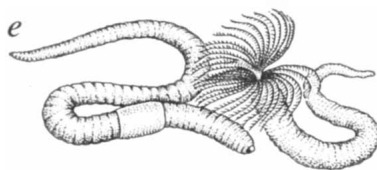


ENTOPROCTA (TENTACLED, STALKED ANIMALS)

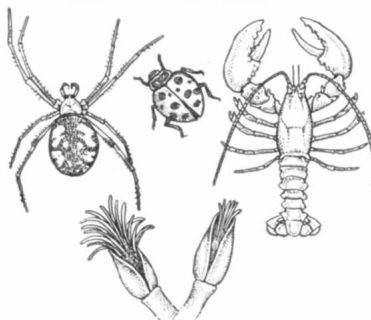


ANNELIDA (EARTHWORMS, FAN WORMS)

e



ARTHROPODA (INSECTS, CRABS, SHRIMPS, BARNACLES)



SIPUNCULIDA (PEANUT WORMS)

f

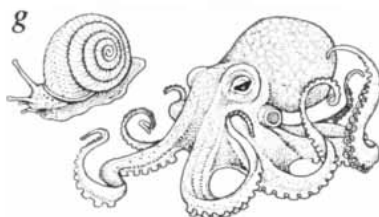


ECHIUROIDEA (SAUSAGE-SHAPED MARINE WORMS)



MOLLUSCA (CLAMS, SNAILS, OCTOPUS, SQUID)

g



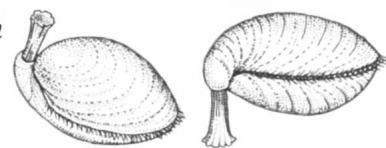
PHORONIDA (HORSESHOE WORMS)

h

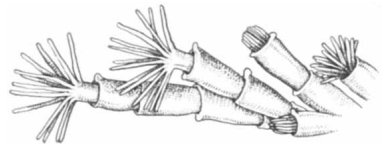


BRACHIOPODA (LAMPSHELLS)

h



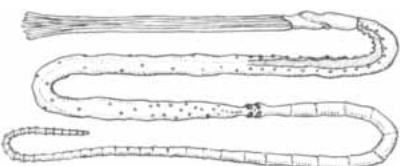
ECTOPROCTA (BRYOZOA OR MOSS ANIMALS)



CHAETOGNATHA (ARROWWORMS)



POGONOPHORA (DEEP-SEA WORMS)



ECHINODERMATA (STARFISHES, SEA URCHINS, SAND DOLLARS)



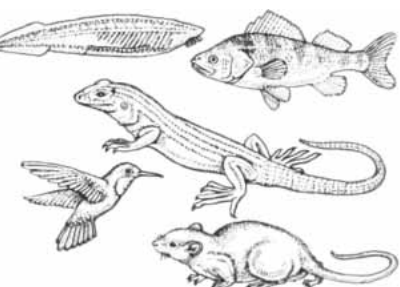
HEMICHORDATA (ACORN WORMS)



UROCHORDATA (SEA SQUIRTS)



CHORDATA (AMPHIOXUS, FISHES, AMPHIBIANS, REPTILES, BIRDS, MAMMALS)

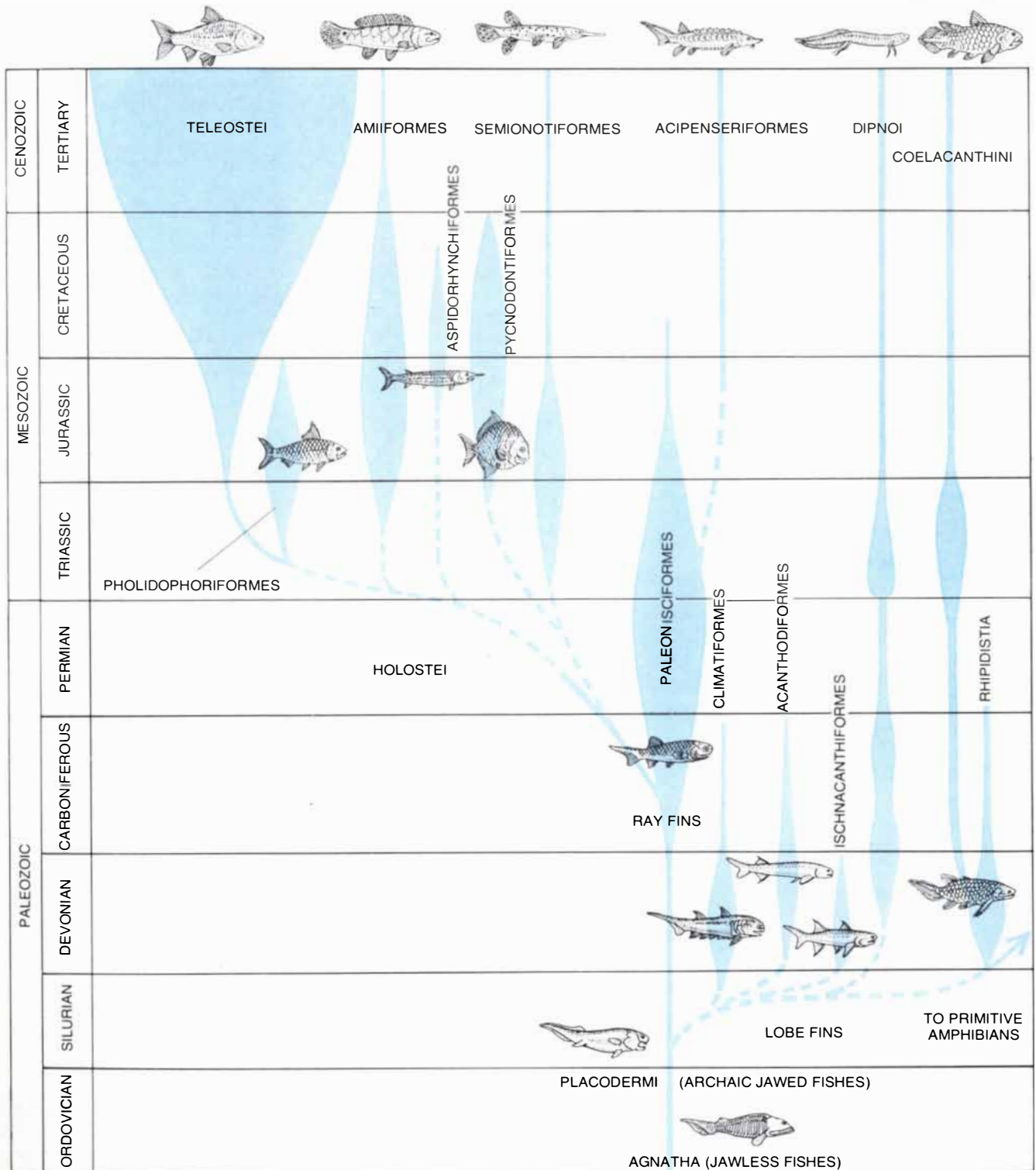


suggested that oxygen may finally have reached a level sufficiently high to support active animals, stimulating an evolutionary burst. Another idea is that the environment became stabler.

Among the many lineages evolving novel modes of life at the time was one that developed a swimming specializa-

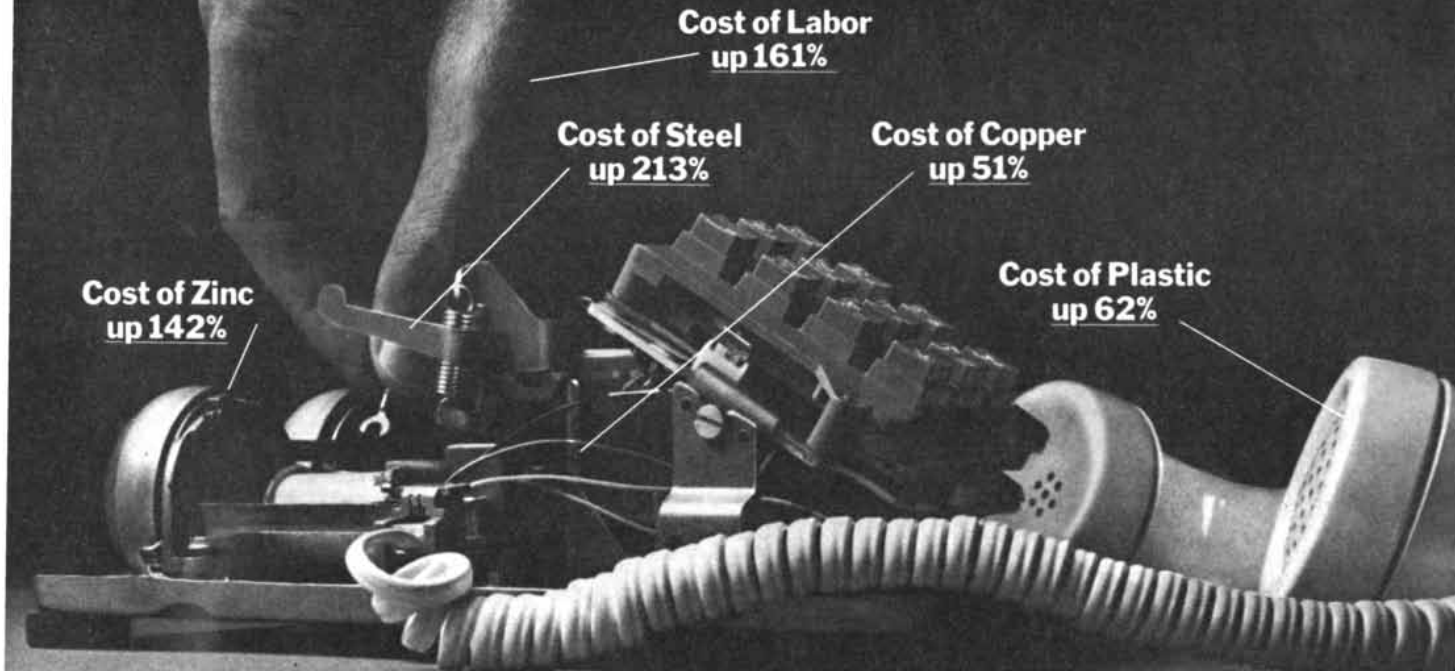
tion and diverged significantly from other animal groups. This was a suspension-feeding oligomeric animal that evolved a stiffening but flexible dorsal cord and characteristic chevron-shaped blocks of muscle that could flex the cord from side to side for swimming. Eventually the animals developed durable

parts: an outer armor of plates for protection and an axial skeleton of articulated vertebrae with elongated lateral flanges to support the body walls. These were the earliest fishes. They were jawless and had unpaired fins. They fed by taking in water through an anterior mouth, ingesting suspended material as



EVOLUTION OF FISHES began in the Cambrian period with the appearance of jawless species that had evolved from a simpler multicellular marine organism. In the Devonian period jaws evolved from a pair of gill slits, and fins became paired. One major line of jawed fishes, the ray fins, was ancestral to most of the fish species now liv-

ing. The other line, the lobe fins, did not fare as well but led eventually to the earliest amphibians, the ancestors of all four-footed vertebrates. In large part the ability of the early amphibians to venture onto the land was due to the evolution there of multicellular plants that sustained them, giving rise later to animals that lived entirely on land.



How come when we put it all together, it's only up 18%?

In the last 10 years, the costs of labor and raw materials that go into this telephone have skyrocketed. And yet, the price of the finished product has risen only 18%.

Making it Better.

The explanation is really quite simple. During the same period of time, this telephone has been redesigned literally dozens of times. Western Electric engineers kept discovering ways to make it a little more efficiently. So while our materials and labor costs were going up, we've been able to hold our manufacturing costs down. Not a bad way to cope with inflation.

At Western Electric, cost reduction and other improvements in our productivity don't just happen. They're the result of a systematic and formalized program which has existed for years.

One of the key elements in this program is our Engineering Research Center (ERC). Western Electric is one of the few corporations that has such a facility.

Unlike most research and development centers, its primary purpose is *manufacturing* research.

Working closely with Bell Labs, where most of our products are designed, the ERC has developed new manufacturing processes that have resulted in enormous savings for Western Electric and our customers.

Committed to Cutting Costs.

In the last few years, Western Electric has implemented over 10,000 different ideas to cut costs.

Like the idea developed by two Western Electric engineers to redesign a simple piece of casing. In its first year it saved \$2.3 million.

Or like the idea developed by a team of engineers from Western Electric and Bell Labs that involved a new technique for electroplating our switching equipment. It has saved over \$8.5 million in its first year.

In 1977, the net effect of our cost reduction program was a savings of over \$200,000,000.

Continuing Innovation.

With cost reductions like these, no wonder our rate of productivity improvement is well ahead of the overall U.S. rate. And it's one reason that during the past 10 years, telephone rates have risen less than half as fast as the consumer price index.

It's a reflection of our continuing innovation and the close collaboration of Western Electric, Bell Labs, and Bell System telephone companies.

Keeping your communications system the best in the world.



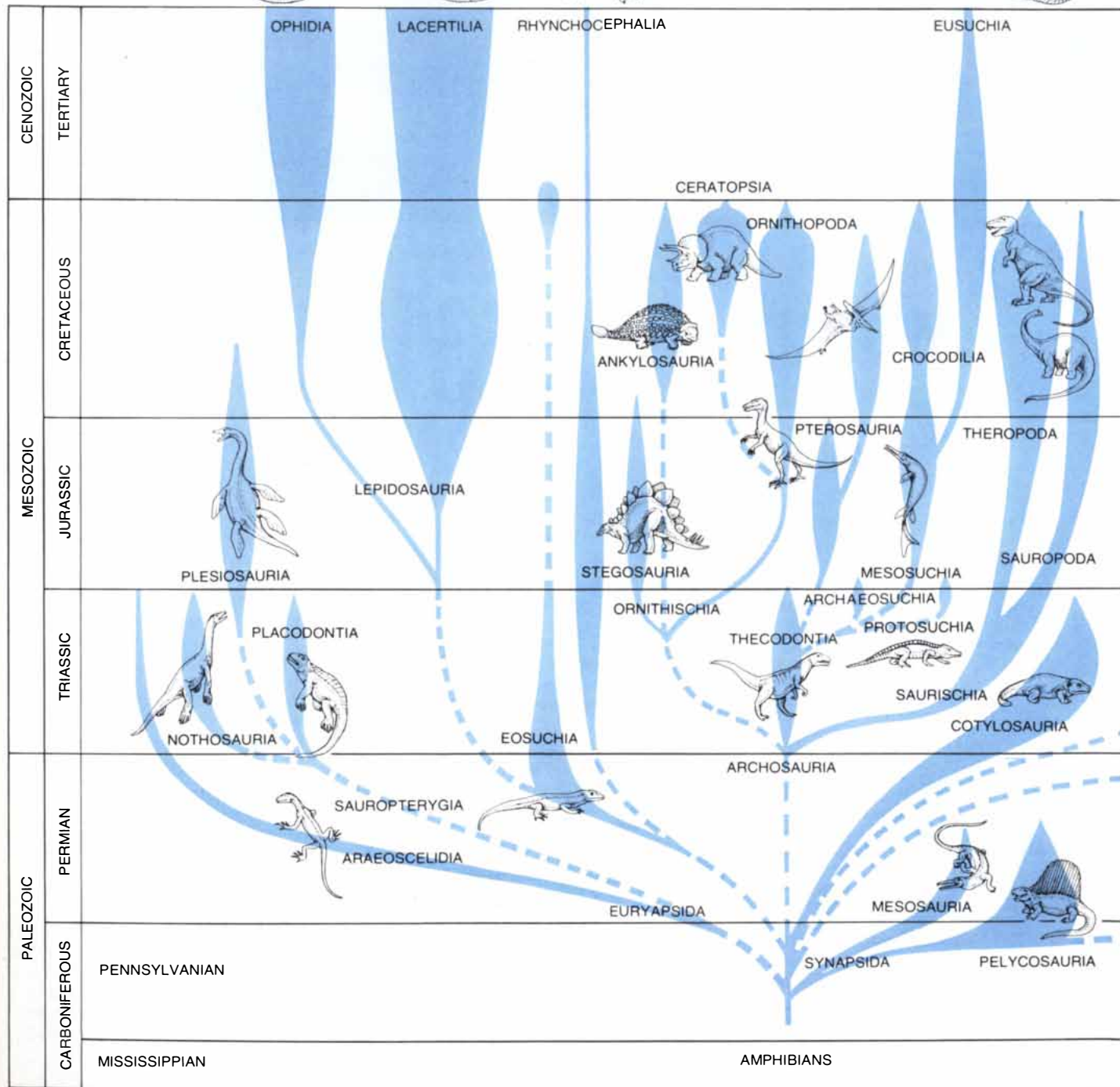
Western Electric

food and expelling the filtered water through their gills.

The early jawless fishes, the agnathans, are first known from late Cambrian fossils. They continued as a successful group into the middle of the Paleozoic era, but they diversified only modestly. At some time in the Devonian

period two developments revolutionized the fishes: jaws evolved from the anterior pair of gill slits and fins became paired. With a greatly expanded choice of food items and an improved swimming balance, the jawed fishes diversified spectacularly. (The agnathans declined, although they may still be repre-

sented by such forms as the lampreys.) Two major types of jawed fishes were the ray fins and the lobe fins. The great majority of living fishes have descended from the ray fins. The lobe fins were far less successful as fishes (they survive only as lungfishes and a few relict marine forms), but they had bony sup-

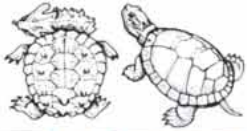


REPTILES EVOLVED from a primitive amphibian stock, which became free from ties to the water by evolving an egg that could develop in a terrestrial setting. Diversifying rapidly, the reptiles eventually came to dominate life on the land. The pelycosaurs and the therap-

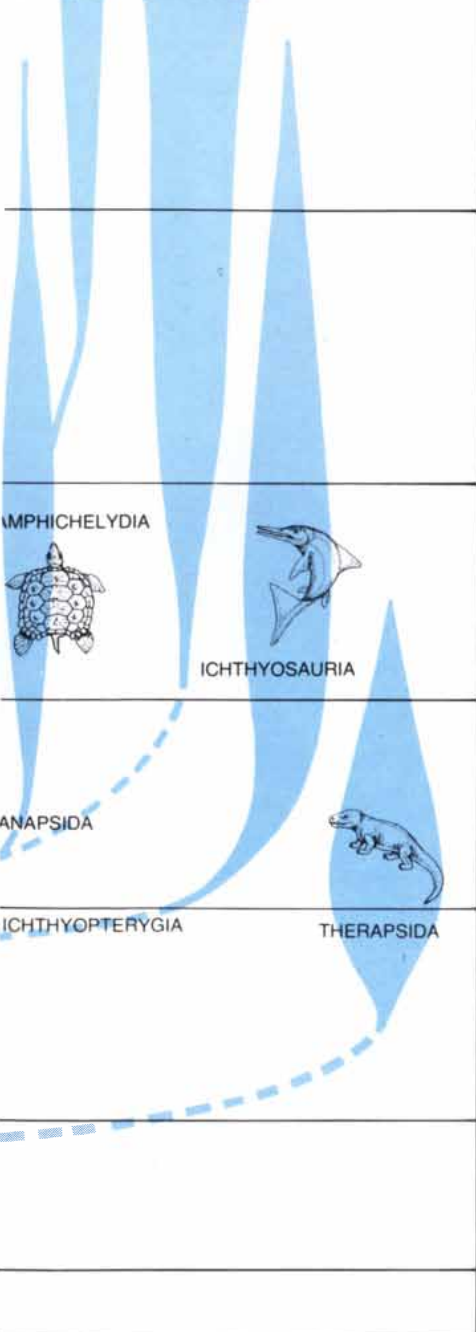
sids were two particularly successful reptile groups, the therapsids gradually becoming the more diversified. In the Triassic period the dinosaurs evolved in the reptile line and began their 150 million years of dominance of the terrestrial environment. In this chart and in the

ports within their fins from which limbs evolved. The earliest amphibians arose from a primitive group of lobe fins (the rhipidistians), and so all four-footed vertebrates (tetrapods) and their descendants also evolved from this vanished fish stock.

The energy to support the early ma-



LEURODIRA CRYPTODIRA

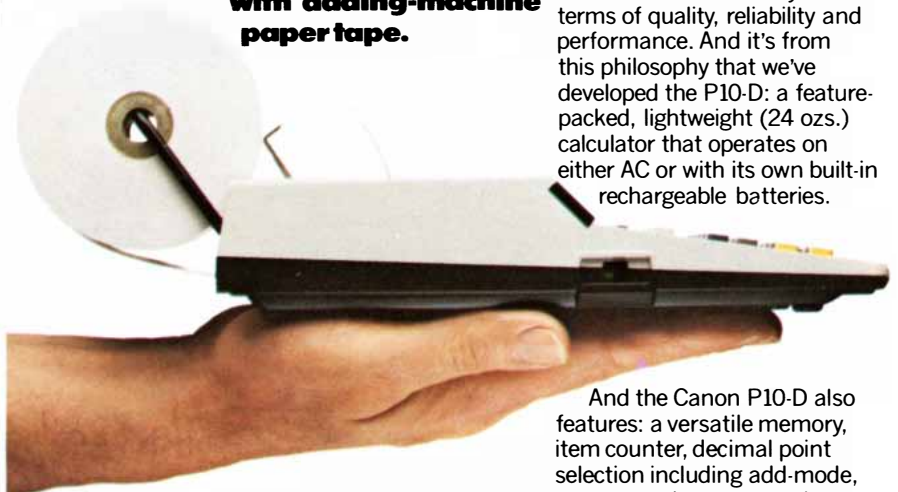


other accompanying charts tracing the evolution of animal and plant groups the width of a line or a band indicates relative size of that group at the corresponding geological period.



Lightweight Champion.

Canon's P10-D.
The portable printer
with adding-machine
paper tape.



Canon's done it again. The P10-D. A portable 10 digit standard adding machine tape. Which means you get clear, clean printing—on easily available tape—from a calculator small enough to fit in a briefcase.

The P10-D is only one of a full line of Canon calculators. And we make them for one reason. We believe we do it better than anyone else. Not in sheer number or variety but in terms of quality, reliability and performance. And it's from this philosophy that we've developed the P10-D: a feature-packed, lightweight (24 ozs.) calculator that operates on either AC or with its own built-in rechargeable batteries.

And the Canon P10-D also features: a versatile memory, item counter, decimal point selection including add-mode, percentage key, automatic constant, buffered keyboard and more.

All this for \$92.95 (with charger) manufacturer's suggested list price. A compact printer/display that uses standard plain paper tape. That's the P10-D. The lightweight champion from Canon.



Where quality is the constant factor.

Canon
Electronic Calculators

.....
Canon USA, Inc. Calculator Division/ 10 Nevada Drive, Lake Success, N.Y. 11040
 Send me the name of my nearest Canon dealer. Send me more information on the P10-D. Send me information on other Canon calculators.
 Please specify area of interest (i.e. accounting)
 SA 49
 NAME _____ TITLE _____
 COMPANY _____
 ADDRESS _____
 CITY _____
 STATE _____ ZIP _____
 TEL. (area code) _____

Who do you call when your ship comes in but there's no place to park?



You're looking at the biggest parking problem of all time.

The supertanker.

Over 1100 feet from bow to stern, it drives through the seas with the force of more than 375,000 tons.

But where on earth

does it stop?

To help answer that extraordinary question, shipbuilders and port authorities turned to PRC.

Welcome to the superport.

Start with almost any large-scale problem, and you'll probably find answers at PRC—with the unique strength and

professional skills of more than 5,000 technical experts worldwide.

To launch the supertanker age, a team of specialists from PRC's Harris group analyzed critical requirements, then developed a startling new kind of seaport.

The *superport*.

A massive terminal complex standing in waters more than 100 feet deep—designed to berth mammoth ships far from shore.

The largest diversified professional services company in the world.

In fact, for every problem you can think of,

Supertankers like this 1133-foot carrier can transport over 2,000,000 barrels of oil, and help reduce the cost of energy. To make these and larger carriers possible, PRC has engineered massive deep-water superports around the world—for mammoth tankers up to 1400 feet long with a capacity of more than 3,000,000 barrels.



chances are there's a PRC team of specialists already working on answers.

Computerizing a new foreign exchange system for banks.

Monitoring Space Shuttle facilities at Cape Kennedy.

Helping Pullman, Ill., recycle its elegant

architectural heritage.

Desalting the Colorado River at an advanced test facility.

The list of PRC projects goes on. And on.

Planning, engineering, architecture. Management consulting. Information services. We're here to help.

The point is, there's

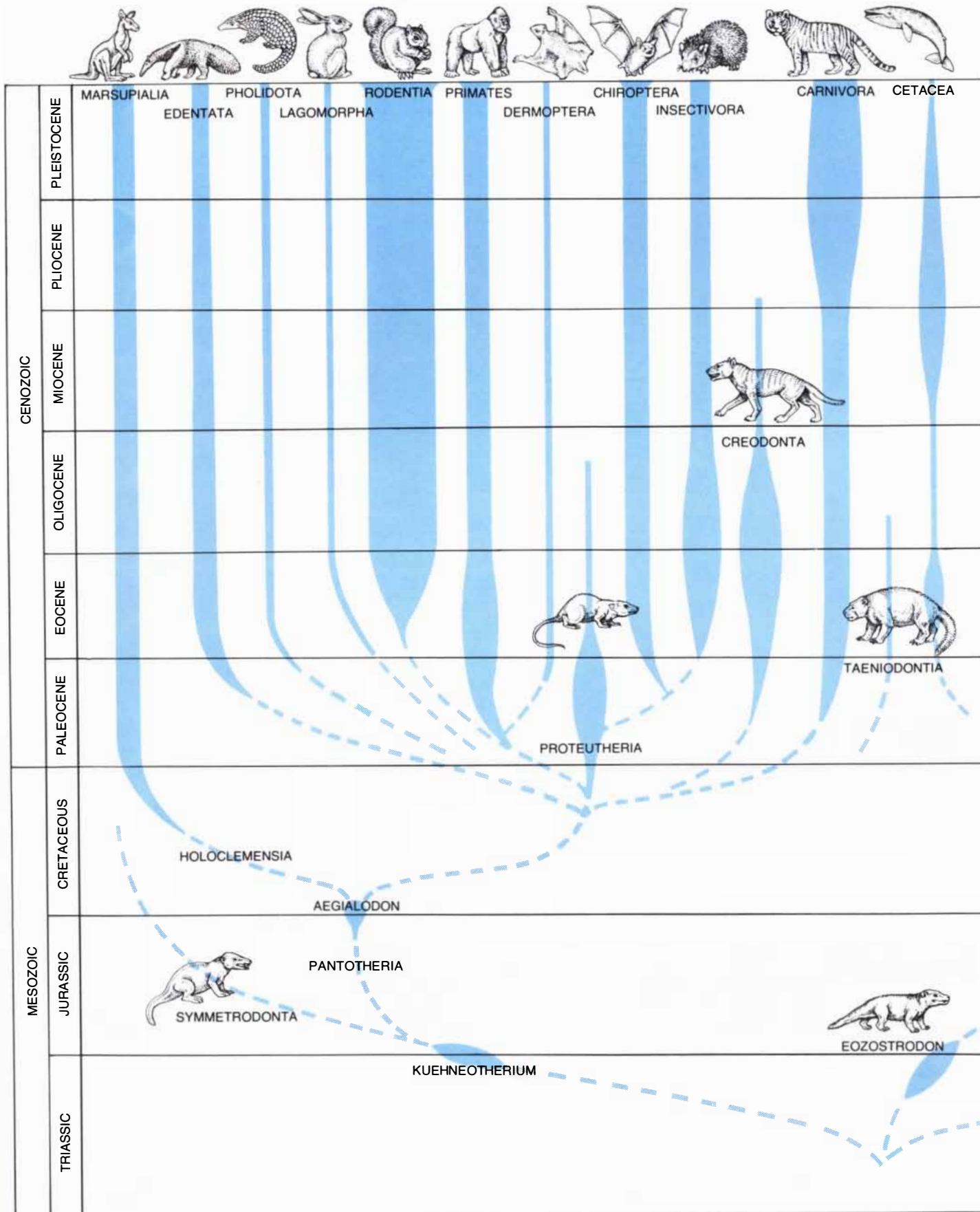
no problem too technical, too complex or too big for Planning Research Corporation to handle.

Come to think of it, what could PRC do for you? Planning Research Corporation. 1850 K Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20006. Call (202) 293-4700.

Call

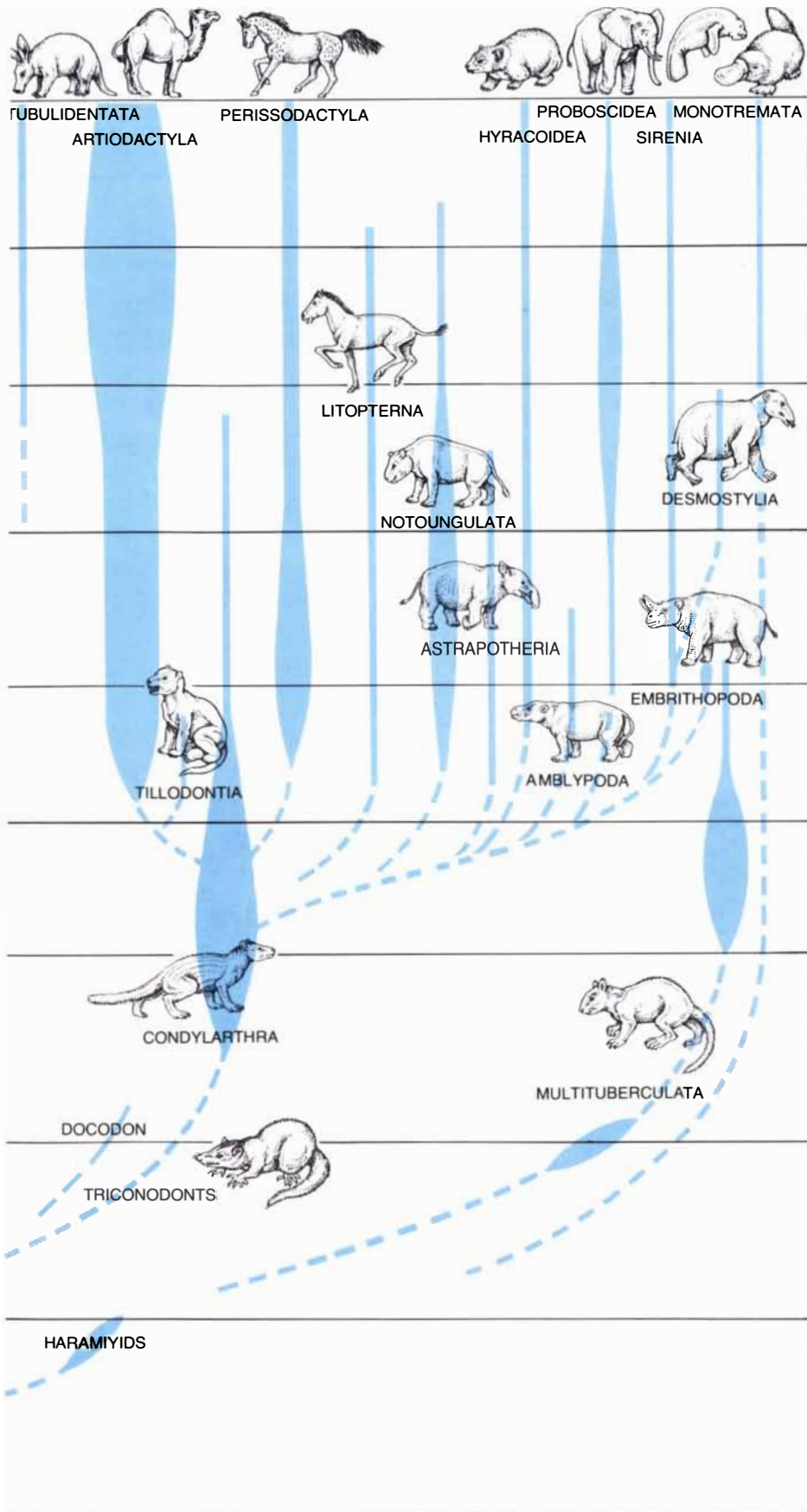
prc

Planning Research Corporation



MAMMALIAN EVOLUTION originated in a group of predatory therapsids. The first mammals were quite small; the ones that survived the heavy extinction of land animals that came at the end of

the Cretaceous period all weighed less than 20 pounds. Several lines of mammals survived the dinosaurs, and during the Cenozoic era the mammal group diversified widely. The first primates appeared while



rine animals must have been supplied by photosynthesizing unicellular organisms at first (and it still is supplied chiefly by such forms), but at some time in the late Precambrian era multicellular marine algae evolved. Little is known of the diversity or abundance of these plants; they must have contributed detritus to invertebrate communities and may have been grazed directly. It is possible that soil bacteria, fungi and lower plant forms had colonized the land by the Cambrian period, and perhaps the fringes of swamps and embayments supported hardy, semiaquatic plant types. The first nonaquatic plant lines whose descendants form the major elements in terrestrial flora arose, however, in the Silurian period. The early plants spread from marshes and swamps into drier upland habitats. As the green belt expanded, animals followed it ashore: arthropods and probably worms, feeding on plant debris and eventually on the plants themselves. Thus prey items existed on land to support the populations of larger tetrapods that appeared during the Devonian period.

Many of the early amphibian lineages developed rather large body sizes and radiated into the available habitats, becoming herbivores and predators on many food items in aquatic, semiaquatic and terrestrial settings. Although they must have been quite hardy, perhaps rivaling reptiles in this respect, they were still bound to the water for reproduction, as frogs and salamanders are today. Modern amphibians are quite unlike the large forms that ruled the terrestrial domain for some 75 million years. The modern antecedents probably arose during the late Paleozoic era: small-bodied forms adapted to marginal habitats and utilizing resources not utilized by their larger relatives. Perhaps in this way they escaped competition with later vertebrates.

Reptiles arose from a primitive amphibian lineage, freed from ties to the water by the evolution of an egg that could develop in a terrestrial environment. The reptiles diversified rapidly and spread into all the environments occupied by their large amphibian cousins, becoming successful predators and competitors. The large amphibians declined to extinction late in the Triassic period. Even by late Permian times reptiles were well on the way to dominance. Two groups were particularly successful: the pelycosaur (known by their large dorsal fins) and the therapsids, which may have been more active and aggressive in view of the fact that they eclipsed the pelycosaur in diversity early in the Triassic.

The therapsids were replaced in turn as dominant reptiles by the dinosaurs, which evolved in Triassic times and did not become extinct until 150 million years later. During this interval they underwent several severe waves of extinc-

the dinosaurs were still dominant; those primates were small, tree-dwelling creatures with habits probably resembling those of squirrels. The mammal line that led eventually to man took up life on the ground, probably only as foragers at first but later as highly successful hunters.

17 MARANTZ COMPONENTS WHATEVER THE MIX IT'S ALWAYS

Now there's a Marantz component system for everyone! From our most affordable to our finest—with 223 systems priced in between—Marantz delivers the same top Marantz quality and the same stunning Marantz look. There's never a compromise! And with so many systems to choose from, you'll be able to find the exact match for your listening requirements and budget.

A MARANTZ EXCLUSIVE: MIXED SYSTEMS THAT REALLY MATCH.

From the least expensive to the most expensive, all Marantz Pre-Amps, Power Amps, Console Amps, Tuners and Front-Load Cassette Decks feature the same front panel size, the same striking cosmetics, the same top quality design philosophy. So whatever component combination you choose, you'll have a perfect match. Only with Marantz.

BRINGING IT ALL TOGETHER.

Once you have selected a system, only one question



The RM-3700 STACK RACK contains three Marantz components on fixed-positioned shelves, an accessory shelf and divided record compartment behind its full-length smoked-glass door. The Marantz system shown includes the 6170 Turntable, 2110 Tuner, 1180DC Integrated Amplifier, 5010B Cassette Deck and Design Series 930 Speakers.

remains: Where do you put it? With a Marantz STACK RACK you can bring it all together—with style. The RM-3100 "Professional" STACK RACK (at right) will accommodate up to four Marantz components equipped with optional rack handle adaptors. Or you may prefer the RM-3700 "Decorator" STACK RACK (above) which encloses three Marantz components behind its full-length smoked glass door. A perfect fit in either rack, your entire system will be at your fingertips.

BUILD NOW. ADD LATER.

Once you see and hear what Marantz components have to offer by way of more performance per dollar, striking appearance and unheard of flexibility, you'll be sold. You'll have a perfectly matched system tailored to your specific needs from as little as \$650* to \$2100.* And don't hesitate when you want to upgrade any part of your system. Any Marantz component you upgrade to will match what you already have.

MIX AND MATCH BY MARANTZ—IT'S ALL FOR YOU.

17 separate components from Marantz. Designed to mix and match into 225 different systems to give you unprecedented flexibility. Whoever you are, Marantz has the perfect system for you.

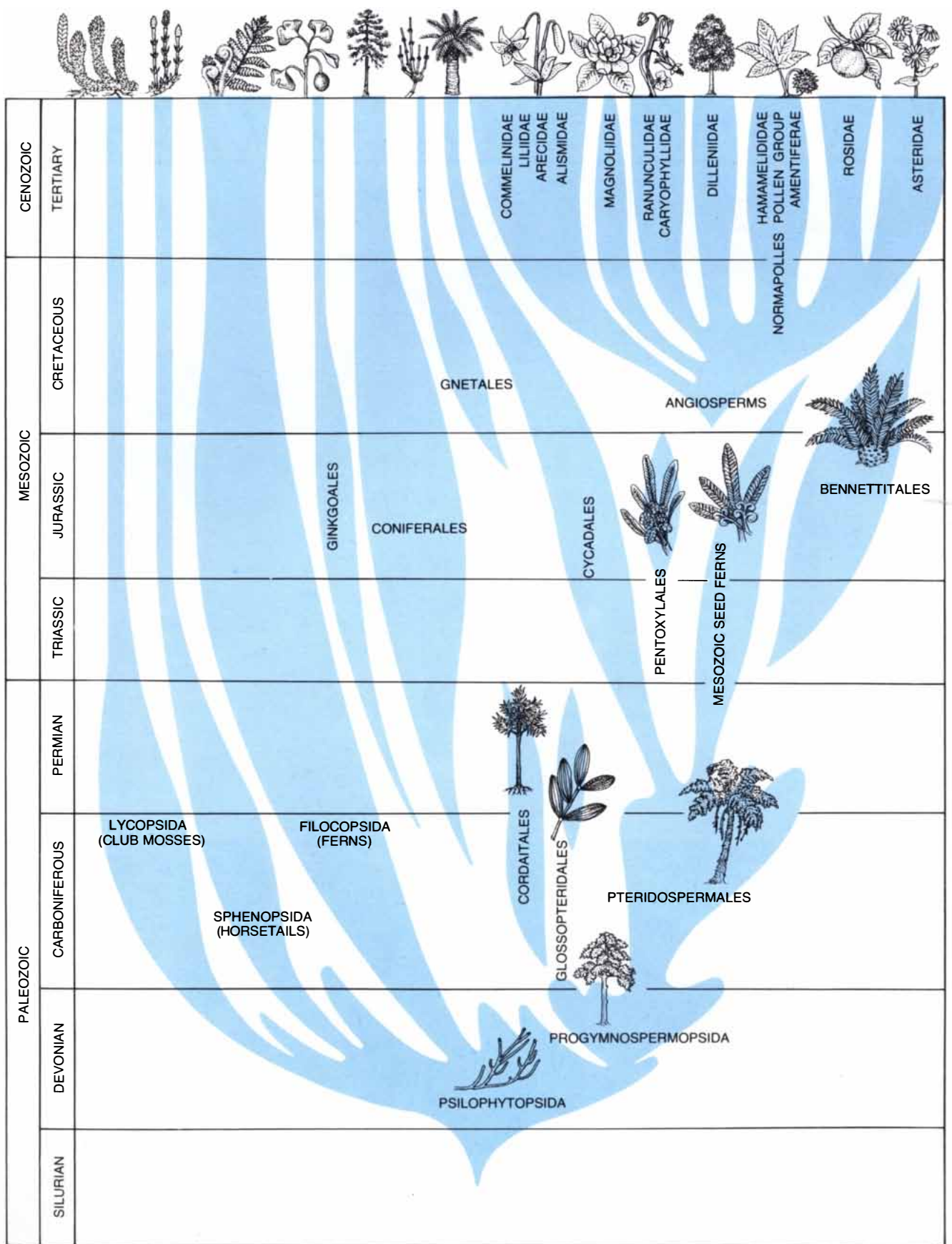
The three unit Marantz system shown at right includes the 2100 Tuner, 1090 Integrated Amplifier and the 5000 Cassette Deck with 6270Q Turntable. The four unit Marantz system shown at the far right includes the 2130 Tuner, 3650 Pre-amplifier, 5030B Cassette Deck and the 300DC Amplifier with a 6370Q Turntable.

25th Anniversary **marantz®**

*These prices are for informational value only (actual prices are set by Marantz retail dealers) and do not include turntables, racks, optional rack handles or speakers. ©1978 Copyright Marantz Co., Inc., a subsidiary of Superscope, Inc., 20525 Nordhoff St., Chatsworth, CA 91311. All Rights Reserved.

**225 MARANTZ SYSTEMS.
S A MATCH - FROM \$650* TO \$2100.***





VASCULAR LAND PLANTS probably evolved according to the pattern indicated in this diagram. In the Devonian period the primitive assemblage of horsetails, club mosses and ferns dominated the flora. Those forms reproduce by spores and prefer humid conditions.

Seed- and pollen-bearing plants developed by Devonian times, and by the Permian the conifers had begun an expansion that made them dominant in the Mesozoic era. Late in the Cretaceous period the angiosperms (flowering plants) spread explosively and became dominant.

tion, which carried off the larger species disproportionately, but each time the dinosaurs reradiated from the surviving smaller stocks to maintain their ascendancy. Finally they disappeared at the close of the Cretaceous period about 65 million years ago.

During most of their tenure the dinosaurs shared the terrestrial world with a group of small, active, hairy animals that evolved from a predatory therapsid lineage: the mammals. The evolution of the mammals is particularly well recorded by fossils, which display the gradual appearance of mammalian skeletal features from reptilian ones. Unfortunately many mammalian characteristics cannot ordinarily be determined from fossils. They include warm-bloodedness, hair, a respiratory diaphragm, increased agility and facial muscles that allow suckling. The mammals must have shared at least some of these features with their therapsid ancestors. In mammals they form a unique adaptive assemblage.

Once the dinosaurs became extinct, mammals radiated into the vacant habitats to dominate in their turn the terrestrial environment. Since mammals are alert and active compared with living reptiles, it is puzzling that they did not radiate sooner to challenge the dinosaurs. A possible reason is that the dinosaurs themselves were active, alert and warm-blooded. The posture of dinosaurs suggests agility; their bones, compared with the bones of warm-blooded and cold-blooded tetrapods alive today, contain channels that suggest warm-bloodedness, and the fossil record of predator-prey ratios suggests that dinosaurs required a large amount of food, like warm-blooded mammals and unlike cold-blooded reptiles.

If dinosaurs were warm-blooded, it would help to explain their long dominance. The dinosaurs were larger than their mammalian contemporaries; even dinosaur hatchlings were larger than most mammals. Clearly the mammals played the smaller-animal roles and the dinosaurs the larger-animal ones. Even when repeated extinctions reduced the diversity of the dinosaurs, the survivors were still larger than the mammals and were able to hold their own and to furnish the basic lineages from which evolution re-created large animals.

The cause of the final extinction of the dinosaurs remains a mystery, but it appears to be related to the carrying capacity of the Cretaceous environment. Only small animals weighing no more than about 20 pounds survived the wave of terrestrial extinctions that closed the Cretaceous period; the mammals were smaller still.

During their long coexistence with the dinosaurs the mammals developed improvements that have stood them in

The importance of timely harvesting to fine wines.



One of the most important times of the year for any winery is the harvest season.

In order to make the best possible wine, we want to crush our grapes only at the very peak of their maturity. Our experience, of course, tells us approximately when each varietal grape will reach that point, but it is important that we know precisely when the grapes will reach that critical point of maturity.

Field Tests

In order to determine that critical point, about three weeks before estimated maturity, our field men take samples of grapes from the vineyards for testing.

From representative rows of vines, about 200 individual grapes are collected. They are taken from both sides of the row—from the top of the vines, from the bottom, and from both the inside and the outside.

These individual grapes together make up one sample which our field man "juices" on the spot.

He then makes his own sugar test of the juice, puts it in a cold box and sends it to our laboratory for more exact sugar testing, plus acid and pH analyses.

Laboratory Analyses

Some wineries test only in the field, but we feel this is too crucial a time in the making of fine wines to not follow through with as much care as possible.

These on-going analyses are each presented to meetings of the winemaker and the field man for their judgments. They pinpoint the exact time of maturity—that important moment when the complex flavor characteristics of the grape are at their peak.

From the results of these tests, our field men then schedule deliveries

from our growers. Because of varying types of soil within a given vineyard certain areas may mature earlier. If the vineyard is a large one, these areas are picked first.

The Harvest Itself

Usually an entire varietal crop is picked within a one to two week period, allowing for differing times of maturity in the various areas.

Since we believe that, in order to capture the crop's optimum quality, grapes should be crushed within four hours after picking, all our grapes are scheduled for delivery to the winery no later than three hours after picking.

Final Inspection

When grapes are delivered to any winery, a State Inspector is standing by to check the sugar content and physical defects.

But what is more unusual is that we have the winemaker—the man responsible for that particular wine—also standing by to check on quality.

We know of no other winery that does this.

Even though other knowledgeable people have passed a particular load of grapes, if the winemaker for any reason feels that they are not perfectly suited for his wines, he can, and does, reject them.

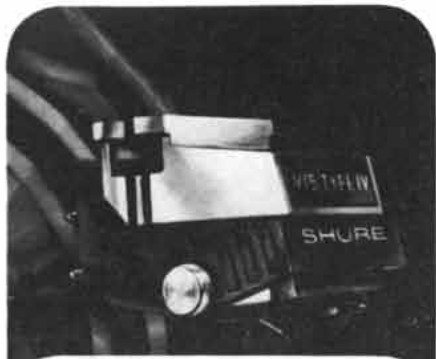
Our Purpose

The care we take at harvest time is typical of all our efforts to achieve our goal.

Here at the winery of Ernest and Julio Gallo, our purpose is to bring you the finest wine that skill and care can produce.

Ernest and Julio Gallo, Modesto, California

*Write for "The Art of Creating Fine Wines"
E & J Gallo Winery, Dept. 10, Modesto, Ca. 95353*



fact: the IV does more... much more!

Era IV begins! The new Shure V15 Type IV phono cartridge is an altogether new phono cartridge system that exceeds previous performance levels by a significant degree — not merely in one parameter but in totality. The Type IV offers:

- Demonstrably improved trackability across the entire audible spectrum.
- Dynamically stabilized tracking overcomes record-warp caused problems, such as fluctuating tracking force, varying tracking angle, and wow.
- Electrostatic neutralization of the record surface minimizes clicks and pops due to static discharge, electrostatic attraction of the cartridge to the record, and attraction of dust to the record.
- An effective dust and lint removal system.
- A Hyperelliptical stylus tip configuration dramatically reduces both harmonic and intermodulation distortion.
- Ultra-flat response — individually tested.

V15 Type IV **SUPER TRACK IV**TM Stereo Dynetic® Phono Cartridge

- For complete details on this remarkable new cartridge write for the V15 Type IV Product Brochure (ask for AL569) and read the exciting facts on the V15 IV for yourself.



Shure Brothers Inc.
222 Hartrey Ave., Evanston, IL 60204
In Canada:

A. C. Simmonds & Sons Limited
Manufacturers of high fidelity components, microphones, sound systems, and related circuitry.

good stead. Mammalian forms with a placenta arose during the Cretaceous period and diversified moderately. Primates, the order including man, appeared while the dinosaurs still dominated. Hence several mammal lineages survived the dinosaurs. During the Cenozoic era they diversified impressively. A number of lineages that originated then have become extinct, so that fewer orders exist today than were living at times during the Cenozoic era.

The evolutionary activity of the mammals reached its peak within the past two million years, perhaps because of the great climatic diversity associated with the late Cenozoic glaciation. The latest mammalian episode has been a wave of extinction that was particularly severe for large mammals, including manlike species.

The primates of early Cenozoic times were small and probably squirrel-like in their habits. Many characteristic primate features, such as overlapping binocular visual fields, a short face, grasping forepaws and increased brain size and alertness, are probably adaptations to an arboreal existence. The lineage that led eventually to man descended from the trees to the forest floor to forage and eventually to hunt, perhaps coming to live at the margins of forests with access to moderately open country. A continuing adaptation to a terrestrial habitat led to an erect posture. Hunter-gatherer bands developed; perhaps the distinctive tooth arrangement of human beings, with its reduced canine teeth, was associated with dietary shifts as this kind of social evolution proceeded. It has been suggested that the final rise of the human species was associated with a further shift to big-game hunting, increasing the value of cunning, intelligence and cooperation.

The pattern of the history of land plants is similar to that of land vertebrates, with waves of extinction and replacement and the episodic rise of new forms to dominance. In the Devonian period, when the early forests appeared, the primitive assemblage of horsetails, club mosses and ferns spread and came to dominate the land flora. Plants of this form reproduce by spores and prefer humid conditions.

Plants bearing seeds and pollen developed as early as Devonian times. They diversified during the Carboniferous period; by the Permian one lineage, the conifers, began an expansion that led them to dominate the Mesozoic floras. The shift to conifers was associated with the appearance of drier climates.

Still another shift came late in the Cretaceous period, when flowering plants (angiosperms) spread explosively to conquer the terrestrial realm. (About a quarter of a million species of angiosperms are living today.) The earliest flowering plants seem to have been

weedy, opportunistic species adapted for rapid reproduction. The reproductive specializations, including the development of flowers and the appearance of insect pollinating systems, were transformed into a general advantage over the more slowly growing conifers.

The details of the diversity and abundance of plant species through the Paleozoic and Mesozoic eras are largely unknown. The major transitions in dominant floral elements resemble what was happening to land animals, but as far as one can tell they do not correspond to the events that were affecting the animals. For example, the angiosperms were well established long before the dinosaurs were extinguished. Moreover, the several waves of extinction of tetrapods during the Mesozoic era are not reflected in the history of the land plants as it is now known.

The evolutionary history of animals and plants, from the rise of the kingdoms and their principal subdivisions to the origin of recent species, appears as a series of biological responses to environmental opportunities. Early diversifications near the beginning of the Cambrian period produced a series of animal body plans, each adapted to a particular mode of life. Many of these plans proved to be preadapted to further life modes and were extensively diversified; today they are what are called phyla. Others became extinct sooner or later. Extinctions are in some ways a measure of the success of evolution in adapting organisms to particular environmental conditions. When those conditions vanish, the organisms vanish. Opportunities are thus created for selection to develop novel kinds of organisms from among the survivors. The new forms are sometimes spectacularly successful, particularly when their adaptations provide entry into a relatively empty niche. The groups that disappear are not replaced by totally new groups but by branches from the remaining lineages. Therefore as time goes by the number of distinctive kinds of organisms declines, whereas the remaining groups become on the average more diverse.

The groups that disappeared were not necessarily less well adapted than or structurally inferior to the survivors, except in relation to the sequence of environmental changes that happened to occur. This sequence, ultimately controlled by physical changes within a dynamic earth, is unrelated to the life forms clinging to adaptation as the means of survival on the continents and in the oceans. If the environmental changes had been different, different survivors would have emerged. One cannot say what life forms would now inhabit the earth if the physical history of the planet had been different. One can only be certain they would differ from the ones that are here today.

WHAT'S BETTER THAN SPEED READING?

SPEED LEARNING

(SPEED PLUS COMPREHENSION)

Speed Learning is replacing speed reading because it's easy to learn . . . lasts a lifetime . . . applies to everything you read . . . and is the only fully accredited course with the option of 3 college credits.

Do you have too much to read and too little time to read it? Do you mentally pronounce each word as you read? Do you frequently have to go back and re-read words or whole paragraphs you just finished reading? Do you have trouble concentrating? Do you quickly forget most of what you read?

If you answer "yes" to any of these questions — then here at last is the practical help you've been waiting for. Whether you read for business or pleasure, school or college, you will build exceptional skills from this major breakthrough in effective reading, created by Dr. Russell Stauffer at the University of Delaware.

Not just "speed reading" — but speed reading-thinking-understanding-remembering-and-learning

The new *Speed Learning Program* shows you step-by-proven-step how to increase your reading skill and speed, so you understand more, remember more and use more of everything you read. The typical remark made by the 75,000 slow readers who completed the *Speed Learning Program* was: "Why didn't someone teach me this a long time ago?" They were no longer held back by the lack of skills and poor reading habits. They could read almost as fast as they could think.

What makes Speed Learning so successful?

The new *Speed Learning Program* does not offer you a rehash of the usual eye-exercises, timing devices, costly gadgets you've probably heard about in connection with speed reading courses or even tried and found ineffective.

In just a few spare minutes a day of easy reading and exciting listening, you discover an entirely new way to read and think — a radical departure from any-

thing you have ever seen or heard about. Research shows that reading is 95% *thinking* and only 5% eye movement. Yet most of today's speed reading programs spend their time teaching you rapid eye movement (5% of the problem) and ignore the most important part (95%) *thinking*. In brief, *Speed Learning* gives you what speed reading *can't*.

Imagine the new freedom you'll have when you learn how to dash through all types of reading material *at least* twice as fast as you do now, and with greater comprehension. Think of being able to get on top of the avalanche of newspapers, magazines and correspondence you have to read . . . finishing a stimulating book and retaining facts and details more clearly and with greater accuracy than ever before.

Listen-and-learn at your own pace

This is a practical, easy-to-learn program that will work for you — no matter how slow a reader you think you are now. The *Speed Learning Program* is scientifically planned to get you started quickly . . . to help you in spare minutes a day. It brings you a "teacher-on-cassettes" who guides you, instructs, encourages you, explains material as you

read. Interesting items taken from *Time Magazine*, *Business Week*, *Wall Street Journal*, *Family Circle*, *N.Y. Times* and many others, make the program stimulating, easy and fun . . . and so much more effective.

Executives, students, professional people, men and women in all walks of life from 15 to 70 have benefited from this program. *Speed Learning* is a fully accredited course . . . costing only 1/5 the price of less effective speed reading classroom courses. Now you can examine the same, easy, practical and proven methods at home . . . in spare time . . . without risking a penny.

Examine Speed Learning FREE for 10 days

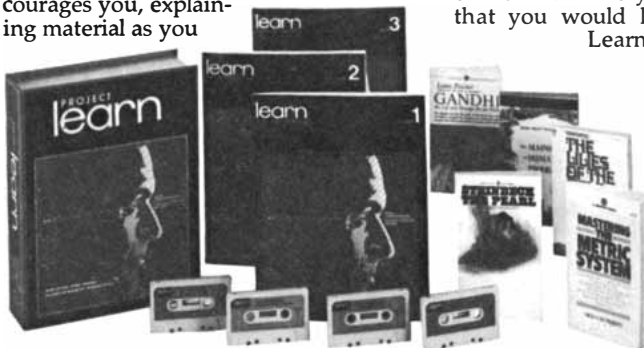
You will be thrilled at how quickly this program will begin to develop new thinking and reading skills. After listening to just one cassette and reading the preface you will quickly see how you can achieve increases in both the speed at which you read and in the amount you understand and remember.

You must be delighted with what you see or you pay nothing. Examine this remarkable program for 10 days. If, at the end of that time you are not convinced that you would like to master *Speed Learning*, simply return the program and owe nothing. See the coupon for low price and convenient credit terms.

You must be delighted with what you see or you pay nothing. Examine this remarkable program for 10 days. If, at the end of that time you are not convinced that you would like to master *Speed Learning*, simply return the program and owe nothing. See the coupon for low price and convenient credit terms.

Note: Many companies and government agencies have tuition assistance plans for employees providing full or partial payment for college credit programs.

In most cases, the entire cost of your *Speed Learning Program* is Tax Deductible.



EARN PROFESSIONAL & COLLEGE CREDITS

Speed Learning is approved for credit by the following professional and educational institutions:

- **Foundation for Accounting Education**
20 CPE Credit Hours
- **American Management Association**
1.9 Continuing Education Units
- **National Society of Public Accountants**
20 Continuing Education Hours
- **College Credit**
3 credits from the National College of Business

Details and registration forms included with each program.

OFFERED INTERNATIONALLY BY

- **Institute of Electrical & Electronics Engineers**
- **American Chemical Society**
- **National Association of Life Underwriters**

learn
INCORPORATED

113 Gaither Drive, Mount Laurel, N.J. 08054

SA 7

Please send me the Speed Learning Program at \$79.95 plus \$3.00 for handling and insured delivery.

Please check the method of payment below:

- Check or money order enclosed for items ordered. New Jersey Residents add 5% sales tax.
- Please charge my credit card under their regular payment terms: Bank Americard
 Master Charge Interbank No. _____ American Express Diners Club
 Card No. _____ Exp. Date _____

I understand that if after 10 days I am not delighted in every way, I may return the materials and obtain a full refund with no questions asked.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

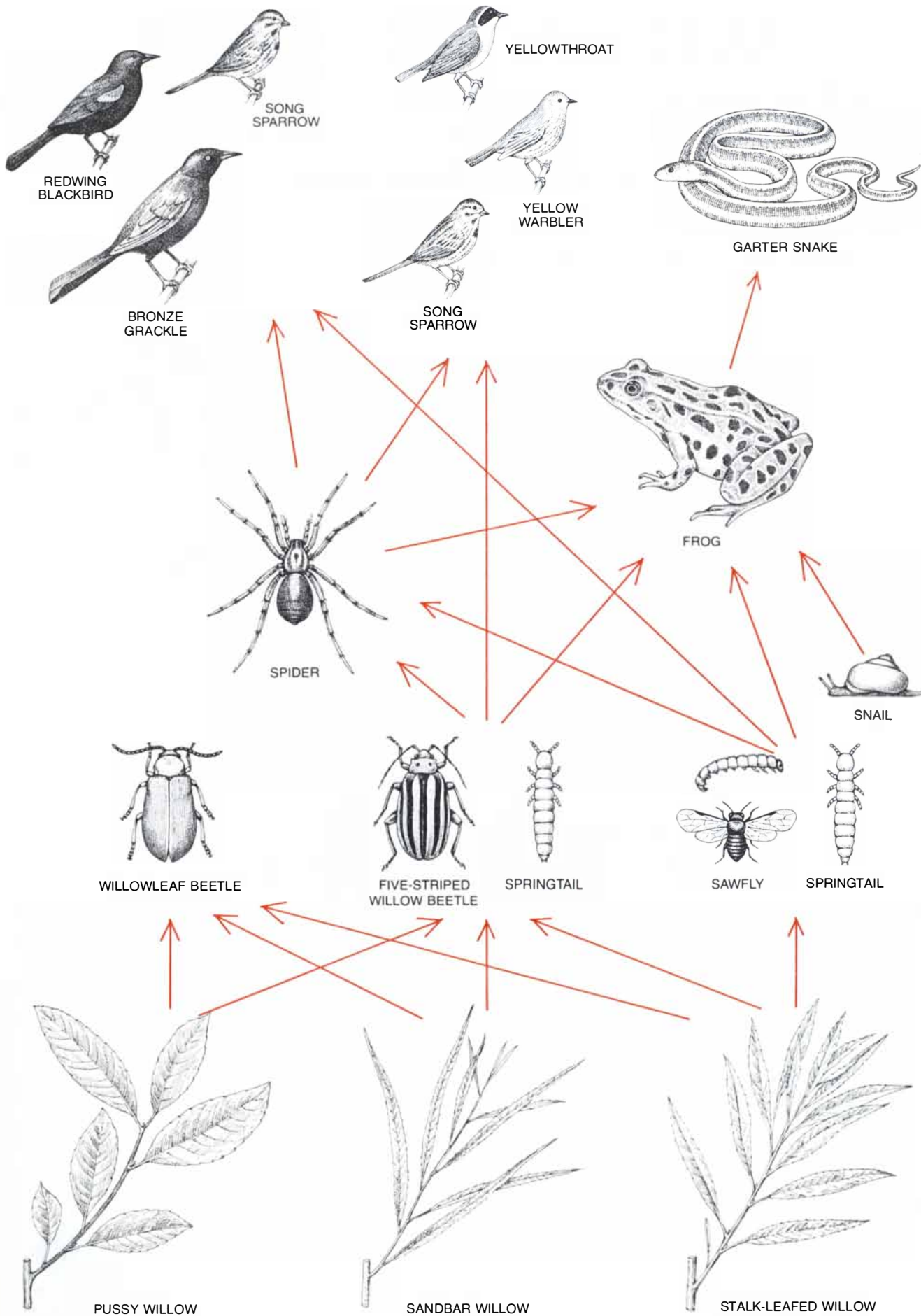
x Signature _____

If you don't already own a cassette player, you may order this Deluxe Cassette Recorder for only \$49.95. (Includes handling and delivery.)

Check here to order



— Outside U.S.A. \$89.95 + \$3 surface mail — airmail extra —



The Evolution of Ecological Systems

The coevolution of species within ecosystems gives rise to interesting patterns in the total number of species found in a given area, in their relative abundances and in the overall structure of the local food web

by Robert M. May

Strictly speaking, ecological systems as such do not evolve. As has been stressed repeatedly in this issue, natural selection acts almost invariably on individuals or on groups of related individuals. Populations, much less communities of interacting populations, cannot be regarded as units subject to Darwinian evolution. It nonetheless remains true that the forces shaping natural selection among individuals involve all manner of biological interactions with other species: flowering plants with their pollinators, fruits with the animals that disperse their seeds, distasteful insects with the species that mimic their warning coloration. Therefore in a sense constellations of species can be viewed as evolving together within a conventional Darwinian framework. There is nothing of the crude notion of "group selection" in the recognition that evolution produces patterns at the level of ecological systems. Such patterns are anchored in the interplay of biological relations that act to confer specific advantages or disadvantages on individual organisms, a concept that has been captured memorably in the title of a book by G. Evelyn Hutchinson: *The Ecological Theater and the Evolutionary Play*.

How do evolutionary forces combine with the physical environment to shape a community of living things? Why, for example, does Britain have about 60 resident species of butterflies whereas New Guinea has close to 1,000? Going beyond the question of the total num-

ber of species, more detailed questions can be asked about the patterns of community organization. What accounts for the relative abundances of individuals among the various species in a given region? Why do some communities include several very common species along with a few rare ones whereas in other communities the individuals are distributed in roughly equal numbers among the species? Why do virtually all communities have many more species of little animals than of big ones? Why do food chains typically have only three or four levels (plant, herbivore, first carnivore second carnivore), in spite of the fact that there is great variability in the amount of energy flow and in the physical details of the organisms involved?

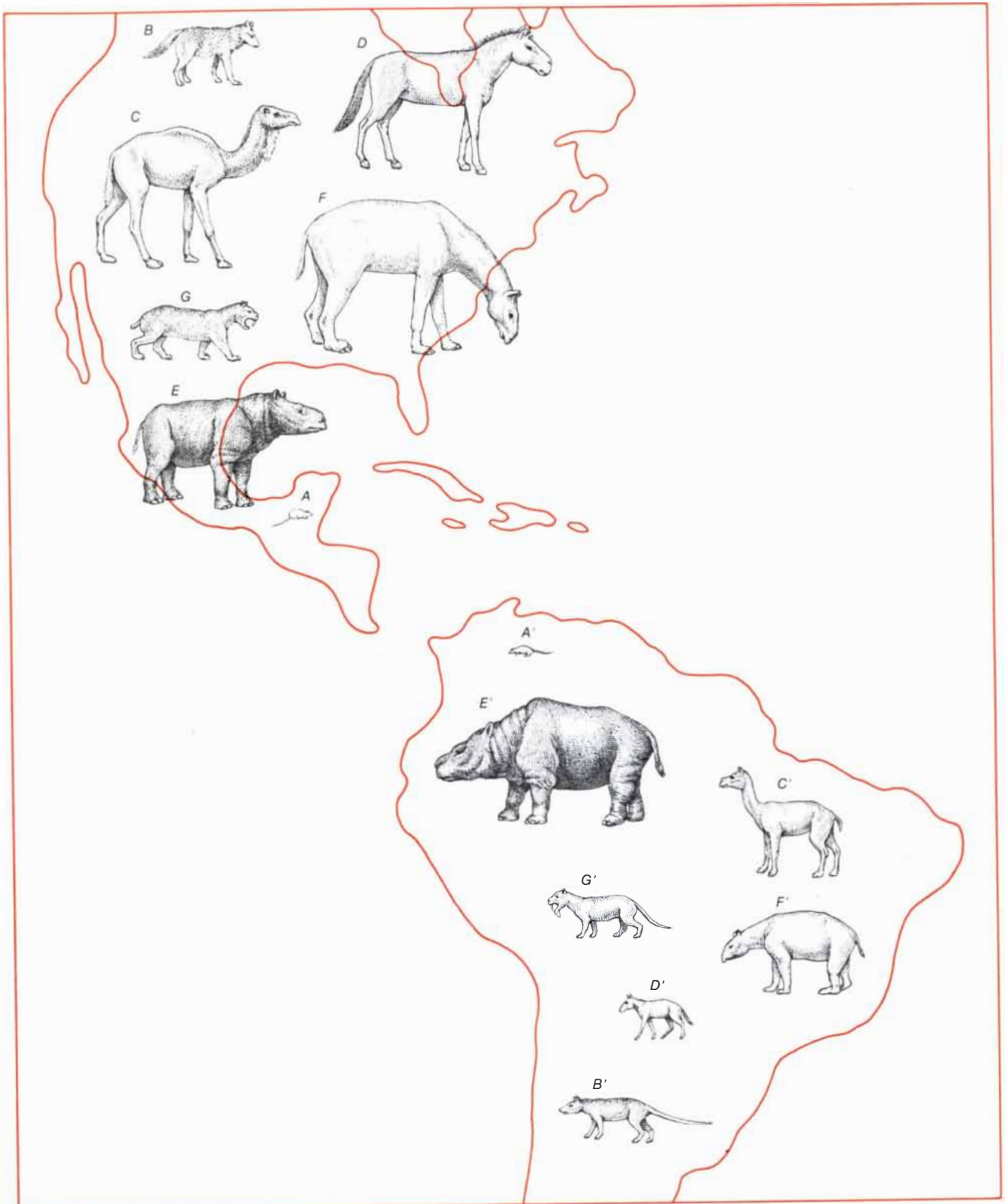
The answers to such questions are not only interesting in themselves but also important for conservation and resource management. Notwithstanding a growing accumulation and synthesis of empirical evidence, however, there is at present no consensus on the answer to any of the above questions. I shall describe here a number of the empirical patterns that have emerged and review some speculations that have been put forward about the underlying causes.

Evidence for consistent patterns in the number of species associated with a given region comes from sources ranging from the grand sweep of the fossil record to controlled experiments on the arthropod fauna associated with indi-

vidual mangrove trees. Drawing on that evidence, P. J. Darlington's *Zoogeography: The Geographical Distribution of Animals*, a classic study of the past and present whereabouts of the vertebrates, concludes: "Throughout the recorded history of vertebrates, whenever the record is good enough, the world as a whole and each main part of it has been inhabited by a vertebrate fauna which has been reasonably constant in size and adaptive structure. Neither the world nor any main part of it has been overfull of animals in one epoch and empty in the next, and no great ecological roles have been long unfulfilled. There have always been (except perhaps for very short periods of time) herbivores and carnivores, large and small forms, and a variety of different minor adaptations, all in reasonable proportion to each other. Existing faunas show the same balance. Every continent has a fauna reasonably proportionate to its area and climate, and each main fauna has a reasonable proportion of herbivores, carnivores, etc. This cannot be due to chance."

Similar evidence for a variety of fossil groups is presented elsewhere in this issue [see "The Evolution of Multicellular Plants and Animals," by James W. Valentine, page 140]. One particularly nice example is provided by a comparison of the number of families of land mammals in North America and South America before, during and after the formation of the Panama land bridge between the two continents in the Pleistocene epoch some two million years ago. Prior to the formation of this link the two continents had had no direct contact since the dawn of the age of mammals, and even before that the connection was circuitous, by way of Europe and Africa. Initially no families of land mammals were common to both continents, and given ecological roles were played by phylogenetically distinct actors in North America and South America [see illustration on next page].

IDEALIZED FOOD WEB, shown in the drawing on the opposite page, maps out what eats what in a willow forest in Canada. Such food webs can be roughly organized into a hierarchy consisting of a small number of "trophic levels" (in this case four), although usually not all the species present fit neatly into the classification scheme. Here the trophic levels are identified as primary producers (the willows themselves), herbivores (a variety of insects), first carnivores (spiders and frogs) and second carnivores (birds and snakes). The pathway from plants to snakes, however, can be traced either through two intermediate links (insects, frogs) or through three intermediate links (insects, spiders, frogs); similarly, the pathways from plants to birds can go either directly through one link (insects) or indirectly through two (insects, spiders).



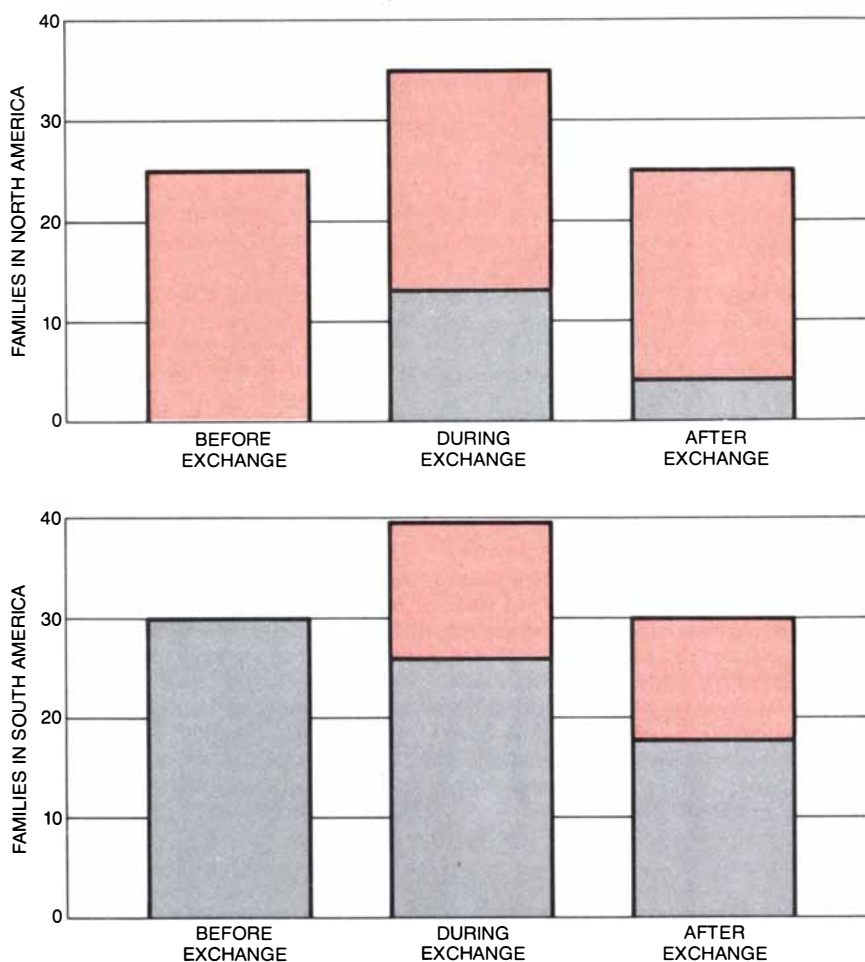
A FULL CONTINENTAL COMPLEMENT of land mammals evolved independently in both North America and South America prior to the formation of the Panama land bridge during the Pleistocene epoch some two million years ago. As a result given ecological roles were played by phylogenetically distinct actors on each continent. For example, a number of such evolutionarily convergent types of mammals are identified by the lettered pairs. They include the shrew family in North America (*A*) and the caenolestine marsupial family in South America (*A'*), the North American wolf (*B*) and the

corresponding South American marsupial carnivore (*B'*), the North American camel (*C*) and the South American camel-like litoptern (*C'*), the North American horse (*D*) and the South American horselike litoptern (*D'*), the North American rhinoceros (*E*) and the South American toxodont (*E'*), the North American chalicothere (*F*) and the South American homalodothere (*F'*), and the North American saber-toothed cat (*G*) and its South American marsupial counterpart (*G'*). After the present land connection was formed sometime in mid-Pleistocene, a great faunal exchange ensued between the two continents.

Sometime in the mid-Pleistocene the present land connection was formed, and there ensued a great faunal interchange between the two continents. The total number of families rose markedly during the interchange, but subsequent extinctions eventually caused the numbers of families on both continents to drop back to approximately the numerical level that existed before the faunal mixing. As the paleontologist George Gaylord Simpson has observed, these facts are consistent with "the idea that each continent was ecologically full of land mammals before interchange and that the number of about 25 families in North, about 30 in South America represents ecological saturation." Northern animals were more successful in the south than southern ones were in the north, probably because the North American species were the winnowed products of competition in the linked northern continents whereas South America had long been isolated.

On a much smaller scale such patterns of "island equilibrium" appear whether one counts the number of species of birds breeding on British offshore islands, the number of species of weevils on islands in the Pacific or (turning from real islands to virtual ones) the number of plant species in reserves of different sizes in Yorkshire. Underlying such studies is the idea that the number of species in an "island" community of this type is in dynamic equilibrium, with local extinctions being on the average compensated for by fresh immigration of the same species or other species.

The precise formulation of this idea is due to the late Robert H. MacArthur of Princeton University and Edward O. Wilson of Harvard University. Whether one is dealing with real or virtual islands, extinction rates are likely to be higher on smaller islands, so that the equilibrium number of species is likely to be lower on smaller islands. In New Guinea, for example, many species of birds are confined to higher elevations in the mountains; for them New Guinea itself therefore represents a kind of archipelago. More generally, the relation between the number of species and the area of an island (be it a real island, a hilltop or a wildlife preserve) in such an archipelago can be summed up with remarkable consistency in the rough rule that a tenfold increase in area results in a twofold increase in the number of species. Conversely, for an island of a given size the immigration rate is likely to diminish as the distance from the mainland species pool or from other islands increases. This effect has been documented for nonmarine lowland birds on the islands around New Guinea by Jared M. Diamond of the University of California at Los Angeles. Putting to-



TOTAL NUMBERS OF FAMILIES of land mammals in North America (top) and South America (bottom) rose markedly during the faunal exchange between the two continents following the formation of the Panama land bridge, but subsequent extinctions eventually caused the totals to drop back to approximately the same numerical levels that existed earlier. Northern species (color) were generally more successful in the south than southern ones (gray) were in the north, as a result of greater geographical isolation of South America in earlier times.

gether the trends for extinction rates and for immigration rates, MacArthur and Wilson concluded that the equilibrium number of species will be highest on large, nearby islands and lowest on small, distant islands, provided that the islands are not grossly dissimilar in the habitats they provide.

There are essentially three ways to test these ideas about island biogeography. The first, described above, is to examine trends in species numbers on islands where the fauna appears to be in an equilibrium state. The second is to study the approach to equilibrium as empty islands are colonized. The best-known study of the latter type was provided by a "natural experiment": the recolonization of the volcanic island of Krakatoa after its biota had been destroyed by the explosion of 1883. Here the number of bird species returned in a fairly short time to the value appropriate to the island's area and isolation, whereas the number of plant species is still rising. The rate of approach to equi-

librium obviously depends on the plant or animal group under consideration. Similar natural experiments are provided by the birds of Ritter Island and Long Island near New Guinea, whose faunas were destroyed by volcanic eruptions respectively in the late 19th and late 18th century, by the birds of seven coral islets in the same area where the tidal wave following the Ritter Island eruption destroyed the fauna in 1888, and by the initial colonization of a newly created volcanic island such as Surtsey, off Iceland.

In a series of analogous "artificial experiments" Daniel S. Simberloff of Florida State University has joined forces with Wilson to fumigate tiny mangrove islets off the Florida Keys and monitor their recolonization by various arthropods. These studies are particularly interesting because it was found that the total number of species tends to return to its original value, even though the actual lists of species on any one islet, before and after, are quite different. Fur-

thermore, the more distant of these islets began and ended with fewer species of arthropods, as had been predicted by the equilibrium theory.

The third way to test ideas about island biogeography is illustrated by the case of an oversaturated island relaxing toward equilibrium. This situation has practical relevance when some fraction of a habitat is set aside as a floral or faunal reserve and the rest is destroyed; such a reserve will at first be supersaturated, having more species than are appropriate to its area at equilibrium. Natural experiments of this kind are provided by the land-bridge islands. In the last ice age these island were attached to the mainland or to larger islands, and they shared the continental biota. At the end of the ice age, about 10,000 years ago, the release of water stored in glaciers raised the sea level and created these islands, with the result that their continental complement of species has slowly decreased toward the equilibrium value appropriate to an island of their area today. Examples that have been analyzed by biogeographers include Britain (off continental Europe), Aru and other islands (off New Guinea), Trinidad (off South America) and Borneo and Japan (off the mainland of Asia).

A variation on this theme is provided by 17 mountain ranges that rise to elevations of more than 10,000 feet out of the Great Basin desert of the western U.S. The boreal habitats at their summit are now "mountain islands," but they were connected to one another and to the ancestral boreal habitats of the Rocky Mountains and the Sierra Nevada in the cooler periods of the Pleistocene. James H. Brown of the University of Arizona has documented the regular patterns of differential extinction that have occurred as the supersaturated faunas of 13 species of small flightless mammals have relaxed toward the smaller number of species that are appropriate to particular mountaintops [see illustration on page 169].

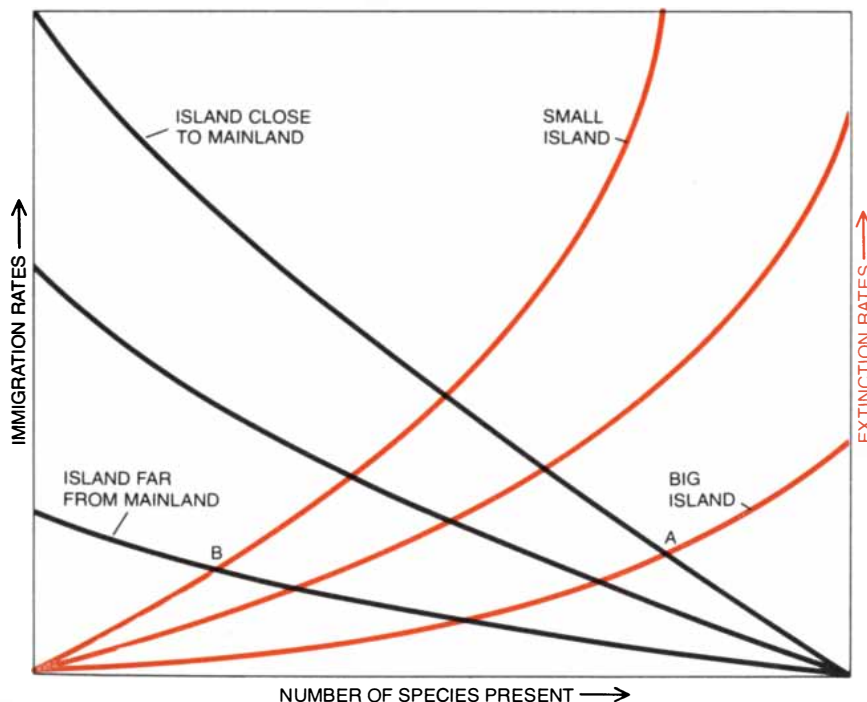
These examples and others point to an underlying community structure, an equilibrium number of species, which on the average is steady and predictable. Which species are in fact present, on the other hand, can be quite unpredictable and can depend on the whims of evolutionary history or the vagaries of the environment. Anecdotal instances abound. In both Old World and New World environments woodpeckers occupy a distinctive niche, taking insects from under the bark of trees. Wood-

peckers have not reached the Galápagos Islands, however, where their role is filled by a tool-using finch that probes for the insects with a cactus spine; nor have they spread to Hawaii, where a bird of the honeycreeper family has evolved a woodpeckerlike beak; nor to New Guinea, where various birds and the striped opossum have expanded into their niche; nor to Madagascar, where the woodpecker's life-style is imitated by the aye-aye, a primate whose third finger is grotesquely elongated to enable it to extract insect larvae from trees.

In the African and South American tropical forest, monkeys are conspicuous among the fruit eaters, but monkeys have not crossed from the Asian biogeographical realm into New Guinea and as a result New Guinea has a greater diversity of fruit-eating birds. This is all evocative of the perceptions of the evolutionary process set forth in Jacques Monod's book *Chance and Necessity*, albeit here at the level of ecosystems. In Monod's terms the patterns of community organization are predictable and therefore necessary, but the species that happen to play a designated ecological role at a particular place and time are subject to historical accident, or chance.

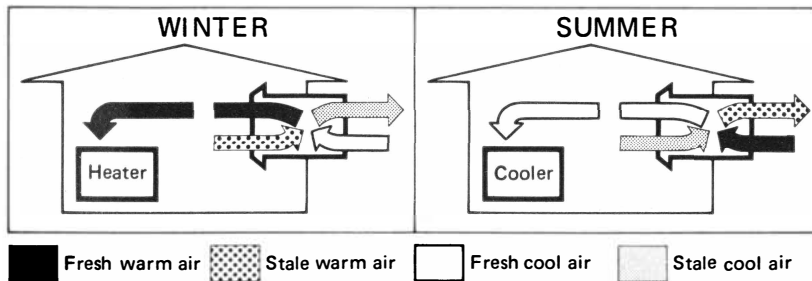
It is easier to demonstrate the existence of these patterns than to explain them. Current work builds on the pioneer efforts of Charles Elton, Hutchinson and MacArthur, but it remains more a list of ideas than a catalogue of answers. Suppose one begins by focusing attention on the individual populations that constitute a multispecies community. An immediate complication is the variety of factors that can bear on whether or not a particular population is likely to persist. At one extreme there are species whose mortality patterns are determined almost entirely by the vicissitudes of an environment that to them is unpredictable, transient or patchy. For them the evolutionary pressures are to produce many young, to invest little in parental care (since it has scant effect on survival probability) and to spread the risks by high dispersal ability. Such "boom and bust" species are the pioneers in the world of plants and animals. At the other extreme are species whose mortality is predominantly influenced by interactions with their own species and other species. For them the evolutionary pressures are to be a good competitor and to have few offspring but to invest more time and energy in raising them. These are of course the two extremes of a continuum, and most species occupy some intermediate position.

Practical consequences attend this recognition of the variety of possible life-styles. For example, as has been stressed by T. R. E. Southwood of the Imperial College of Science and Tech-



DYNAMIC-EQUILIBRIUM MODEL of island biogeography, formulated by the late Robert H. MacArthur and Edward O. Wilson, holds that in both real and virtual islands local extinctions will on the average be compensated for by fresh immigration of the same species or other species. Extinction rates (colored curves) will tend to rise as the total number of species on the island rises, and this effect will be more pronounced on small islands than on big ones. Conversely, the rate of immigration of new species (black curves) will tend to fall as the number of species rises, with the immigration rate being lower for islands far from the main species pool than for nearby ones. It follows that the equilibrium number of species present in a given area will be highest on the large, close islands (point A) and lowest on small, distant islands (point B).

Announcing an inexpensive practical method for conserving energy in summer and winter.



Mitsubishi Electric has come up with a series of elegantly simple total-heat exchangers that the average home, building, or factory owner can easily afford.

Capable of exchanging

both sensible heat (temperature) and latent heat (humidity), these Lossnays effectively use the permeating properties of specially treated paper.

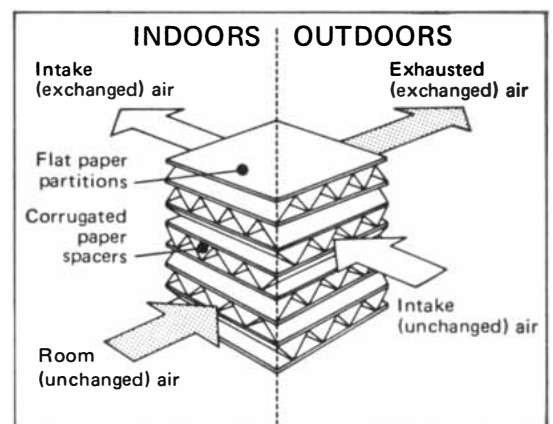
The basic element is constructed entirely of paper, is totally static, and remarkably easy to maintain.

No mixing of intake and exhaust air occurs in a Lossnay heat exchanger. And yet the average rate of total-heat exchange is a high 70%. With the price of energy today, it's definitely worth getting the exact figures for your building.

Mitsubishi makes dozens of models to accommodate any size facility, with air-flow capacities ranging from 60 to 60,000CFM.

Moreover, they're sold at prices you can afford.

For more information, please write to us at the address below. Briefly outline your building's dimensions and specifications, and we'll forward you the necessary technical material.



Mitsubishi Lossnay air-to-air heat exchangers efficiently conserve heating and cooling energy normally lost through ventilation. The Lossnay system is a simple, practical way to reduce energy costs with a low initial investment.



nology in London, there can be no one "royal road" to controlling insect pests. For pests such as desert locusts or fruit flies, whose natural history is one of vagarious outbreak and crash, one cannot appeal to "the balance of nature," because there is none. Pesticides, intelligently applied, will continue to be the most effective technique for coexisting with these inherently booming populations. Other pests, such as the codling moth, inflict economic damage as they persist at low and steady values. Here control by biological techniques such as natural enemies, release of sterile males or the use of pheromones (behaviorally active natural substances such as sex attractants) may prevail. The organisms associated with human diseases provide another class of examples. At one end of the spectrum are diseases such as smallpox, influenza or measles, which are epidemic, short-lived in any one individual and highly transmissible by direct contact. At the other end are infections such as malaria or schistosomiasis, which are endemic, long-lived and with recondite but stable transmission cycles involving all manner of intermediate vectors.

Suppose next one forgets these complications and concentrates on communities in which biological interactions are all-important in determining the number of species that coexist. Among

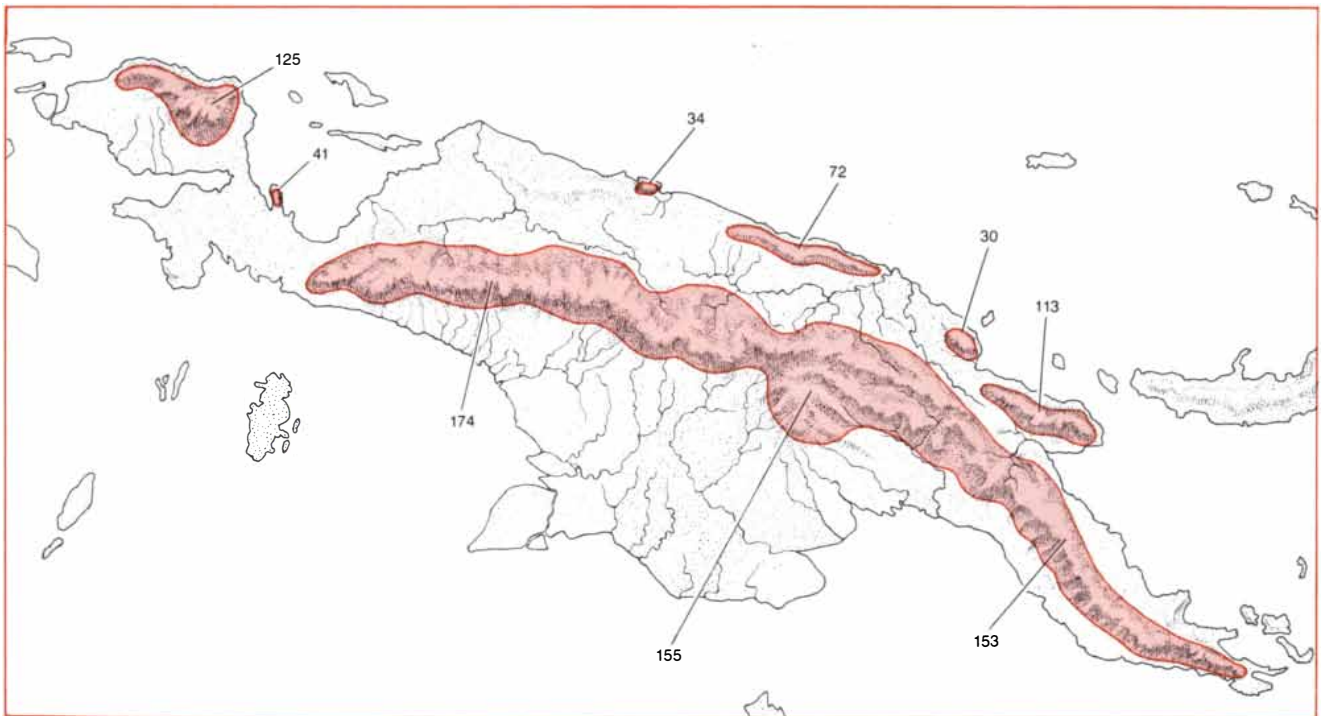
species that compete for a resource the key question then is how similar two species can be and yet persist together. In other words, what are the limits to similarity among coexisting competitors? This question, first put in precise form by Hutchinson and MacArthur, has been pursued in theoretical models and in the real world. In both cases simple situations need to be considered initially, lest simultaneous competition for several resources (food, foraging places, nest sites and so on) lead to complications that are not easily unraveled. For species that compete primarily along a single resource axis (for example, sorting themselves out solely by the size of the food items they select) some field observations and several different lines of theoretical reasoning suggest that in the utilization of the resource (the food size selected) the average difference between species must be greater than, or approximately the same as, the spread within either species, if they are to coexist. These are as yet tentative and preliminary answers to the question of the limits to similarity.

Many observers feel that competition cannot be of much importance in real communities, because direct evidence of it—blood on the ground, as it were—is rarely seen. To this argument Diamond has replied with an analogy: the Hertz

and Avis attendants, each with their distinctive species colors, are rarely seen locked in physical combat at airports, yet their indirect competition for car renters is nonetheless real.

Other kinds of biological interaction can profoundly modify the effects of competition. Thus predators can promote the coexistence of prey species. This is obviously the case if the predators switch their attention to concentrate disproportionately on the prey species that are most abundant at any one time. It can also, however, happen with predators that take prey species indiscriminately, provided that among the prey species the inferior competitors have higher rates of population growth. Mutualistic interactions, such as those between flowering plants and their pollinators, or between ants and the plants that provide them with special houses in return for defense against herbivorous insects, can also enrich community structure and species number. In effect mutualistic interactions can create new resources.

As if all these complications were not enough, there are fascinating but troublesome problems associated with the simplest models for the dynamical behavior of single populations. Just as the mathematical equations that describe the flow of fluids can exhibit behavior



MOUNTAINS OF NEW GUINEA (color) represent a kind of island archipelago for the species of birds that are confined to higher elevations. For such species New Guinea in effect consists of a large central island habitat (or mountain range) and about six smaller island habitats along the northern coast, separated from one another by a "sea" of intervening lowlands. The numbers on the map indicate the

number of highland bird species counted on each small mountain range and at three different locations on the central range. In keeping with the dynamic-equilibrium model of island biogeography the larger virtual islands generally have more species. This area effect explains most of the variation in the observed number of species; the residual variation is largely correlated with variation in altitude.

BORIS
BORIS IS KING

MEET BORIS

THE TALKING CHESS COMPUTER

Chess has been played for centuries. Somewhere along the way, it acquired the reputation of being a game that can only be played by intellectual men. Not so! Chess is a game of strategy that can be played by anyone—men, women, and children.

This revolutionary computer, BORIS, is the perfect chess teacher, companion and opponent. He'll also take your mind off the world around you. So if you're ready for the perfect relaxer, why not make the "Great Escape" with a great new friend, BORIS.



BORIS electronically displays all chess pieces on the board. (First rank displayed above.)

The Classic Game of Chess Will Never Be the Same.

BORIS is the world's most advanced portable chess computer. Match him against any other computer in his class, and he defeats them all. For the millions who play chess, plus those who want to learn the game, BORIS provides the challenge and flexibility that until now were found only in expensive laboratory computers. Like his big brothers, BORIS even talks to his opponents, with messages programmed into his almost human brain.

BORIS was created to be the perfect chess opponent; always ready at a moment's notice, with a game and strategy that's unpredictable. If your chess skills are wasting away because you can't find an opponent, BORIS will be a challenging adversary, and there's never a fear of being embarrassed if you make a careless blunder. BORIS plays black or white; he'll even play himself. Set him to play at a beginner's level, or let him loose, and he'll play a game that will keep the attention of a Master.

BORIS is unmatched as a chess teacher. It's easy to find scores of books for beginners, but it's never as easy to find someone with the time and patience to teach a novice. BORIS knows every rule and move of the game, and has all the patience in the world. Even if you've never played the game before, you can learn from BORIS in less than an hour. If you're his student and unsure of your next move, simply ask BORIS to suggest the best one. When BORIS backs you into a corner, just change places with him, and see how he battles his way out of his own trap. You can alter his level of play at any time to match your advancement.

While BORIS is "thinking," you can see him electronically moving pieces around the board, analyzing the effect of each move he considers. His electronic display also shows the position of each piece on the board at any time during a game. This feature, combined with BORIS' position programming, lets you set up any board position in seconds; advanced players can set up board situations to practice specific strategies, and beginners can remove pieces for handicapping.

BORIS keeps you honest by displaying "ILLEGAL MOVE," if you attempt one. He concedes defeat with "CONGRATULATIONS," if you're good enough to beat him, even "STALEMATE," if you play him to a draw. His vocabulary includes a variety of phrases which will add flavor to your game. He can certainly unnerve you at any time with a comment like, "I EXPECTED THAT" or "IS THIS A TRAP?"

BORIS is programmed for all classic chess moves: castling, en passant, queening, etc.; plus, he solves all mate in two problems. Also, BORIS is programmed for random play, so you'll never get the same game twice. BORIS comes in a hand-crafted, solid walnut case, 10" x 3 1/4" x 6 3/4", with chess pieces and folding chess board. You can use your own board and pieces if you prefer.

Whether you're an experienced player, a beginner, or you need a special gift for a chess buff, BORIS is definitely for you. When you sit down to challenge BORIS, be prepared for the game of your life. You'll quickly see for yourself why BORIS IS KING.

BORIS is available in fine department stores and specialty shops. Call TOLL FREE 800-638-8280 (except from Alaska and Hawaii) for the name of the store nearest you. For further information write Chafitz, Dept. 718, 856 Rockville Pike, Rockville, Md. 20852. Dealer inquiries invited.

corresponding to steady flow, oscillatory flow or turbulence, so in a similar (but more transparent) way nonlinear equations for population growth can give steady solutions, population cycles or chaotic population behavior. This understanding, which has recently emerged from the work of James A. Yorke of the University of Maryland, George F. Oster of the University of California at Berkeley, myself and others, helps to explain why some populations are steady and others exhibit cycles. On the other hand, it raises the unwelcome prospect that a realistic understanding of multispecies systems may bog down in the same kind of mathematical difficulties afflicting the study of turbulent fluids.

In short, ecologists are a long way from explaining why, say, there are about 600, rather than 60 or 6,000, species of birds in North America. My personal belief is that such limits to the total number of species are set mainly by limiting similarity among competitors and are often modified by predator-prey

relations, by mutualistic effects and by the existence of fugitive, boom-and-bust species that make their living on the run. To these effects must be added the history of the region: the older and more climatically stable the habitat, the more intricate the species relations generated by evolution and hence the larger the total number of species. The next decade may see these issues clarified, but the complexities inherent in nonlinear systems may still block many empirical and theoretical advances.

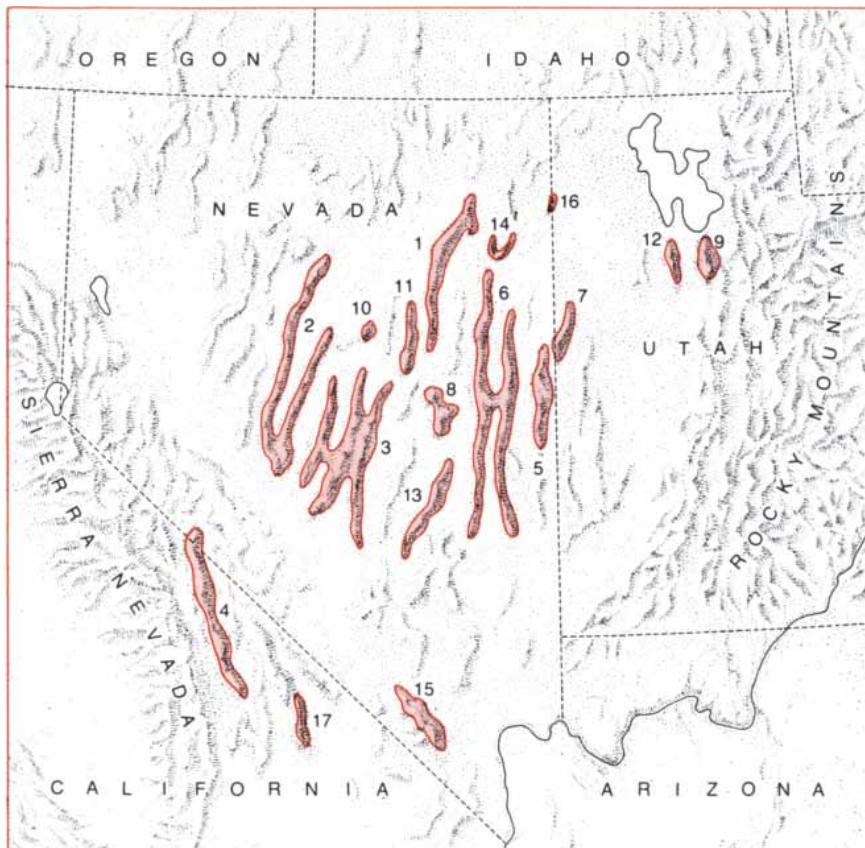
Let us now turn from the total number of species in an ecological system to delve into some of the detailed patterns of the relations among species. One such pattern involves the relative abundance of the various species. A typical tendency is for early successional communities, frequently disturbed ones or those in harsh environments to have one or two dominant species, accounting for most of the individuals present. Later stages of succession tend not only to have a larger total number of species but

also to have a more "middle class" distribution of individuals among species, with many roughly equally abundant ones. For example, the illustration on page 170 depicts the changing patterns of the relative abundances of plant species as succession unfolds in an abandoned field; the features shown are characteristic of the successional process. A possible reason is that in early succession or in harsh environments the ecological factors bearing on community organization are comparatively few (or are no better than random in determining which species colonize an empty patch first), so that the most successful or the first-arriving species preempt most of the available "niche space." Conversely, in later and more biologically crowded successional stages the interplay of a large number of ecological factors leads to a comparatively uniform distribution, as success takes many forms.














If a mature ecosystem is seriously disturbed, the distribution of relative abundances tends to revert to the level characteristic of early succession, dominated by a comparatively few species. Ruth Patrick of the Academy of Natural Sciences in Philadelphia has repeatedly demonstrated the fact in studies of the communities of diatoms in streams and lakes subject to disturbance ranging from "enrichment" by waste heat, sewage, excess nitrogen or excess phosphorus to pollution with various toxic substances. Among other examples are the experimental grass plots at the Rothamsted Experimental Station in England. These plots were set aside in the middle of the 19th century. Each was subjected to some specified treatment, such as the withholding or overapplication of certain fertilizers. The resulting trends in the relative abundances of the grass species present are similar to those obtained by Patrick for her diatoms, and they look like a successional sequence run backward. A plausible explanation of these trends is that such disturbances, whether they are toxic or enriching, distort community organization by emphasizing one ecological factor at the expense of all other factors, leading to strong dominance by the handful of species that cope best with the single factor.

A conspicuous feature of most communities is the presence of many more species of small creatures than of big ones. There are, for example, roughly as many species of beetles in Britain as there are species of mammals in the entire world. An understanding of the way ecological systems are organized will need to take account of these trends in the number of species of organisms in different size classes.

As a first step I have made a very rough compilation of the numbers of

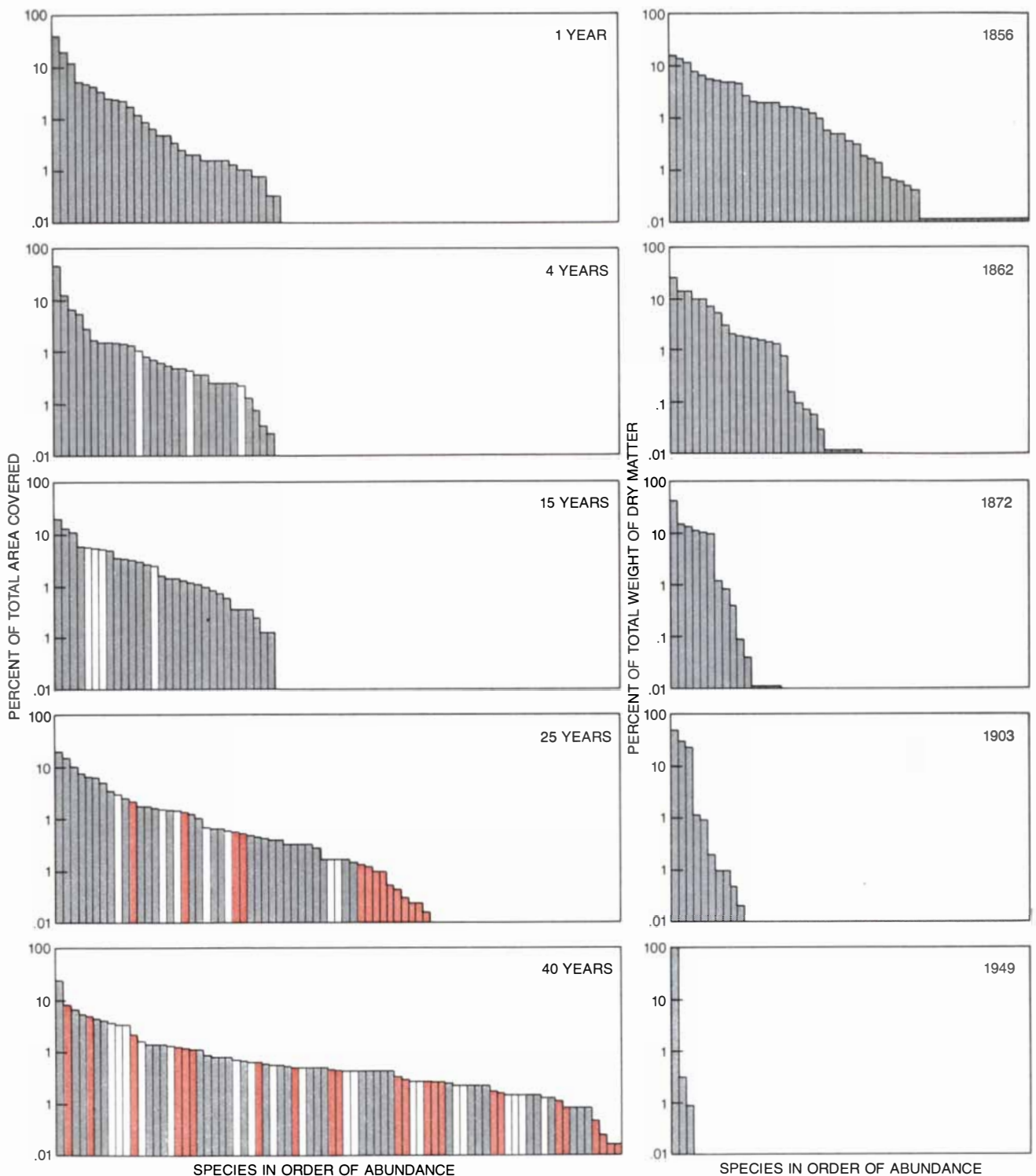


SPECIAL CASE IN BIOGEOGRAPHY of an oversaturated "mountain island" archipelago that is relaxing toward equilibrium is represented on this map by a group of 17 mountain ranges higher than 10,000 feet in the Great Basin desert region between the Sierra Nevada and the Rocky Mountains. According to James H. Brown of the University of Arizona, the climatologically isolated boreal habitats now found on these summits were connected to one another and to the ancestral boreal habitats in the neighboring mountain ranges during the cooler Pleistocene epoch, when they were colonized by a group of small animals. For each of the virtual islands Brown has documented pattern of extinction of 13 species (see illustration on opposite page).

| | | MOUNTAIN RANGE | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|----------------|-----------|------------|----------------|----------|-----------------|---------------|---------------|------------|--------------------|-------------|---------------|-----------|------------|------------|-----------|--------------|--|
| | | 1. RUBY | 2. TOYABE | 3. TOQUIMA | 4. WHITE. INYO | 5. SNAKE | 6. SCHELL CREEK | 7. DEEP CREEK | 8. WHITE PINE | 9. OQUIRRH | 10. ROBERT'S CREEK | 11. DIAMOND | 12. STANSBURY | 13. GRANT | 14. SPRUCE | 15. SPRING | 16. PILOT | 17. PANAMINT | |
| BODY WEIGHT (GRAMS) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BUSHYTAIL WOOD RAT |  | 317 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| UINTA CHIPMUNK |  | 57 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| GOLDEN-MANTLED GROUND SQUIRREL |  | 147 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| PRAIRIE VOLE |  | 47 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| YELLOW-BELLY MARMOT |  | 3,000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| NORTHERN POCKET GOPHER |  | 102 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| VAGRANT SHREW |  | 7 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| NORTHERN WATER SHREW |  | 14 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| WESTERN JUMPING MOUSE |  | 33 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| PIKA |  | 121 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| SHORTTAIL WEASEL |  | 58 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| BELDING GROUND SQUIRREL |  | 382 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| WHITETAIL JACKRABBIT |  | 2,500 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

PATTERNS OF EXTINCTION of 13 small mammalian species result from the relaxation of the supersaturated faunas of the 17 Great Basin mountain habitats toward the smaller species numbers appropriate to particular mountaintops. The mountain ranges are named at the top, along with the numbers that indicate their location on the map on the opposite page. Brown refers to this case as an example of

“nonequilibrium insular biogeography,” since “the mammalian faunas of the mountaintops are true relicts and do not represent equilibria between rates of colonization and extinction.” The colored cells denote the locations of the surviving species. (The 13 species shown in the illustration are not depicted to the same scale; their relative sizes are indicated by giving a typical body weight for each species.)



PATTERNS OF RELATIVE ABUNDANCE of various species in two different kinds of ecological community are contrasted. The series of graphs at the left is typical of an early successional community, in this case an abandoned agricultural field in southern Illinois that has been studied by Fakri A. Bazzaz of the University of Illinois. The plant species present in the field were counted at five stages, ranging from one year to 40 years after the fields were abandoned. The observed relative-abundance patterns are expressed in terms of the percentage each species contributes to the total area covered by all the species in the community, plotted against the rank of the species, ordered from the most abundant species (*left*) to the least abundant (*right*). The gray bars are herbs; the white bars are shrubs; the colored bars are trees. As in most such communities the overall trend is from dominance to diversity, that is, from a situation in which a

few species are dominant to one in which there is a large "middle class" distribution of individuals among many species. The series of graphs at the right is typical of a mature ecosystem that has been severely disturbed in this case an experimental grass plot at the Rothamsted Experimental Station in England to which nitrogen fertilizer has been continuously applied since 1856. An analysis conducted by W. E. Brechley, K. Warington, R. A. Kempton and R. L. Taylor of the Rothamsted Station shows that the resulting relative-abundance patterns, measured at sporadic intervals over the following century, look like a normal early-successional sequence that has been run backward. Presumably the disturbance had the effect of distorting the organization of this pasture community by emphasizing one ecological factor at the expense of all the others, leading to the strong dominance of a single grass out of the three surviving species of grasses.

species of terrestrial animals as a function of the physical size (specifically the characteristic length) of their constituent individuals [see illustration on next page]. There are many difficulties in this exercise. One is that the systematics of small arthropods and other invertebrates are in most instances in a rudimentary state. As Ernst Mayr has put it: "We must take it for granted that a large part of the mite fauna of the world will remain unsampled, unnamed and unclassified for decades to come." This could easily mean that the classes of animals smaller than a centimeter in length are underestimated in the illustration by a factor of two or more. Another difficulty, which might account for the decrease in numbers of species of very small size, is that conventional taxonomic concepts have dubious validity once one goes below the one-millimeter size class.

Setting aside these caveats, the overall trend for organisms ranging in size from about a centimeter to a few meters is that a threefold increase in length corresponds roughly to a tenfold decrease in the number of species. Part of the explanation of this trend is clearly that small animals can subdivide the habitat more than large ones can; a species of small plant may be merely one among many in the diet of a large herbivore, and yet it may provide a rich variety of different niches wherein several species of small arthropods can coexist.

Within a given community the biological relations among species can be depicted as a food web in which the links between pairs of species map out what eats what. More abstractly, such webs trace the paths, or food chains, by which energy flows through the ecosystem. To a very rough first approximation, food webs can be organized into a hierarchy of "trophic levels" from primary producers (green plants) through herbivores to various categories of carnivores. In the idealized food web shown on page 160, for example, four trophic levels can be roughly identified, although here, as in most real food webs, some of the relations do not fit tidily into the classification scheme.

The food web depicted in this example is typical of ecological systems in the real world, where food chains are characteristically short, rarely consisting of more than four or five trophic levels. Emphasizing this point, Stuart Pimm of Texas Tech University has analyzed data compiled by Joel Cohen of Rockefeller University for 19 food webs, which include terrestrial, freshwater and marine examples. These webs contain a total of 102 top predators (animals themselves free from predation). Pimm and Cohen have independently traced out all the food chains connecting

A Candle Can Tell You a Lot About Great Wine. Or Great Whisky.



You can prove Old Forester has a unique taste without even putting it to your lips. The same way experts prove it with wine, by color.

For example, when held to a candle, a Burgundy should glow a deep purple. A Bordeaux, brick red.

Two different colors, two different tastes.

When held to a candle, a great whisky should be rich, burnished gold. The color of Old Forester.

The golden glow assures you Old Forester will taste like no other whisky in the world.

That every sip will be mellow, full-bodied and perfectly smooth.

What's more, Old Forester gets this color and taste solely from the unique way it's matured in our charred oak barrels.

It's made naturally, like Great Wine.

But there's another way to test Old Forester's superiority that's even more conclusive.

Taste it.



The Great Whisky Made Like Great Wine.

Kentucky Straight Bourbon Whisky. 86 or 100 Proof. Brown-Forman Distillers Corp. Louisville, Ky. © 1977.



Taxonomists

in all branches of botany, zoology, and medicine are needed to identify archaeological finds. The *Journal of Field Archaeology* is preparing a list of taxonomic specialists who are able to classify plant (seeds, pollen, fibers, wood, etc.), animal (insects, shells, bones, hair, teeth, leather, etc.), and human remains from current archaeological excavations. If you are willing to participate in such inter-disciplinary work, please send your name, address and the materials you are competent to identify to:

Curt W. Beck
Vassar College, Box 92
Poughkeepsie, N. Y. 12601

SPEAKER INFORMATION KIT.



Get 70 pages of speaker facts in three fact-packed publications.

Speakerlab's Speaker Operating Manual covers everything you need to know to get the best performance out of any loudspeaker, including placement, wire gauges and allowable lengths, amp overloads, room acoustics, L-pad adjustments and impedances.

Our 54-page color catalog covers enclosures, designing your own speakers and driver principles as well as our line of nine easy-to-build speaker kits ranging from a miniature two-way system only ten inches high to a massive all-horn corner system.

"How To Hook Up Your System" spends twelve pages of text and diagrams really explaining system hookup. From where to place your electronics for maximum cooling to the intricacies of installing a cartridge; from eliminating hum to proper record care.

Get all three for just a dollar from the folks who take speakers and speaker information seriously...



Dept. SA-D, 735 N. Northlake Way
Seattle, Washington 98103

Here's a buck! I can really use 70 pages of speaker information from the world's largest manufacturer of speaker kits. Dept. SA-D

name _____

address _____

city _____

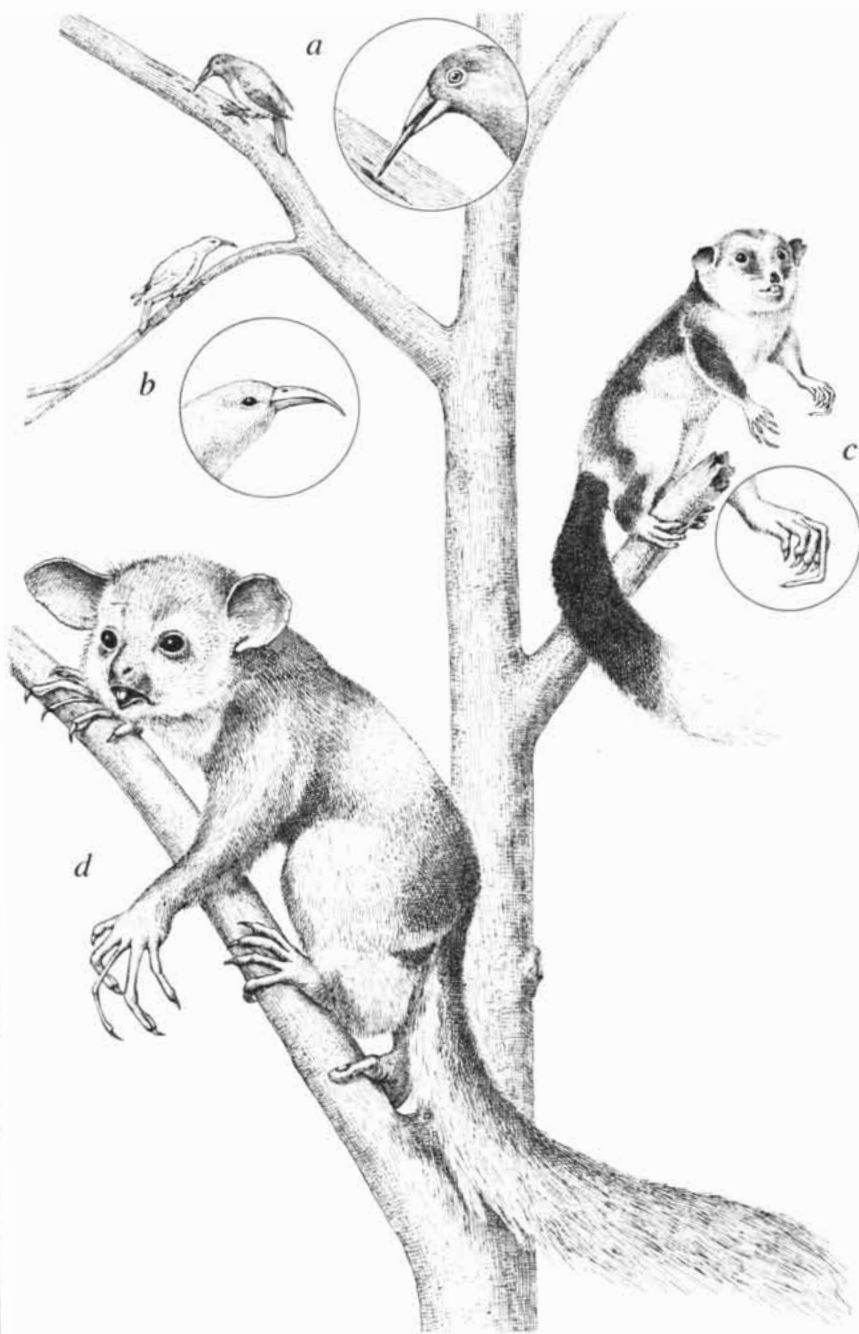
state _____

zip _____

top predators to basal species (plants, detritus or arthropods that fall into freshwater systems). The average number of trophic levels is fairly consistently about three; for only one of the 102 top predators can a food chain involving more than six species (five links) be found.

Such steady patterns in the number of trophic levels are in pronounced contrast to the great variability in the

amount of energy flowing through different ecological systems. Primary productivity varies over three to four orders of magnitude in both terrestrial and aquatic ecosystems, and the productivity of fish and terrestrial animal populations varies over five or more orders of magnitude. There are further variabilities in the efficiency of energy transfer from one level to the next, with such efficiencies typically being much low-



SURROGATE WOODPECKERS, animals that occupy the woodpecker's ecological niche in places where woodpeckers are absent, are depicted in this idealized scene. The species shown include a Galápagos finch, which uses a cactus spine to probe for insects under the bark of trees (a), a Hawaiian bird of the honeycreeper family, which has evolved a woodpeckerlike beak (b), a striped opossum from New Guinea (c) and the aye-aye, a primate from Madagascar (d). Both mammals have evolved long fingers that enable them to extract larvae from trees.

A plastic part exposed to certain liquids will craze (develop small surface cracks). The same part in contact with other liquids remains unblemished.

The crazing occurs — often in seemingly inert fluids — only when the parts are under stress, either by design or from residual stresses locked in during fabrication.

As a result, polymer scientists here at the General Motors Research Laboratories have been investigating this environmental stress crazing phenomenon. In so doing, they developed a method for predicting whether or not polycarbonate will craze in the presence of a wide variety of liquids.

The investigation started with the measurement of the critical, or minimum, strain at which polycarbonate crazes in numerous liquids. Attempts to relate these strains to established solubility parameters proved unsatisfactory.

But after conducting experiments with additional liquids, our researchers discovered that for liquids having equal solubility parameters, the measured critical strain increased with molecular size (liquid molar volume).

This finding led them to incorporate a molar volume factor (V_0 , on the map) into the solubility parameter theory. The result: For the first time, a consistent ordering of liquids according to critical strain.

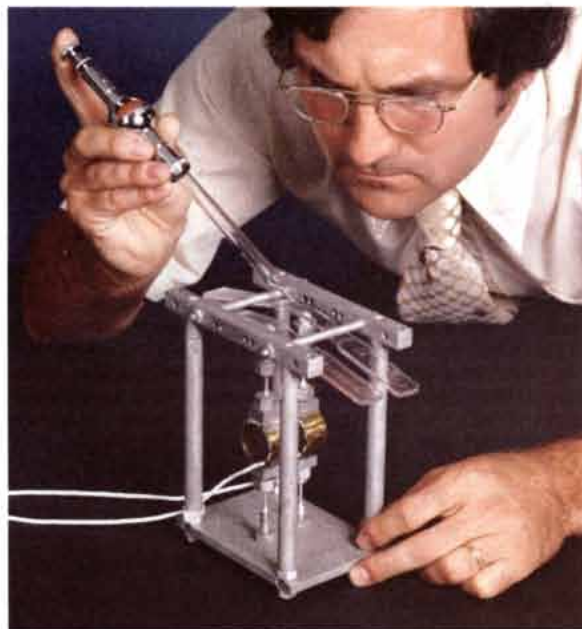
So how do we now specify the maximum polycarbonate strain level for a particular chemical environment? The map tells us.

Polymer research: One way of trying to make environmental stress crazing a thing of the past.

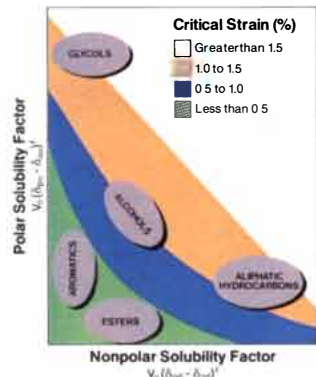
We currently have openings for Ph.D.s in engineering or the physical, mathematical, or biomedical sciences. If interested, please send your resume to: GMR Personnel, Dept. 910. An Equal Opportunity Employer.



How to squelch an unpopular craze in plastics.



CRAZING MAP OF POLYCARBONATE



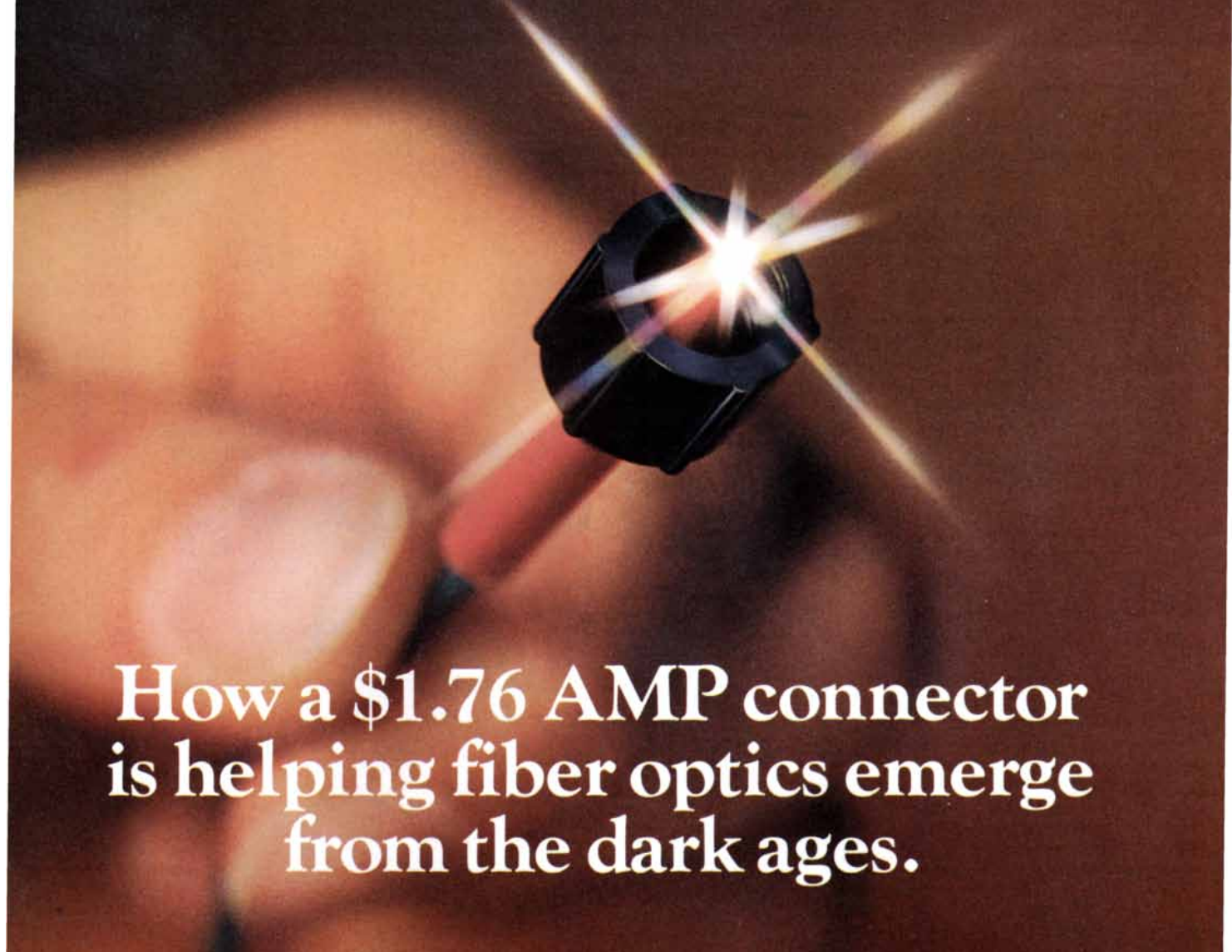
liquids, our researchers discovered that for liquids having equal solubility parameters, the measured critical strain increased with molecular size (liquid molar volume).

This finding led them to incorporate a molar volume factor (V_0 , on the map) into the solubility parameter



**General Motors
Research Laboratories**

Warren, Michigan 48090



How a \$1.76 AMP connector is helping fiber optics emerge from the dark ages.

Many companies don't call AMP until they need electronic connectors or switches. But why wait till then? If you involve us early enough, we can help you save money. A lot of money.

Soon, tiny glass fibers transmitting light energy signals will be used where once hundreds of wires were needed.

They'll be adopted by many industries. And they'll touch our lives in many ways.

The future of fiber optics is bright. And one of the reasons is because we've already found a better way to connect the fibers.

Our connector precisely aligns

each fiber automatically so that it can be polished and connected quickly. It's made a simple few-minute task out of a job that took skilled operators up to an hour.

Already, significant cost savings can be seen. Clearly.

Can we produce the same kind of savings for you?

If your company manufactures electrical/electronic products, the answer is probably yes. But it's important for you to call us early.

AMP
INCORPORATED

AMP has a better way.

That's when our experience in developing connectors, switches and application equipment for hundreds of industries worldwide can help you the most.

Early Involvement

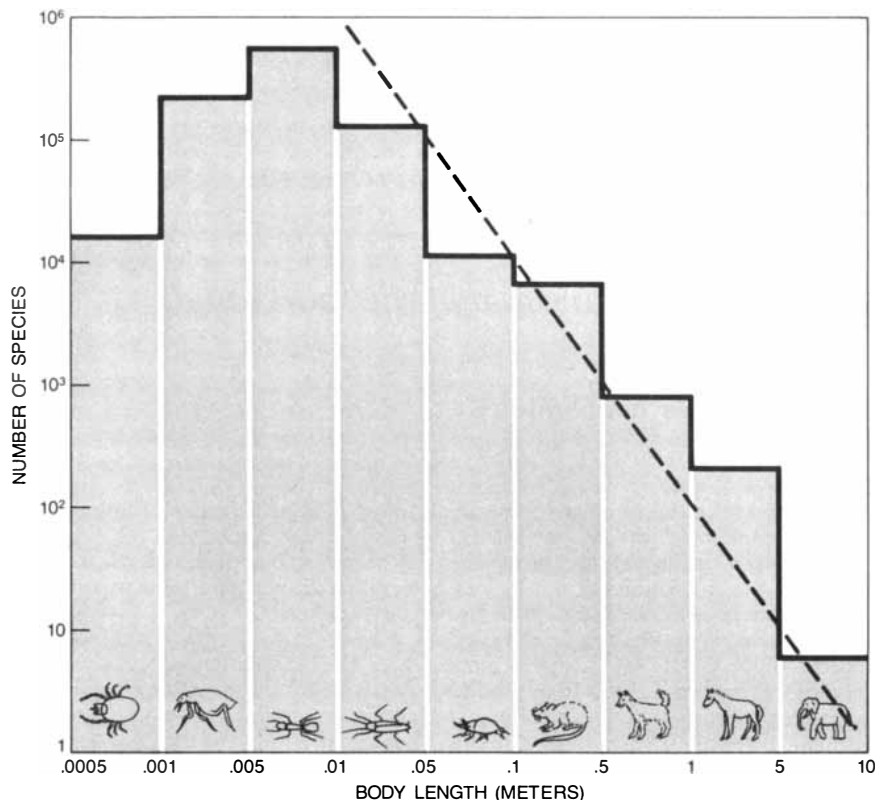
At AMP, we call this approach to solving our customers' problems "Early Involvement." It's our better way. And it's what makes a \$1.76* AMP connector worth so much more than \$1.76.

Ask for a copy of our brochure "AMP Has a Better Way." Call (717) 564-0100, Ext. 8420.

Or write to AMP Incorporated, Harrisburg, PA 17105.

*Quantity price for two connector halves and splice bushing

Barcelona • Brussels • Buenos Aires • Frankfurt • Harrisburg • Helsinki • s-Hertogenbosch • London • Luzern • Mexico City • Montreal
Paris • San Juan • Sao Paulo • Stockholm • Sydney • Turin • Toronto • Tokyo



PREVALENCE OF SMALL ANIMALS over big ones is evident in this rough compilation of the numbers of species of terrestrial animals as a function of the characteristic body length of their constituent individuals. Disregarding species smaller than a centimeter in length, which present difficult problems of classification, the overall trend (*broken line*) is that a threefold increase in length corresponds approximately to a tenfold increase in the number of species. Some representative animals are shown in the illustration, all of them drawn to the same scale.

er for warm-blooded animals than for cold-blooded ones.

The conventional explanation of the small number of trophic levels is that they are determined by energy flow; if only 10 percent of the energy entering one level is effectively transferable to the level above it, the number of levels is clearly limited. As Pimm and John Lawton of the University of York have recently observed, however, this explanation is not easily reconciled with the observation that the number of trophic levels is essentially independent of enormous variations in the amount of energy flow and in the transfer efficiencies. In Pimm and Lawton's words, "food chains are not noticeably shorter in barren Arctic and Antarctic terrestrial ecosystems compared with a productive tropical savanna or the fish guilds of a tropical coral reef."

Pimm and Lawton alternatively suggest that the explanation may lie in the dynamics of the various populations in the community. They argue, with the help of mathematical models, that long food chains may result in population fluctuations so severe that it is hard for top predators to persist. This notion is itself debatable, on the grounds that it is

derived from rather special assumptions about community dynamics. The suggestion is, incidentally, representative of several recent studies that seek to understand the structure of ecological systems in terms of the dynamic properties of the interacting species. Another example is the set of studies seeking to elucidate the relation between the stability of an ecosystem (its ability to withstand disturbance) and the complexity of its food-web structure (the number of species and the number of connections among them).

The major theme of this article is reflected accurately in the discussion of the length of food chains. Here, as elsewhere, the empirical patterns are important, widespread and abundantly documented, but they lack a convincing explanation. So it is too for the patterns that can be discerned in the total number of species, in their relative abundances and in the distribution of species among size classes: in place of fundamental explanations there are only lists of possibilities to be explored. The task of understanding how ecological systems work is in the middle of its own successional process.

THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL HEALTH LETTER

79 Garden Street
Cambridge, Mass. 02138

Enclosed is \$12.00 for a year's subscription (\$15 Canada & Mexico; \$25 Foreign).

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____

Send me bulk rates for my company/organization.

If I am not completely satisfied with my first issue, I understand my money will be completely refunded.



For better health, better health information.

Improve your health information and, maybe, your health by subscribing to the only health letter written for the public by the faculty of a leading medical school.

The Harvard Medical School Health Letter gives you the facts about today's health news. Not scare headlines or promises of miracle cures.

Every month, you'll receive a six-page report covering topics like: heart attack prevention, the new pneumonia vaccine, exercise, megavitamin therapy, the estrogen controversy, cancer, smoking, and more. It's the kind of accurate, straight-forward information you need to lead a healthier life.

Subscribe today.

The Evolution of Behavior

Here one of the key questions has to do with altruism: How is it that natural selection can favor patterns of behavior that apparently do not favor the survival of the individual?

by John Maynard Smith

Most species of gulls signal appeasement in fighting by turning their head sharply away from their opponent. This clearly identifiable display is called head flagging. Young gulls do not signal in this way; if they are threatened, they run to cover. One gull species, however, has proved to be an exception to the rule. Chicks of the ledge-nesting kittiwake species do employ the head-flagging display when they are frightened. Their anomalous behavior is the result of the interplay between innate behavior patterns and environmental forces. Unlike other gull species, which live on beaches, the kittiwake perches on tiny ledges of steep cliffs where there is no cover to which the chicks can run if they are threatened. The kittiwake species has responded to environmental pressures by accelerating the development of a standard motor pattern of adult gulls.

This explanation reflects a major change in the understanding of animal behavior. Formerly animal behavior was thought to consist of simple responses, some of them innate and some of them learned, to incoming stimuli. Complex behavior, if it was considered at all, was assumed to be the result of complex stimuli. Over the past 60 years, however, a group of ethologists, notably Konrad Z. Lorenz, Nikolaas Tinbergen and Karl von Frisch, have established a new view of animal behavior. They have shown that the animal brain possesses certain specific competences, that animals have an innate capacity for performing complex acts in response to simple stimuli.

The discovery that certain behavior patterns are inherited was an important contribution to the study of evolution. Genetically determined responses must be subject to the pressures of natural selection. Hence innate behavior must evolve. The ethologists were able to show how a motor pattern employed in a noncommunicatory context such as feeding could evolve into a ritualized form employed as a signal in, say, court-

ship. Differentiation in innate behavior patterns could be traced, as they were in the kittiwake, to selection pressures arising from the environment.

The concept of the evolution of behavior solved some problems and raised others. Since the time of Darwin morphological structures have been used to identify phylogenetic relations. For example, the similarity between a man's arm and a bat's wing is taken as evidence of their common origin. Lorenz pointed out that similarities in behavior patterns can also serve in reconstructing evolutionary history.

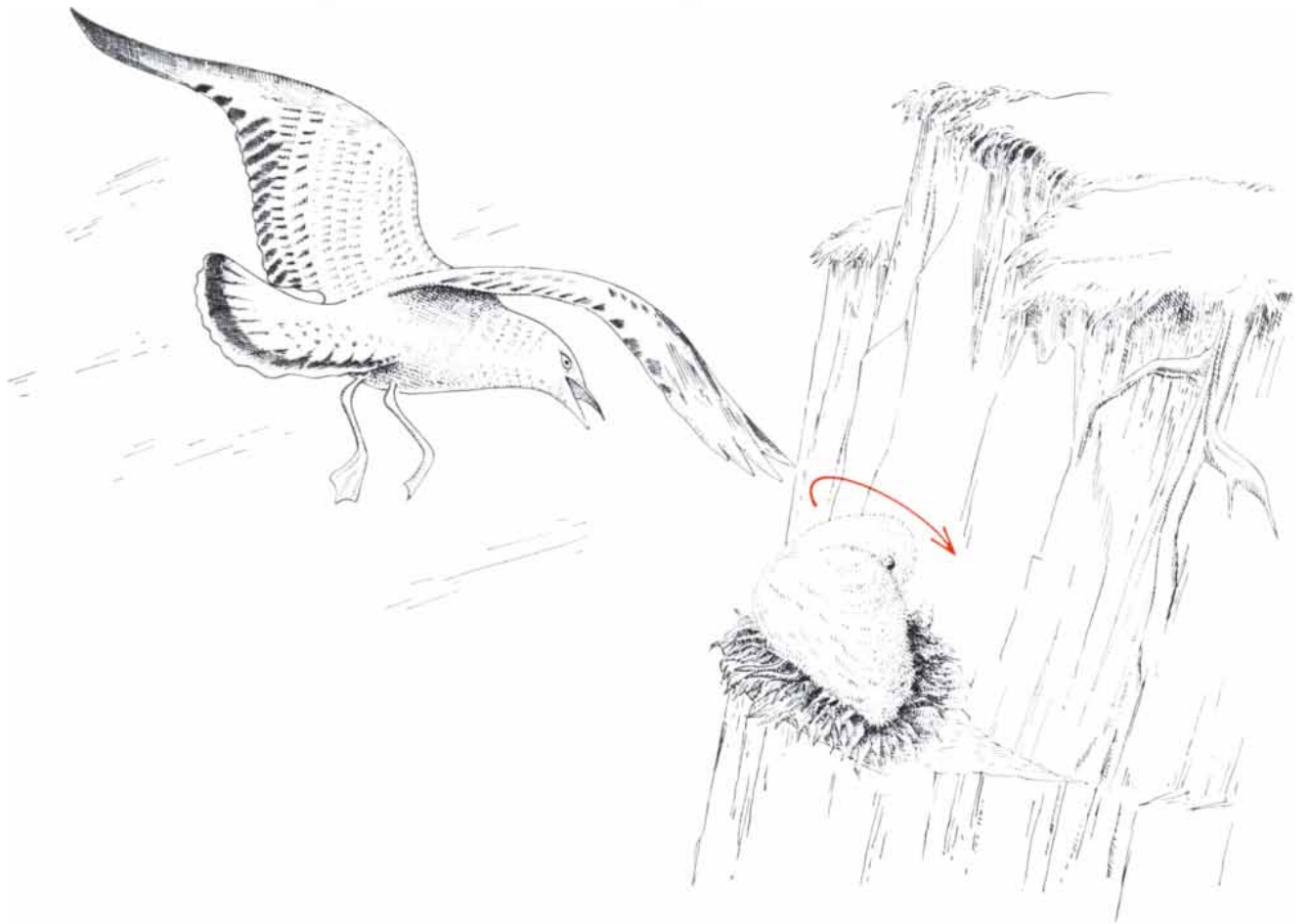
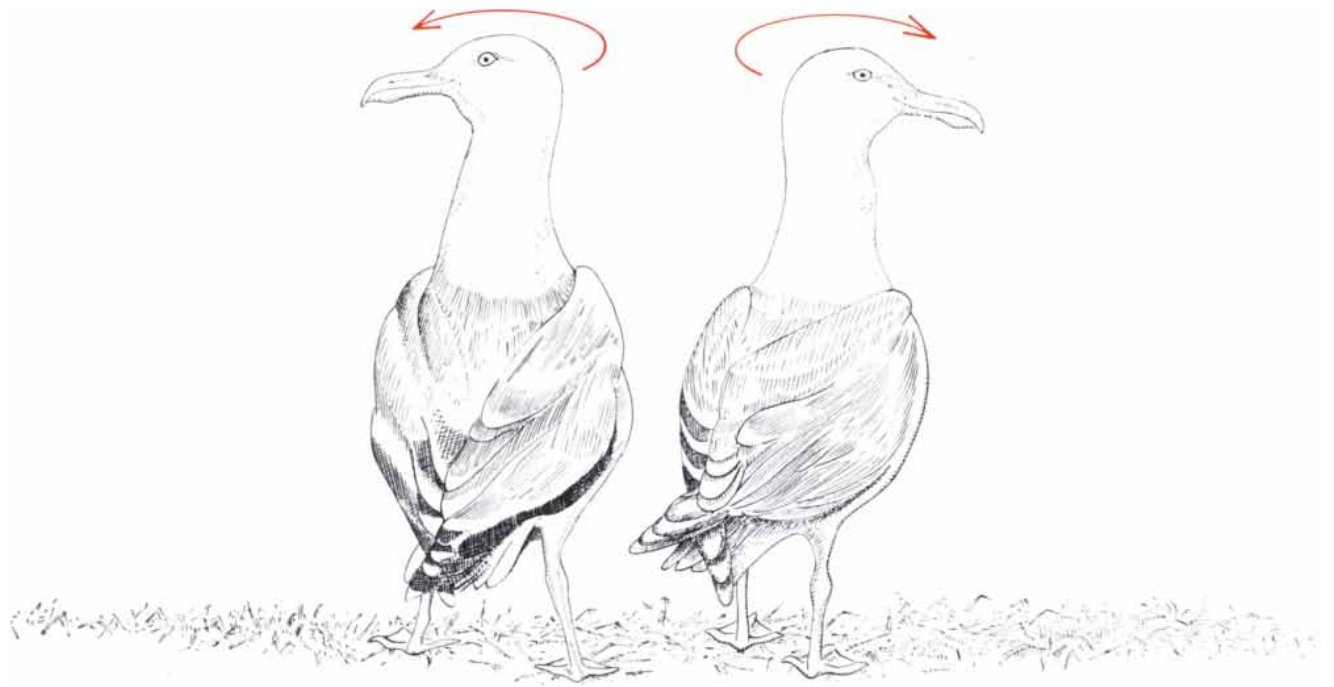
It is not always clear, however, how certain types of innate behavior evolved through natural selection. In its modern form the Darwinian interpretation of evolution asserts that (1) evolution consists in changes in the frequency of appearance of different genes in populations and (2) the frequency of the appearance of a particular gene can only increase if the gene increases the "Darwinian fitness" (the expected number of surviving offspring) of its possessors. There are many instances of animal behavior patterns that do not seem to contribute to the survival of the individual displaying that behavior. The classic example is the behavior of the worker bee: this insect will sting an intruder and thereby kill itself in defense of the hive. The problem is evident: How can a gene that makes suicide more likely become established?

The concern over this type and other types of apparently anomalous behavior led to the development of a new phase in the study of the evolution of behavior: a marriage of ethology and population genetics. From this perspective it has been possible to explain how natural selection operates to bring about the evolution of many of the most perplexing examples of animal behavior. In this article I shall discuss the progress that has been made in understanding the evolution of two important types of behavior: cooperative or altruistic behavior such as that of the worker bee

and ritualized behavior in animal contests. I shall begin with the first type of behavior, one of the initial problems to which the new discipline was successfully applied.

For a long time many biologists, particularly those unfamiliar with genetics, explained the evolution of behavior such as the altruism of the worker bee by saying that this type of behavior contributed to the "good of the species." A behavior pattern that promoted the survival of a species would, they believed, be favored by natural selection even if it reduced the Darwinian fitness of the individual displaying it. There is an obvious problem with that explanation: if a gene increases the fitness of an individual, then it will be established in a species even if it reduces the long-term survival of the species.

Darwin and later the founders of population genetics, R. A. Fisher, Sewall Wright and J. B. S. Haldane, were aware of the problem and even came close to solving it. The current understanding of the evolution of altruistic behavior, however, is due to the work of W. D. Hamilton of the Imperial College of Science and Technology in London. Hamilton presented his thesis in two papers published in 1964. To understand Hamilton's argument, consider the fact that a parent may risk its life in defense of its offspring, say by feigning injury to distract a predator. In this way the parent may increase its own Darwinian fitness. Although it is possible that both the parent and the offspring will be killed, it is more likely that both the parent and the offspring will survive. In the latter case the parent's Darwinian fitness will be greater after the altruistic act than it would have been if the parent had left its offspring to the predator. The genes associated with the altruistic act (in this instance feigning injury) may be present in the offspring, so that their frequency may be increased. Hence natural selection favors parental altruism, that is, it is through parental altruism that the par-



DIFFERENTIATION in innate behavior patterns is the result of selection pressures arising from the environment. For example, adult gulls signal appeasement in fighting with a standard head-flagging display, turning their head sharply away from an opponent (*top*). Most young gulls do not employ the display; if they are threatened, they run to cover. Chicks of the ledge-nesting kittiwake species, how-

ever, do employ the head-flagging display when they are threatened (*bottom*). Unlike other gull species, which live on beaches, the kittiwake lives on tiny ledges of steep cliffs where there is no cover to which the chicks can run. Early development of the head-flagging behavior pattern contributes to the survival of the gulls. Hence natural selection favors the evolution of the kittiwake's anomalous behavior.

ent's behavioral characteristic is established in future generations. Hamilton realized that this analysis of parental altruism could also be applied to explain acts increasing the chances of survival of relatives other than children, for example siblings or even cousins. It was this basic perception that was the key to understanding the evolution of a wide range of animal behavior.

Consider two individuals, a "donor" and a "recipient." The donor performs an act that reduces its own Darwinian fitness, or expected number of surviving offspring, by a cost C but increases the recipient's fitness by a benefit B . Suppose that there is a pair of allelic, or alternative, genes A and a and that the

presence of A makes an individual more likely to perform the act. Hamilton showed that the change in the frequency of gene A in the population after the act depends on the coefficient of relationship r between the donor and the recipient, that is, on the average fraction of genes of common descent in individuals with the genetic relationship of the donor and the recipient. More precisely, he showed that (with certain approximations) the frequency of gene A will increase because of the donor's act if the coefficient of relationship r is greater than C/B .

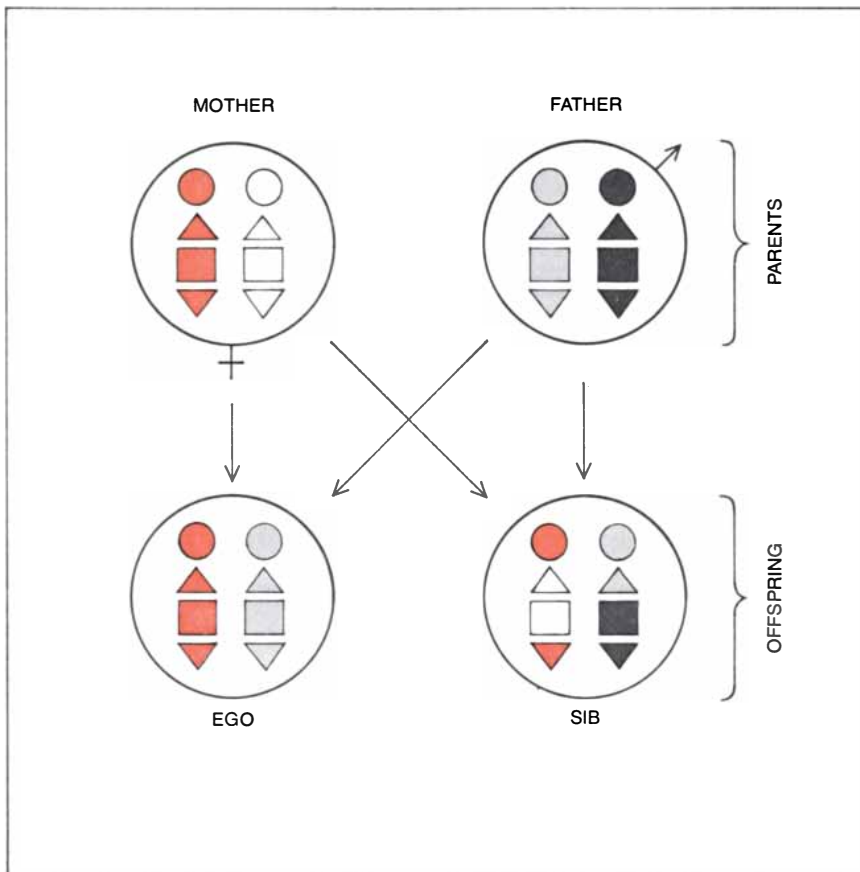
For example, if an individual has two sets of genes, one from a father with two sets and one from a mother with

two sets, then on the average the probability is $1/2$ that any particular gene in the individual is present in a full sibling [see illustration on this page]. Hence the coefficient of relationship between the individual and its full sibling is $1/2$. Therefore, according to Hamilton's argument, if a gene in the individual causes it to sacrifice its life to save the lives of more than two siblings, then the number of replicas of the gene present after the sacrifice is made is greater than the number present would be if the sacrifice had not been made. The sacrifice is selectively advantageous. (In this instance the cost C is equal to 1 and the benefit B is equal to more than 2, so that the coefficient of relationship $1/2$ is indeed greater than C/B .)

Hamilton's work predicts that altruistic and cooperative behavior will be found more frequently in interactions of related individuals than in interactions of unrelated individuals. Observation certainly confirms this prediction. In fact, as Hamilton points out, the highest degree of cooperation is displayed by colonies of genetically identical cells such as the cells that make up the human body. It is important to note that these concepts apply to organisms incapable of recognizing degrees of relationship. In species that usually live in family groups a gene causing an individual to act altruistically toward members of its community will increase in frequency even if the individuals carrying it cannot recognize family members. The warning signals given by birds and mammals (such as a rabbit's thumping the ground with its hind legs) exemplify this type of altruistic behavior.

One of the best illustrations of the same type of altruism is the behavior of a viruslike self-replicating particle called a plasmid, which lives as a parasite in bacteria. On occasion a plasmid manufactures a toxin that kills the host bacterium and probably the plasmid as well. When the host dies, the toxin is released, but it kills only those nearby bacteria that do not harbor plasmids. The bacteria with plasmids are unharmed because each plasmid also manufactures an immunity protein that protects it against the toxin of other plasmids. Therefore by killing off competing bacteria the suicidal toxin-producing gene contributes to the survival of those bacteria that carry its genetic replicas. This interpretation is supported by the fact that the plasmids tend to produce toxin when bacteria are crowded and in competition.

The most unexpected demonstration of the strength of Hamilton's theory was his use of it to explain the evolution of the social insects. Such insects live in advanced social orders characterized by cooperation, caste specialization and in-



ALTRUISTIC ACTS do not appear to contribute to the survival of the animals performing them, but their evolution can be understood by examining the genetic relationship between the performer of an act and the beneficiary of the act. The genetic relationship between any two individuals can be expressed by a coefficient of relationship that is defined as the average fraction in the individuals of shared genes, or genes of common descent. For example, this illustration shows two parents, each with two sets of four genes, and two offspring: "Ego" and a full sibling, "Sib." The four pairs of alleles (alternative forms of the same gene) in each individual are represented by four different shapes. The color of the genes in the offspring indicates the manner in which parental alleles have been reassorted. Ego and Sib each have two sets of inherited genes, one from their mother and one from their father, so that on the average the probability is $1/2$ that a gene present in Ego is also present in Sib. Hence the coefficient of relationship between the two siblings is $1/2$. Modern evolutionary theory states that evolution consists in changes in the frequency of the appearance of various genes in a population and that a gene can only increase in frequency if it increases the Darwinian fitness, or expected number of surviving offspring, of its possessor. W. D. Hamilton of the Imperial College of Science and Technology in London showed that (with certain approximations) the gene associated with an altruistic act will increase in frequency because of the act only if the coefficient of relationship between the performer and the beneficiary is greater than C/B , where C is the cost (in Darwinian fitness) of the act to performer and B is benefit (in Darwinian fitness) of act to beneficiary.

FOR THE TRANSPORTATION, YOU NEED THE ENGINE. FOR THE ENGINE, YOU NEED THE A-L METALS GROUP.

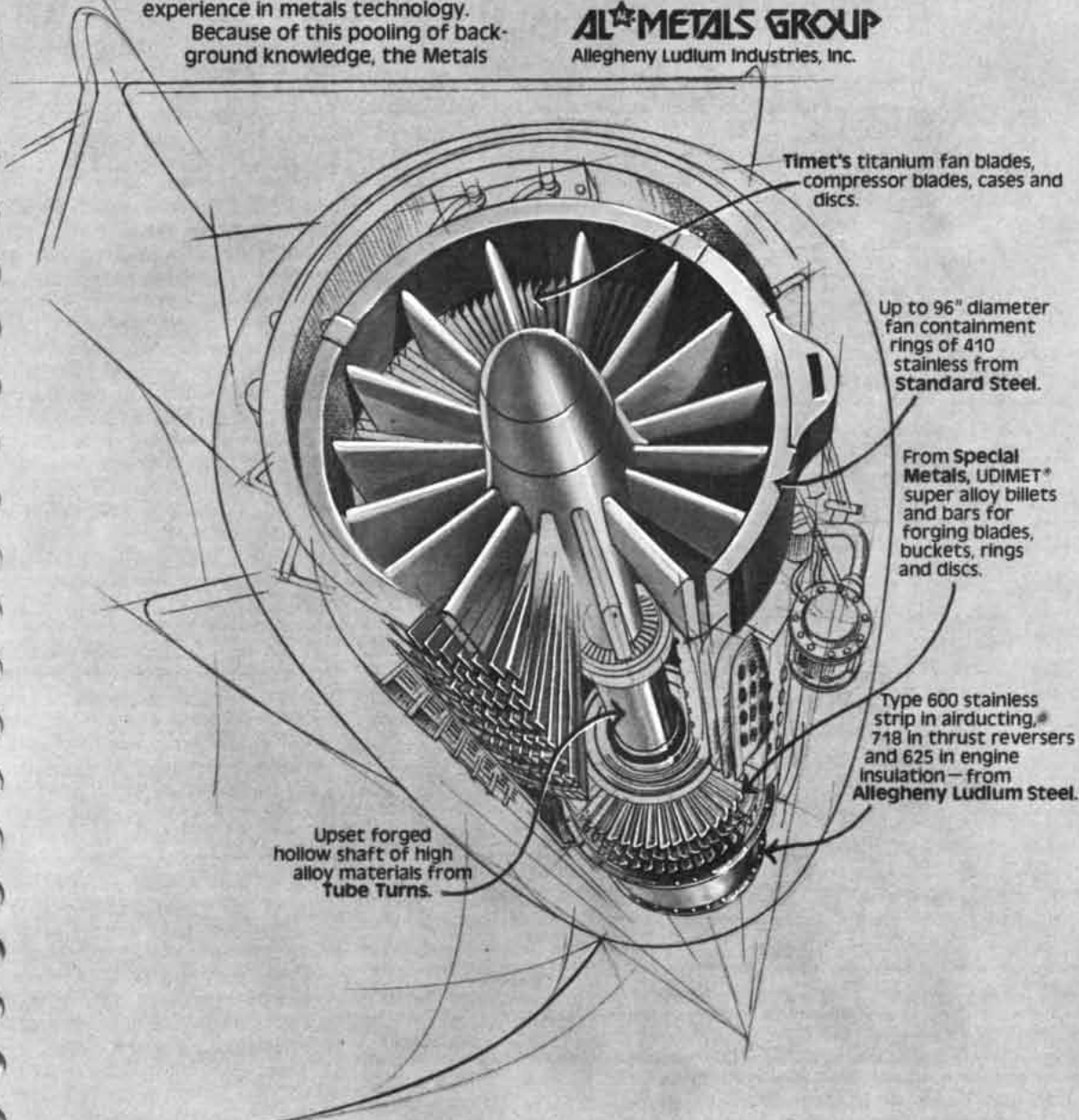
If it moves, the Metals Group of Allegheny Ludlum Industries is moving with it. The contribution of our member companies to the performance of planes, automobiles, trucks, trains and mass transit vehicles is incalculable. From titanium in supersonic aircraft to stainless catalytic converters for cars, a vast range of applications benefits from our combined experience in metals technology.

Because of this pooling of background knowledge, the Metals

Group can offer solutions to cost, efficiency or R&D problems involving metals technology no one else can handle.

We do it in transportation; we do it in other major markets as well. For more information, contact Allegheny Ludlum Industries Metals Group, Dept. 876, Oliver Building, Pittsburgh, PA 15222.

AL METALS GROUP
Allegheny Ludlum Industries, Inc.



Timet's titanium fan blades, compressor blades, cases and discs.

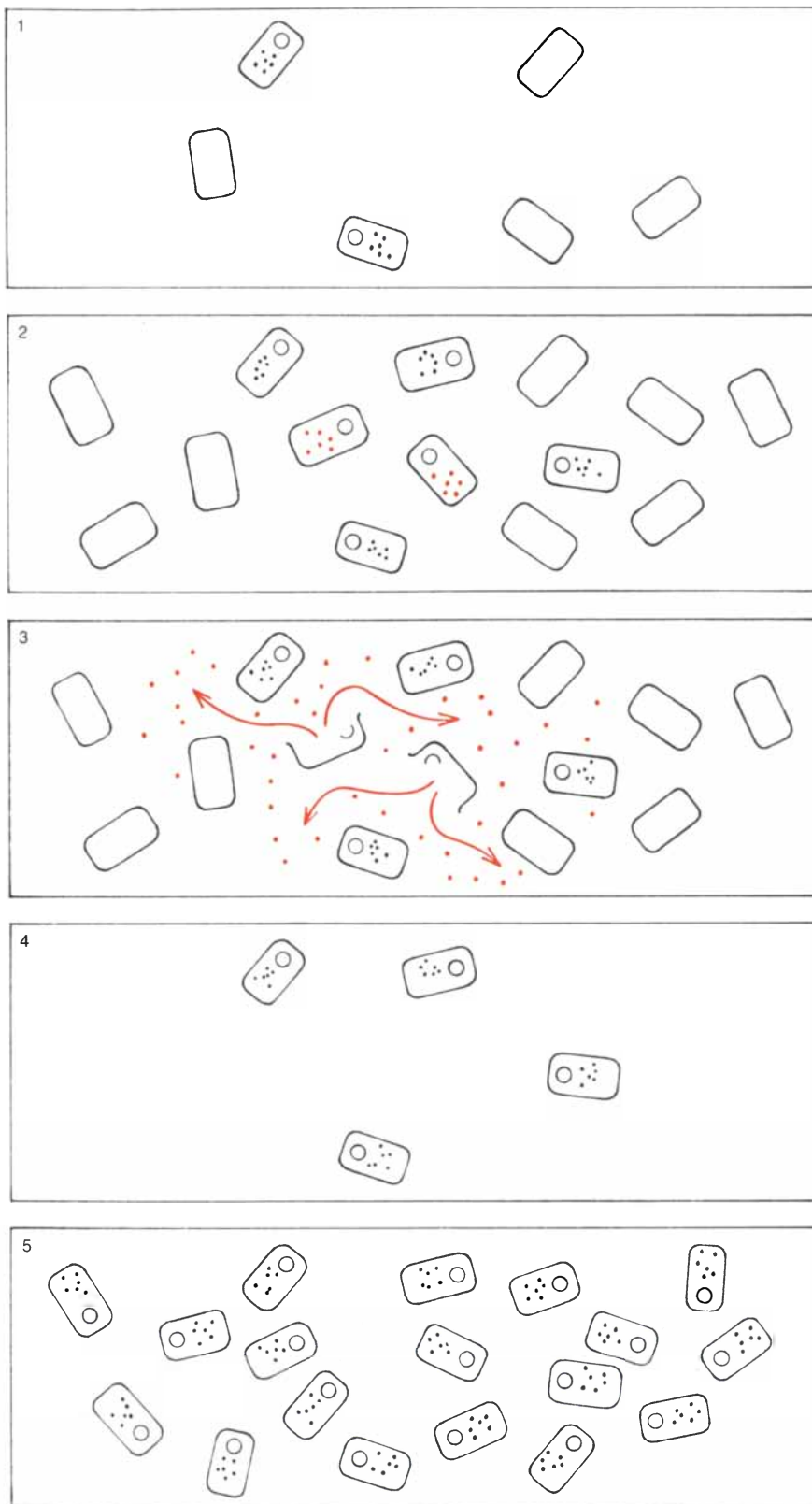
Up to 96" diameter fan containment rings of 410 stainless from Standard Steel.

From Special Metals, UDIMET® super alloy billets and bars for forging blades, buckets, rings and discs.

Type 600 stainless strip in airducting, #718 in thrust reversers and 625 in engine insulation — from Allegheny Ludlum Steel.

Upset forged hollow shaft of high alloy materials from Tube Turns.

IN METALS TECHNOLOGY, WE ARE THE FUTURE.



ALTRUISM OF A KIND is displayed by a viruslike self-replicating particle known as a plasmid (*open circles*), which lives as a parasite in a bacterium (*1*). Each plasmid manufactures an immunity protein (*black dots*). When the bacteria become overcrowded, some of the plasmids manufacture a colicin, or toxin (*color dots*), that kills their host bacteria and probably the plasmids themselves (*2*). When host bacteria die, colicin is released (*3*), thereby killing all nearby bacteria that do not contain the immunity protein and leaving only bacteria that are hosts to plasmids (*4*). The plasmids that produced colicin are destroyed, but their genetic replicas are able to multiply without competition (*5*). As example demonstrates, selection on the basis of genetic relationship operates even when individuals cannot recognize degrees of relationship.

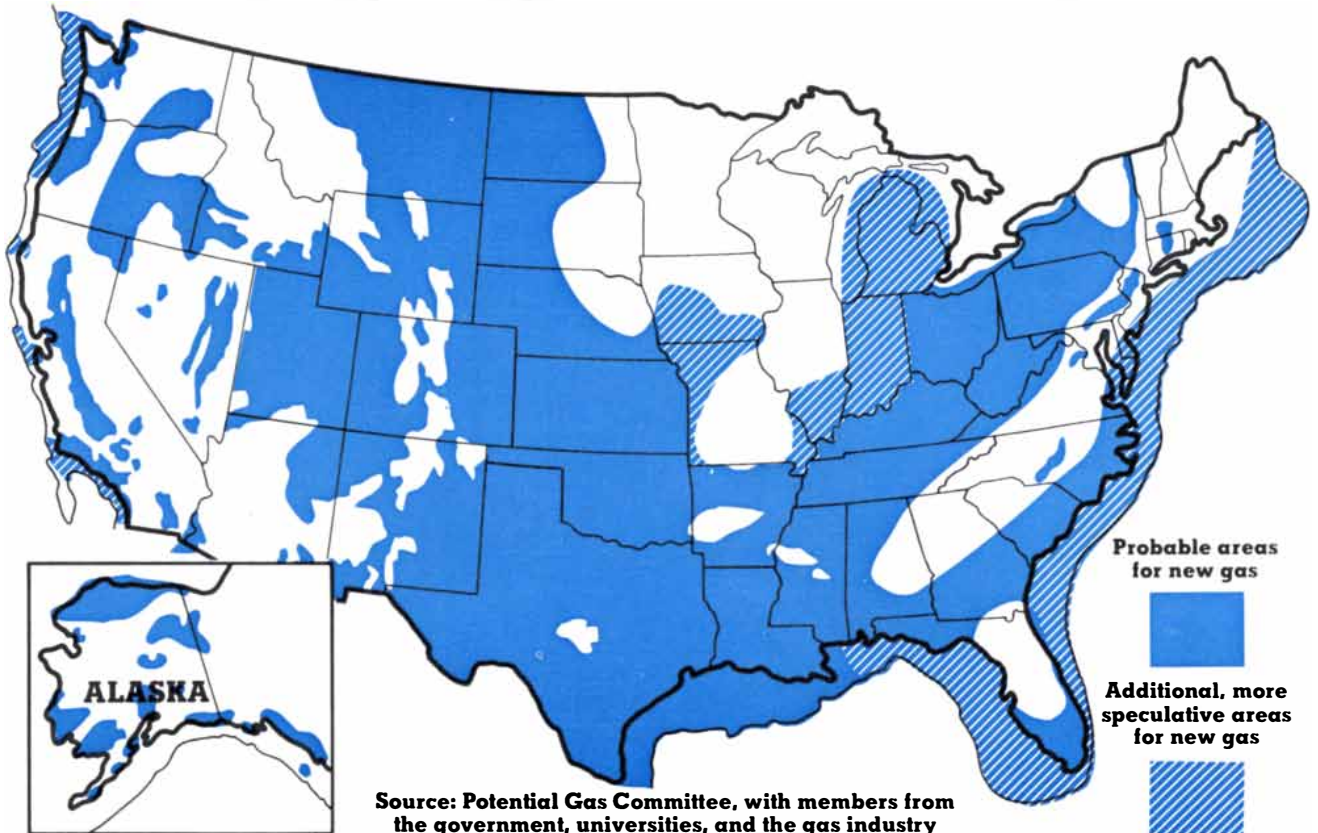
dividual altruism. Fully social insects (insects that have all three social characteristics) exhibit a reproductive division of labor, with more or less sterile individuals (workers) laboring on behalf of fecund individuals (queens). With the single exception of the termites, all fully social insect species belong to the order Hymenoptera. The order also includes many nonsocial species, and the surprising fact is that sociality has originated on a number of separate occasions among the bees, the ants and the wasps. Hamilton was able to trace the predisposition for sociality to a particular feature of the genetic system of this order of insects.

In the hymenoptera females develop from fertilized eggs and so are diploid: they have two sets of chromosomes. Males develop from unfertilized eggs and so are haploid: they have a single set of chromosomes. In a population where both sexes are diploid, such as the one described above, the coefficient of relationship, or the average fraction of shared genes, between a mother and a daughter is the same as the coefficient of relationship between any two full siblings: in both instances r equals $1/2$. As a result of the haplo-diploidy of the hymenoptera, however, a female has more genes in common with her full sisters than she has with her own daughters. Each female receives half of her genes from her haploid father and half from her diploid mother. Sisters share all of the genes they receive from their father (because he has only one set) and on the average half of the genes they receive from their mother (because she has two sets). Hence the coefficient of relationship between a mother and a daughter is still $1/2$ but the coefficient of relationship between full sisters is $(1/2) \times (1) + (1/2) \times (1/2)$, or $3/4$ [see illustration on page 182].

To grasp the import of these numbers consider a species in which a female constructs and provisions a nest cell for each of her eggs and continues to lay eggs past the time when her first daughter reaches maturity. All fully social insects display an overlap of this kind. The coefficients of relationship indicate that, other things being equal, the daughter will do the most to perpetuate her genes if instead of leaving and provisioning nest cells containing her own daughters, she stays with her mother and provisions cells containing her sisters. In this way the genetic makeup of the hymenoptera predisposes them to evolve a social system in which sterile female workers care for their full siblings.

There is another twist to this argument that is still being discussed. For a female hymenopteran the coefficient of relationship is $1/2$ with a son and $1/4$ with a brother. Hence although

THERE'S STILL TWICE AS MUCH GAS UNDER GROUND AS WE'VE USED IN THE LAST 50 YEARS.



It's harder and more costly to get, but it can make a big contribution to America's energy needs. Add gas from new technologies, and there could be enough to last indefinitely.

Some people seem to feel that America's gas deposits are nearly gone. That isn't the case. We've gotten most of the easy, inexpensive gas, it's true—but America still has huge deposits of natural gas, as this map shows.

These gas deposits lie offshore, for instance. Up in Alaska. Miles deep in the earth. They are costly and difficult to get, but they can and must be gotten.

According to the Potential Gas

Committee, there's twice as much gas still under ground as we've used in all our years of natural gas consumption. At our present rate of use, that's enough gas to last about sixty years.

New sources will add to supplies, too. Liquefied Natural Gas is already arriving from overseas, and coal gasification will make an important contribution before the end of the next decade.

Longer-term technologies offer huge potential for the 21st century. They range from "energy farms" in the ocean to geothermal zones deep in the earth that may yield enough gas to last centuries.

Wise use of America's energy is important, too, so don't waste gas.

AGA American Gas Association



she should raise sisters in preference to daughters, theoretically she should raise sons in preference to brothers. Hamilton points out that in fact in many social species the workers lay unfertilized eggs and raise these sons in preference to their brothers.

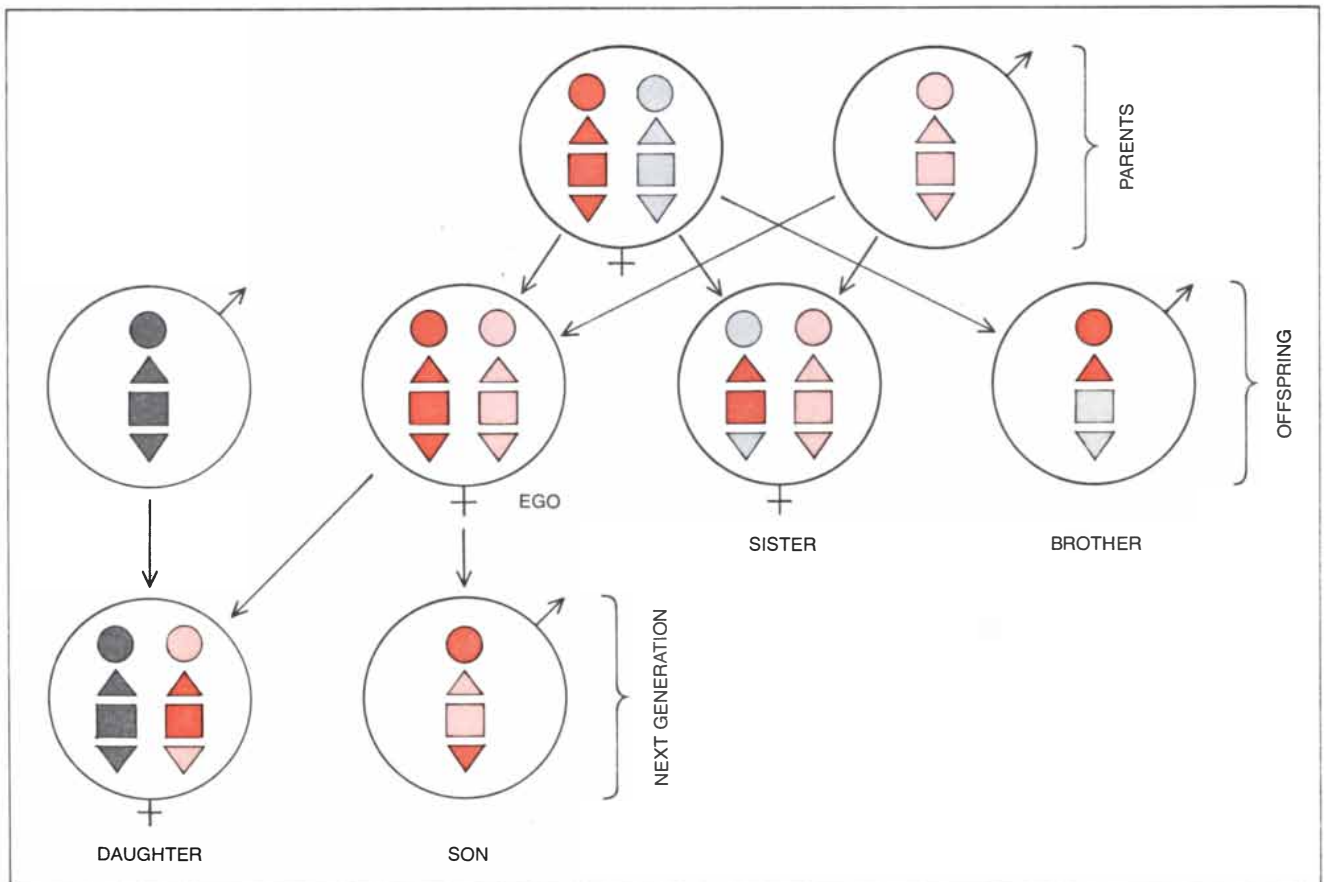
The matter has been taken a step further by Robert L. Trivers and H. Hare of Harvard University. If a female hymenopteran cannot distinguish between male and female eggs, she is obliged to allocate her time equally to males and females. She will therefore gain as much by raising her own offspring (r equals $1/2$ for sons and r equals $1/2$ for daughters) as by raising her full siblings (r equals $1/4$ for brothers and r equals $3/4$ for sisters). Trivers and Hare point out that in cases where the workers can distinguish the sex of the larvae they are raising they should raise an excess of females (r equals $3/4$ for sisters) over males (r equals $1/4$ for brothers). In

fact, they showed that if the sex ratio among the reproducing members of the colony is determined by the genes in the workers, it will be about three females for every male, whereas if it is determined by genes in the queen, it will be about one female for every male. Analysis of data on ants indeed shows an excess investment in the biomass of females at the rate of about three to one. Therefore it can be deduced that the sex ratio in ants is controlled by the workers rather than by the queen. With this distorted sex ratio the worker ants should care for their siblings, male and female, in preference to their own offspring.

In recent years Hamilton's ideas have been increasingly applied to the study of the social life of higher animals, in particular birds and mammals. One such application involves the many primate species that live in groups consisting of several adult males, several adult

females and their young. It is becoming apparent that in these species the young of one sex, usually the males, leave their natal troop when they reach sexual maturity and join another troop to breed. Craig Packer of the University of Sussex encountered this behavior pattern in his study of three troops of olive baboons (*Papio anubis*) in the Gombe National Reserve in Tanzania. Of 41 intertroop transfers observed over a six-year period 39 involved males, and all the males that reached maturity during that time left their natal troop.

It appears that young males leave their troop because the females in it refuse to mate with them and because the young males are attracted to unfamiliar females. This behavior seems to be selectively advantageous because a male and female born in the same troop are often close relatives and so would produce inbred offspring of low fitness. For the purposes of the present discussion,



FULLY SOCIAL INSECT SPECIES are characterized by cooperation, caste specialization and individual altruism. With the exception of the termites, they all belong to the order Hymenoptera. Hamilton analyzed the frequent evolution of social behavior among these insects by examining the genetic structure of the order: females develop from fertilized eggs and have two sets of chromosomes but males develop from unfertilized eggs and have only one set of chromosomes. Consider the female Ego shown in this illustration. Any female inherits two sets of (possibly reassorted) genes: one from her mother, with two sets, and one from her father, with one set. Hence the coefficient

of relationship (average fraction of shared genes) between Ego and a full sister Sib is $(1/2) \times (1/2) + (1/2) \times (1)$, or $3/4$, but the coefficient of relationship between Ego and a daughter is $1/2$. Ego has more genes in common with her sister than with her daughter. If Ego's mother continues to provision cells for eggs after Ego reaches maturity (all social insects display a reproductive overlap of this type), then Ego will do the most to perpetuate her genes if she helps to provision cells containing her sisters rather than provisioning cells containing her daughters. Genetic makeup of hymenoptera predisposes them to evolve social system in which sterile female workers care for siblings.

Now you can profit from the latest Government research results

— selected and abstracted for you from the 70,000 reports produced annually by the multi-billion \$\$\$ Federal R&D program!

NTIS ABSTRACT NEWSLETTERS

- Administration
- Agriculture & Food
- Behavior & Society
- Biomedical Technology & Human Factors
- Engineering
- Building Industry Technology
- Business & Economics
 - Chemistry
 - Civil Engineering
 - Communication
 - Computers, Control & Information Theory
 - Electrotechnology
 - Energy
 - Environmental Pollution & Control
 - Government Inventions for Licensing
 - Health Planning
 - Industrial & Mechanical Engineering
 - Library & Information Sciences
 - Materials Sciences
 - Medicine & Biology
 - NASA Earth Resources Survey Program
 - Natural Resources & Earth Sciences
 - Ocean Technology & Engineering
 - Physics
 - Problem-Solving Information for State & Local Governments
 - Transportation
 - Urban & Regional Technology & Development

Take 60 seconds to find out — for FREE — how to put this timely information on your desk!

NTIS ABSTRACT NEWSLETTERS alert you to the latest research in your field in a matter of minutes each week! You'll quickly find out what's new . . . in a clear, concise, yet comprehensive format.

As the central information source of Government-sponsored research, the National Technical Information Service (NTIS) is unmatched as a source for R & D results. And . . . when you need to know more, you can order the original research report from NTIS — conveniently, economically — in paper copy or microfiche.

Thousands of savvy professionals from leading organizations use one or more of the 26 ABSTRACT NEWSLETTERS.

They rely on it for rock-hard information so vital to keeping on top — and ahead — of the field.

Arm yourself with authoritative research information you can count on from NTIS ABSTRACT NEWSLETTERS.

Here's your 60-second "Research Tool!"

Call (202) 724-3509 for fast service or mail this coupon now!

NTIS, U.S. Department of Commerce
Dept. PR-205-78-A6, Springfield, VA 22161

Please send me **FREE** information on
NTIS ABSTRACT NEWSLETTERS!

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY
STATE
ZIP _____

Suppose that a population contains a small fraction p of behavioral "mutants" adopting strategy J and that the remainder of the population q adopts strategy I . If the total Darwinian fitness (expected number of surviving offspring) of the members of the population before a series of contests is C , then after the contests

$$W(I) = C + qE(I,I) + pE(I,J) \quad \text{and} \\ W(J) = C + qE(J,I) + pE(J,J),$$

where $E(I,J)$ is the expected payoff (change in fitness) to an individual employing strategy I in a contest with an individual employing strategy J , $W(I)$ is the total increased fitness acquired by employing strategy I and so on.

If I is an evolutionarily stable strategy, then $W(I) > W(J)$ for any mutant strategy J . In this case

$$\text{either } E(I,I) > E(J,I) \quad \text{or} \\ E(I,I) = E(J,I) \quad \text{and} \quad E(I,J) > E(J,J).$$

GAME-THEORY MODELS help to explain the use of conventions in animal contests, another type of behavior that does not seem to promote the survival of the individual displaying it. For each model there is sought an evolutionarily stable strategy, that is, a strategy that confers the highest reproductive fitness on the animals adopting it. This illustration shows the mathematical requirements for a strategy to be evolutionarily stable. More generally, an evolutionarily stable strategy can be defined as a strategy with the property that if all members of a population adopt it, then no mutant strategy can invade the population. It is assumed that members of model population engage in contests in random pairs and that subsequently each individual reproduces in proportion to payoff (change in Darwinian fitness) it has accumulated. It now appears that many types of conventional fighting are indeed evolutionarily stable strategies.

however, the most interesting aspect of this behavior pattern is not its genetic causes but its genetic effects, that is, its consequences for the genetic relationships within the troop.

As a result of the transfers the females in an olive-baboon troop will be closely related but the adult breeding males will in general not be related. In chimpanzee troops, where the males form the permanent basis of the troop and the females transfer, the situation is reversed. According to Hamilton's thesis, strong cooperation can be expected among female baboons and among male chimpanzees but not among male baboons or among female chimpanzees. The validity of this prediction is still a matter of controversy. My own guess is that it will eventually be upheld.

In spite of male baboon's lack of genetic relationship, they do display one type of cooperative behavior. When two baboons are in some kind of contest, one of them may enlist the aid of a third baboon. The soliciting baboon asks for help with an easily recognized signal, turning its head repeatedly back and forth between its opponent and its potential assistant. Packer recorded 140 instances of this type of behavior. Twenty of them involved a male A soliciting the help of another male B to take over an estrous female that was consorting with a third male C . In six of these instances the attempt was successful, and each time it was the soliciting male A that obtained the female. The fitness of the assisting male B does not appear to be increased by this behavior, and so the obvious question is: What does B get in return for its services?

The most convincing explanation of the evolution of this type of altruistic behavior between unrelated individuals

is found in the concept of reciprocal altruism formulated by Trivers. According to Trivers' hypothesis, male B , by helping male A (without incurring great personal risk), gains the assurance that on a future occasion A will help it in return. Hence male B is most probably increasing its own Darwinian fitness, and the gene giving rise to this type of altruistic behavior will probably increase in frequency.

One problem with this explanation is that there appears to be no defense against cheating. What prevents male A from accepting help but later refusing to reciprocate? The answer may be that baboon behavior patterns have evolved so that the animals help only those individuals that do reciprocate. In that case cheating would not pay. Of course, this hypothesis presupposes individuals can recognize other individuals and remember their past behavior, but it is quite reasonable to assume that baboons possess such capabilities. Packer's data certainly support this assumption. He found that the male baboons responding most frequently to solicitations for aid also received aid most frequently and that males tended to solicit the aid of particular partners that in turn solicited aid from them.

Over the past few years I have become particularly interested in the evolution of a type of ritualized animal behavior: the use of conventions in animal contests. Animals engaged in a contest over some valuable resource (such as a mate, territory or position in a hierarchy) do not always use the weapons available to them in the most effective way. They may instead act according to certain conventions (employing threat displays, refraining from attacking an

opponent in a vulnerable position and so on), often pursuing a kind of limited warfare that avoids serious injury. For example, when male fiddler crabs fight over the possession of a burrow, they use a powerful enlarged claw as a weapon. Although the claw is strong enough to crush the abdomen of an opponent, no crab has ever been known to injure another in such a fight. (It would be wrong to deduce from this example that animals are never injured in intraspecific fights or that animals never fight to the death. The conventional behavior is sufficiently common, however, to require an explanation.)

At the time when I first learned of the problem the evolution of conventional fighting was explained by arguing that if intraspecific fighting were not conventional, then a great many animals would be injured. In other words, conventional behavior evolved because unconventional behavior would, as Julian Huxley had put it, "militate against the survival of the species." As a student of Haldane's I had been taught to be distrustful of arguments that depend on "the good of the species." This particular one did not seem to be able to account for the complex anatomical and behavioral adaptations for limited conflict found in many species. I thought there should be a way to explain how natural selection operates on the individual to promote those characteristics, that is, to show that conventional behavior increases the Darwinian fitness of the individual displaying it.

It appeared, however, that an individual's fitness would be increased not by conventional fighting but by unconventional fighting. It seemed to me that, in a contest between individuals A and B , if A obeyed the rules and B "hit below the belt," then B would win the contest and pass its genes on to the next generation. This puzzle remained at the back of my mind until 1970, when an unpublished paper by G. R. Price prompted me to review it. It occurred to me then that I might gain some understanding of the problem by borrowing some of the concepts of the mathematical theory of games.

Game theory was formulated by John von Neumann and Oskar Morgenstern in the 1940's for the purpose of analyzing human conflict. The theory in particular seeks to determine the optimum strategy to pursue in conflict situations. I hoped that by applying a modified form of game theory I would be able to construct a mathematical model of animal contests and so determine what strategies would be favored by natural selection at the level of the individual. If all went well, experimental evidence and observation would support the mathematically derived conclusions.

The strategies I was seeking had little

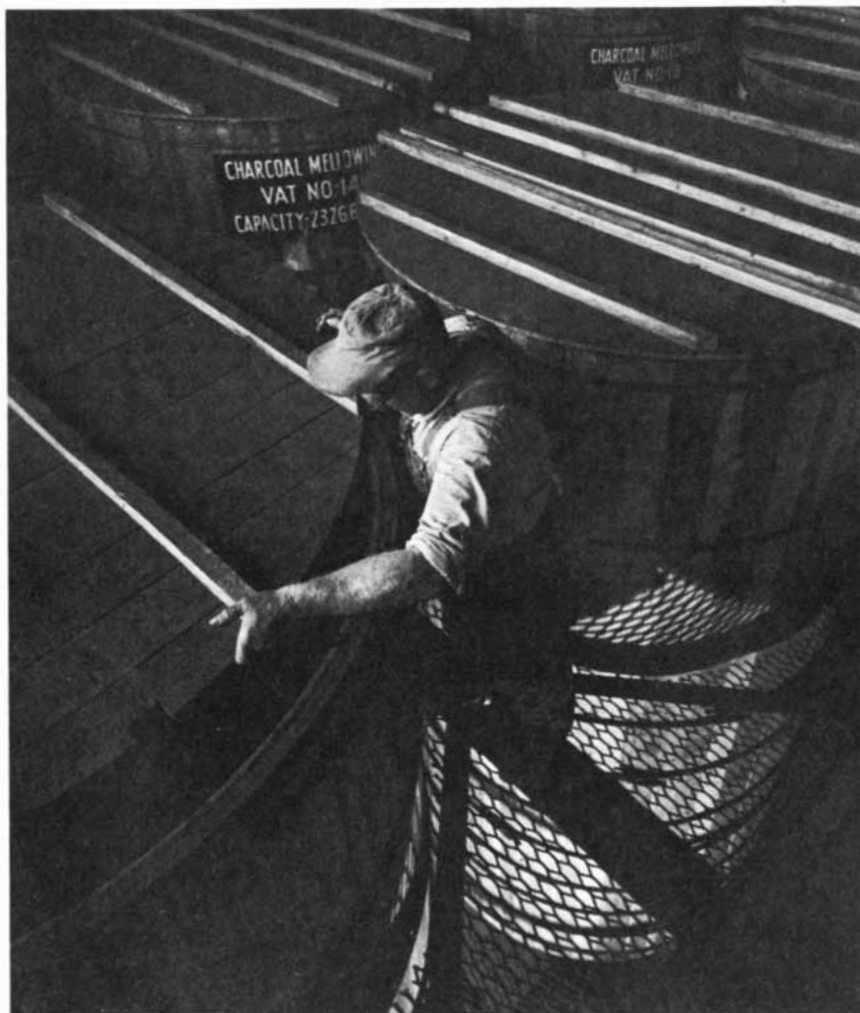
to do with the optimum strategies with which traditional game theory deals. For each game model of animal contests I hoped to determine an evolutionarily stable strategy: a strategy with the property that if most of the members of a large population adopt it, then no mutant strategy can invade the population. In other words, a strategy is evolutionarily stable if there is no mutant strategy that gives higher Darwinian fitness to the individuals adopting it.

Consider a simple model: a species that in contests between two individuals has only two possible tactics, a "hawk" tactic and a "dove" one. A hawk fights without regard to any convention and escalates the fighting until it either wins (that is, until its opponent runs away or is seriously injured) or is seriously injured. A dove never escalates; it fights conventionally, and then if its opponent escalates, it runs away before it is injured.

At the end of a contest each contestant receives a payoff. The expected payoff to individual X in a contest with individual Y is written $E(X, Y)$. The payoff is a measure of the change in the fitness of X as a result of the contest, and so it is determined by three factors: the advantage of winning, the disadvantage of being seriously injured and the disadvantage of wasting time and energy in a long contest. For the hawk-dove game suppose the effect on individual fitness is $+10$ for winning a contest and -20 for suffering serious injury. Suppose further two doves can eventually settle a contest but only after a long time and at a cost of -3 . (The exact values of the payoffs do not affect the results of the model as long as the absolute, or unsigned numerical, value of injury is greater than that of victory.)

The game can be analyzed as follows. If the two individuals in a contest both adopt dove tactics, then since doves do not escalate, there is no possibility of injury and the contest will be a long one. Each contestant has an equal chance of winning, and so the expected payoff to one of the doves D equals the probability of D winning the contest (p equals $1/2$) times the value of victory plus the cost of a long battle, that is, $E(D, D)$ equals $(1/2)(+10) + (-3)$, or $+2$. Similarly, a hawk fighting another hawk has equal chances of winning or of being injured but in any case the contest will be settled fairly quickly. Hence the expected payoff $E(H, H)$ is equal to $(1/2)(+10) + (1/2)(-20)$, or -5 . A dove fighting a hawk will flee when the hawk escalates, so that the dove's expected payoff is 0 and the victorious hawk's payoff is $+10$.

Now suppose the members of a population engage in contests in the hawk-dove game in random pairs and subse-



IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO PHOTOGRAPH our charcoal mellowing process. But this is a charcoal mellowing vat.

Into this vat we tamp finely ground charcoal. Then we seep our just-distilled whiskey slowly through the charcoal to mellow its taste before aging. Once the whiskey drips into the vat, there's no way to photograph what's happening. But when you compare Jack Daniel's to any other whiskey, you'll begin to get the picture.



CHARCOAL
MELLOWED

☾
DROP

☾
BY DROP

Tennessee Whiskey • 90 Proof • Distilled and Bottled by Jack Daniel Distillery
Lem Motlow, Prop., Inc., Lynchburg (Pop. 361), Tennessee 37352
Placed in the National Register of Historic Places by the United States Government.

Authors... LOOKING FOR A PUBLISHER?

Learn how to have your book published.

You are invited to send for a free illustrated guidebook which explains how your book can be published, promoted and marketed. Whether your subject is fiction, non-fiction or poetry, scientific, scholarly, specialized, (even controversial) this handsome 52-page brochure will show you how to arrange for prompt publication.

Unpublished authors, especially, will find this booklet valuable and informative. For your free copy, write to: **VANTAGE PRESS, Inc.** Dept. F-53 516 W. 34 St., New York, N.Y. 10001



Save on Calculators TEXAS INSTRUMENTS

| Model | Your Cost | Model | Your Cost |
|--------------------|-----------|---------------------|-----------|
| TI 25 | \$ 29.95 | TI 1680 | 27.95 |
| SR 40 | 19.96 | TI 1750 | 19.95 |
| TI 50 | 29.98 | TI 1790 Datachron | 39.95 |
| TI 55 | 43.95 | TI 2010 Alarm Clock | 28.95 |
| TI 57 | 48.85 | TI 5015 | 57.95 |
| TI 58 | 87.95 | TI 5025 | 78.95 |
| TI 59 | 209.95 | TI 5040 | 89.95 |
| TI 50 SP | 17.95 | TI 5050M | 76.95 |
| PC 100A | 146.95 | TI 5100 | 39.95 |
| TI 1030 | 15.95 | Speak & Spell | 48.95 |
| Programmer | 48.95 | Spelling Bee | 27.95 |
| MBA | 57.95 | Data Man | 18.95 |
| TI 58/59 Libraries | 28.95 | Data Clip | 27.95 |
| Money Manager | 17.95 | Little Professor | 12.59 |
| Bus. Analyst | 27.95 | | |



TI Accessories at discount prices
TI watches—all models—men's and women's—\$9.95 up.
One free TI 503-1 digital watch with single purchase of \$650 from this ad.
All TI units come complete, fully guaranteed by Texas Instruments.

| HEWLETT-PACKARD | | NEW MODELS | |
|-----------------|-----------|------------|-----------|
| Model | Your Cost | Model | Your Cost |
| HP 10 | 139.95 | HP 80 | 235.95 |
| HP 19C | 221.95 | HP 91 | 259.95 |
| HP 29C | 144.95 | HP 92 | 409.95 |
| HP 67 | 352.95 | HP 97 | 584.95 |

HP accessories at discount prices. One year guarantee by H-P. All units come complete. We will beat any deal. Try us at any time.

| SPECIALS | |
|--------------------------|-------------|
| Philips-Norelco #185 | 10.95 |
| Philips-Norelco #95 | 14.95 |
| Philips-Norelco #111 | 18.90 |
| Philips-Norelco #88 | 295.00 |
| Philips-Norelco 100-302 | 41.95 |
| Philips-Norelco 101-303 | 459.95 |
| Philips-Norelco 101-304 | 429.95 |
| Craig Dict. All Models | Call us |
| Sanyo Dict. All Models | Call us |
| Pearlcoorder Dict. | from 129.95 |
| RCA Selectavision VBT200 | 749.95 |
| Sony Betamax 8000 | Call us |
| GE 45" TV screen, great | Call us |
| Sony 19" TVs, all models | Call us |
| Alan Prog. Videogame | 169.95 |
| Printing calculators | from 99.95 |
| Seko & Zenith watches | from 99.95 |
| RCA & Zenith TVs | from 99.95 |

FREE one \$14.95 Proscalloper coffee maker with purchase of one case of Coffee Plus (24 1-lb cans) at \$17.95 per lb. Free delivery without continental U.S.
No one can beat Olympic Sales Co. prices and fast service. Try us. Ask for our famous catalog. Prices are f.o.b. L.A. Add \$4.95 for shipping hand-held calculators. Calif. residents add 6% sales tax. Goods subject to availability. We will beat any price if competition has goods on hand.
Outside Calif. call toll-free (800) 424-8045 or (800) 421-8071. In Calif. call (213) 381-3111.
VISA and MASTERCARD cards accepted.
OLYMPIC SALES COMPANY INC.
216 South Oxford Ave. • P.O. Box 74545
Los Angeles, CA 90004 • (213) 381-3911 • Telex 67 3477

quently each individual reproduces its kind (individuals employing the same strategy) in proportion to the payoff it has accumulated. If there is an evolutionarily stable strategy for the game, the population will evolve toward it. The question, then, is: Is there an evolutionarily stable strategy for the hawk-dove game?

It is evident that consistently playing hawk is not an evolutionarily stable strategy: a population of hawks would not be safe against all mutant strategies. Remember that in a hawk population the expected payoff per contest to a hawk $E(H,H)$ is -5 but the expected payoff to a dove mutant $E(D,H)$ is 0 . Hence dove mutants would reproduce more often than hawks. A similar argument shows that consistently playing dove is also not an evolutionarily stable strategy.

There is a precise mathematical definition for an evolutionarily stable strategy: A strategy I is evolutionarily stable if, for any mutant strategy J , either $E(I,I)$ is greater than $E(J,I)$ or $E(I,I)$ equals $E(J,I)$ and $E(I,J)$ is greater than $E(J,J)$. Although neither of the pure strategies labeled "Always play hawk" or "Always play dove" fulfills one of these requirements, there is a mixed strategy that does. A mixed strategy is one that prescribes different tactics to be followed in a game according to a specified probability distribution. The mixed strategy that is evolutionarily stable for the hawk-dove game is play hawk with

probability $8/13$ and play dove with probability $5/13$. I shall not discuss the derivation of this strategy here, but it is not difficult to see that the strategy does fulfill the second requirement of being evolutionarily stable against, say, a mutant hawk strategy.

If the mixed strategy is called M , it will suffice to show that $E(M,M)$ equals $E(H,M)$ and $E(M,H)$ is greater than $E(H,H)$. This can be done by applying the definition of strategy M : the payoff $E(M,M)$ is equal to $(8/13)E(H,M) + (5/13)E(D,M)$, and $E(H,M)$ is equal to $(8/13)E(H,H) + (5/13)E(H,D)$ and $E(D,M)$ is equal to $(8/13)E(D,H) + (5/13)E(D,D)$. The values already computed for the hawk-dove game can now be substituted into these equations so that $E(M,M)$ is equal to $(8/13)(10/13) + (5/13)(10/13)$, or $10/13$. The preceding calculation showed that $E(H,M)$ equals $10/13$, and so $E(M,M)$ and $E(H,M)$ are equal. Furthermore, the payoff $E(M,H)$ equals $(8/13)E(H,H) + (5/13)E(D,H)$, or $-40/13$, and $E(H,H)$ equals -5 , and so $E(M,H)$ is greater than $E(H,H)$. In other words, the strategy hawk cannot invade a population employing the mixed strategy M .

The hawk-dove model predicts that mixed strategies will be found in real animal contests, either in the form of different animals adopting different tactics (such as hawk and dove) or in the form of individuals varying their tactics. Animal behavior in many contest situations is indeed variable, but of course that does not prove that an evolutionarily

| | | |
|----------------------|---|---|
| SERIOUS INJURY = -20 | | $E(H,H) = \frac{1}{2}(+10) + \frac{1}{2}(-20) = -5$ |
| VICTORY = +10 | → | $E(H,D) = +10$ |
| LONG CONTEST = -3 | | $E(D,H) = 0$ |
| | | $E(D,D) = \frac{1}{2}(+10) + (-3) = +2$ |

| | HAWK (H) | DOVE (D) |
|----------|----------|----------|
| HAWK (H) | -5 | +10 |
| DOVE (D) | 0 | +2 |

IN THE HAWK-DOVE GAME, illustrated here, there are only two tactics that can be employed in contests between two individuals: a "hawk" tactic and a "dove" one. A hawk fights without regard to any convention and escalates a contest until it wins or is seriously injured. A dove fights conventionally, never escalating; if its opponent escalates, it runs away before it is injured; two doves can settle a contest but only after a long period of time. The changes in a contestant's Darwinian fitness as a result of serious injury, of a long contest and of victory are shown at the upper left in the illustration. (The exact values of these factors do not affect the model results as long as the unsigned numerical value of injury is greater than that of victory.) Calculations of the expected payoffs to individuals in different contests are shown at the upper right. The payoffs are displayed in the matrix at the bottom. Each payoff is to the individual employing the tactic directly to the left in the matrix in a contest with an individual employing the tactic directly above. For example, +10 (color) equals $E(H,D)$, the expected payoff to a hawk H in contest with a dove D . In hawk-dove game neither of pure strategies designated "Always play hawk" or "Always play dove" is evolutionarily stable. Only evolutionarily stable strategy is mixed strategy: play hawk with probability $8/13$ and play dove with probability $5/13$.



You may want a cabinet . . .
you may need a system.

BUZZWORD: "Materials management system." An engineer's euphemism. A salesman's jargon. But what is it?

Well, first off, it isn't a lot of cabinetry. It's something much more. It starts with needs, not wants. Or habits. Or casework catalogs.

At MONITOR, we start with serious investigation into the nature

of the building, whether it's an existing structure, or a dream that's pinned to a drawing board.

Of course, MONITOR products have been the industry standard for years. The twin disciplines of architecture and structural engineering have merged with state-of-the-art manufacturing technologies to establish the

MONITOR reputation.

But you expect component excellence. Don't you need more? MONITOR thinks so.

With the help of MONITOR planning consultants, your system will deliver function, cost-effectiveness, and beauty. Not only this year, but for the life of your building. Guaranteed.

MONITOR

The MONITOR alternative: look into it.

TO:
Larry J. Kelley,
Sales/Marketing Dir.

Monitor Products, Inc.
P.O. Box 9038
Tacoma, WA 98409

Tell me more about the
Monitor approach to materials
management.

NAME _____

TITLE _____

ORGANIZATION _____

ADDRESS _____

PHONE _____

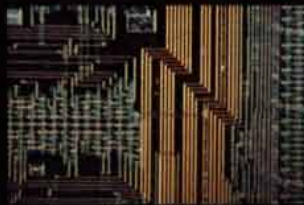
These are areas of special interest:

hospital clinic school laboratory industrial
 office other _____

new construction administrator board member
 existing facility architect other _____

hexa·photo·cybernetic

Technology this advanced deserves its own word.



The incredible new Canon A-1. It's on the cutting edge of technology, with state-of-the-art electronics and computerized operation.

Yet, although the way we build it is complex, the way you use it is the ultimate in simplicity. If pushbutton-easy fine photography is what you're after, the A-1 can give it to you six ways.

1 Shutter Priority automation: You pick the speed to freeze or blur action or prevent camera shake, the A-1 picks the perfect aperture automatically.

2 Aperture Priority automation: Select the aperture you want for a soft back-

ground or total overall sharpness, the A-1 will give you the speed that's correct.

3 Programmed automation: On the A-1, this unique exposure mode picks both aperture and speed in ideal combinations depending on the light. You don't have to set anything.

4 Stopped-Down automation: This mode lets you get automatic exposure with any lens or accessory you can

mount on the camera. Great for astrophotography, photomicrography, close-ups.



5 Flash automation: The A-1 has the easiest elec-



tronic flash of any camera of its type. With special Canon flash units, your aperture and speed are set automatically. Just mount the flash, turn it on and shoot for perfect exposures every time.

6 For any type of photography that's not already covered, there's a manual.

There's more. Digital control and viewfinder display. Versatile control features. Accessories like a rugged motor drive, compact motorized film winder and interchangeable date/data back. Plus forty Canon FD lenses for unsurpassed image quality and scope.

You won't find another camera like it on the face of the earth. Because only Canon has the technology to make it. Luckily, you don't have to go to the ends of the earth to get an A-1. Only as far as your local Canon dealer.



THE OFFICIAL
35MM CAMERA OF
THE 1980 OLYMPIC
WINTER GAMES

Canon A-1
So advanced, it's simple.

Canon USA, Inc. - 10 Nevada Drive, Lake Success, New York 11040
140 Industrial Drive, Elmhurst, Illinois 60120 • 123 Paularino Avenue East, Costa Mesa, California 92626
Bldg. B-2, 1050 Ala Moana Blvd., Honolulu, Hawaii 96814 • Canon Optics & Business Machines Canada, Ltd., Ontario

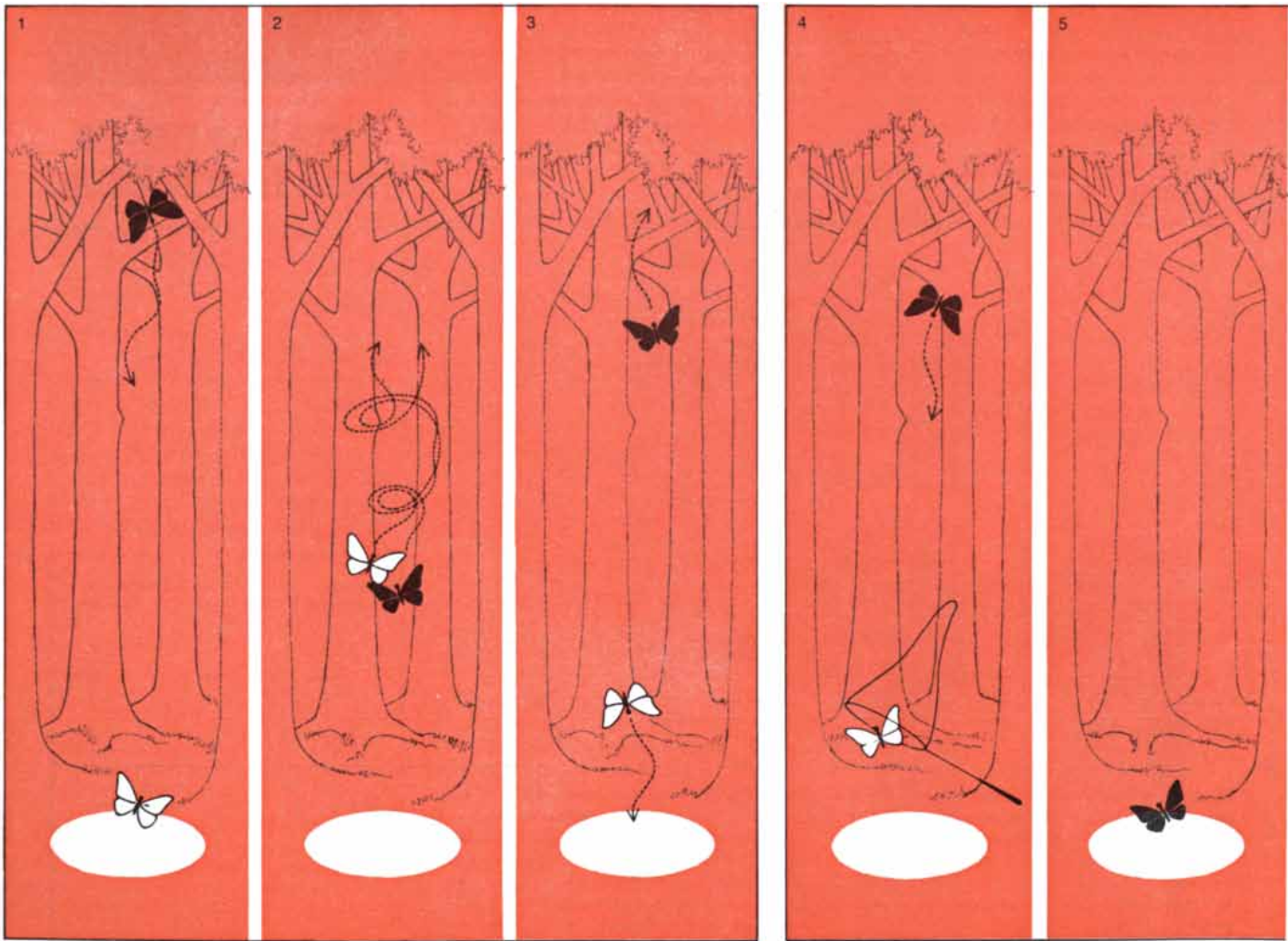
cause they affect neither the outcome of escalation nor the payoffs of a contest. For the purposes of this discussion the uncorrelated asymmetries are of special interest because they often serve to settle contests conventionally.

Perhaps the best example of an uncorrelated asymmetry is found in a contest over a resource between the "owner" of the resource and an interloper. In calling this an uncorrelated asymmetry I do not mean that ownership never alters the outcome of escalation or the payoffs of contests; I simply mean that ownership will serve to settle contests even when it does not alter those factors. To demonstrate the effect of such an uncorrelated asymmetry I shall return to the hawk-dove game and add to it a third strategy called bourgeois: if the individual is the owner of the resource in question, it adopts the hawk tactic; otherwise it adopts the dove tactic.

In the hawk-dove-bourgeois game it is assumed that each contest is between an owner and an interloper, that each individual is equally likely to be in either role and that each individual knows which role it is playing. The payoffs for contests involving hawks and doves are unchanged by the addition of the new strategy, but additional payoffs must be calculated for contests that involve bourgeois contestants [see illustration on preceding page]. For example, in a contest between a bourgeois and a hawk there is an equal chance the bourgeois will be the owner (and so playing hawk) or the interloper (and so playing dove); hence $E(B,H)$ equals $(1/2)E(H,H) + (1/2)E(D,H)$, or $(1/2)(-5) + (1/2)(0)$, or -2.5 . The remaining payoffs are calculated in a similar manner. The main point, however, is that there can never be an escalated contest between two opponents playing bourgeois, because if

one is the owner and playing hawk, then the other is the interloper and playing dove. Therefore the payoff $E(B,B)$ is equal to $(1/2)E(H,D) + (1/2)E(D,H)$, or $(1/2)(10) + (1/2)(0)$, or 5. When this figure is compared with the other payoffs, it is not difficult to see that consistently playing bourgeois is the only evolutionarily stable strategy for this game. Thus ownership is taken as a conventional cue for settling contests.

Hans Kummer of the University of Zurich has observed a beautiful example of the bourgeois strategy in the hamadryas baboon (*Papio hamadryas*). In this species a single male forms a permanent bond with one or more females and is not normally challenged by other males. Kummer performed the following experiment with three unacquainted baboons. Male A and a female were put in an enclosure and male B was put in a



EXAMPLE OF BOURGEOIS STRATEGY has been discovered by N. B. Davies of the University of Oxford. Males of the speckled wood butterfly (*Pararge aegeria*) follow the bourgeois strategy in territorial disputes over sunlit spots on the forest floor. If a male from the forest canopy descends into an occupied sunlit spot (1), it is challenged by

the owner of the spot. The two butterflies execute a short spiral flight up toward the forest canopy (2), after which the original owner returns to the sunlit spot and the interloper returns to the canopy (3). There is additional evidence to suggest that ownership is accepted as a conventional cue in this species and that the spiral flight serves somehow

cage from which he could see what was happening in the enclosure but could not interfere. In a relatively short time (about 20 minutes) a bond was established between male *A* and the female. Male *B* was then released into the enclosure. He did not attempt to annex the female and in fact avoided any kind of confrontation with *A*.

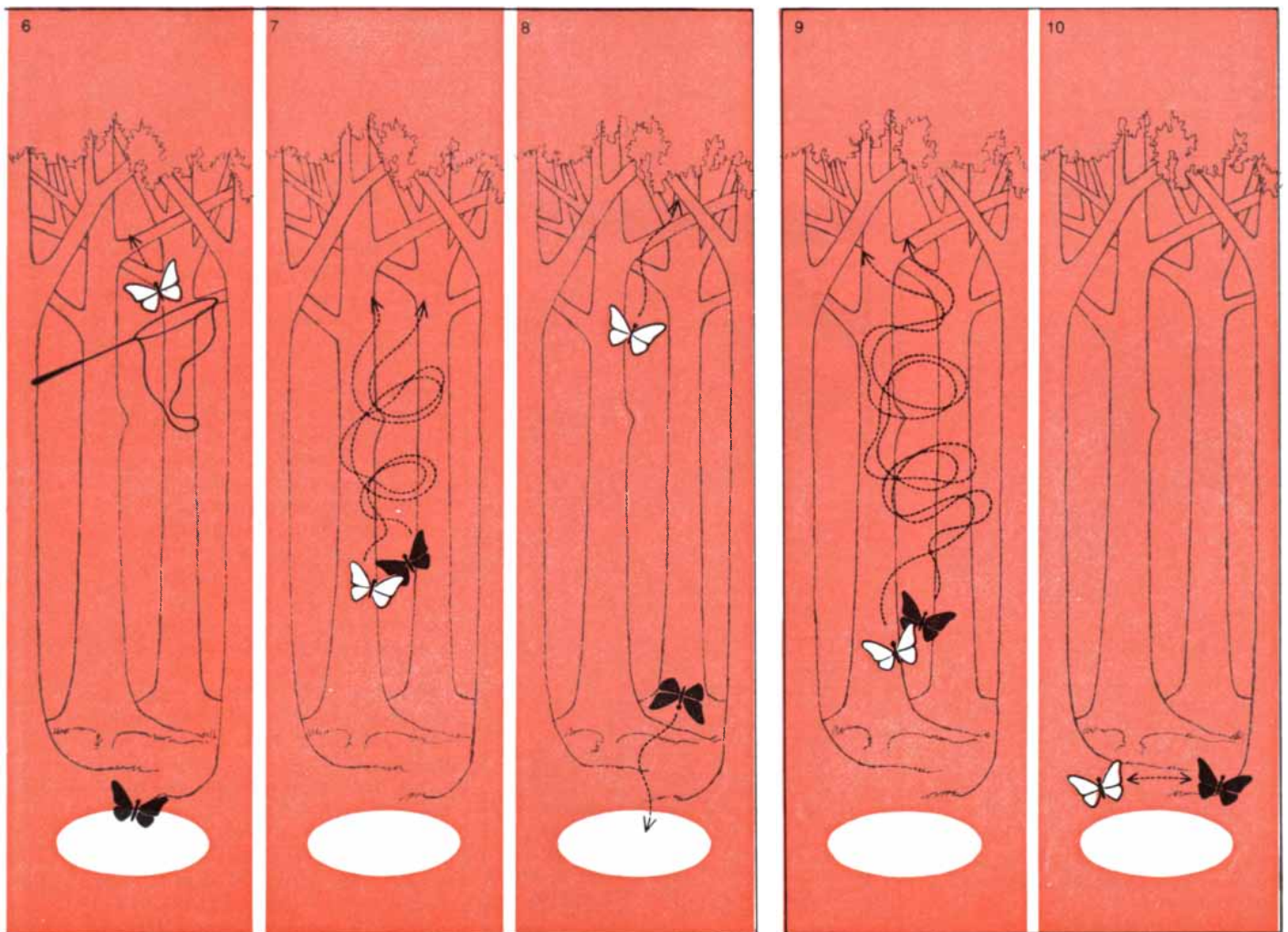
There are two possible explanations for male *B*'s behavior. It may be that, as the model predicts, ownership is taken as a conventional cue for the settlement of contests. On the other hand, male *B* may have perceived that male *A* was stronger and would probably have won an escalated contest. Kummer was able to eliminate the second possibility by repeating the experiment with the same two males and a different female several weeks later. Now, however, the roles of the male baboons were reversed and *B* was placed in the enclosure with the fe-

male and *A* was placed in the cage. This time it was *B* that annexed the female and was not challenged by *A*. The bourgeois principle was indeed operating. (It should be noted that there is more to the story; since these experiments were done Kummer has found that female preference also plays a role.)

N. B. Davies of the University of Oxford has discovered another example of the bourgeois strategy in the speckled wood butterfly (*Pararge aegeria*). Males of the species claim and defend sunlit spots on the forest floor, where they can court more females than they can in the forest canopy. There are never enough spots for all the males to occupy at any one time, and so there are always males patrolling the forest canopy. On occasion an interloping male flies into an occupied sunlit spot and is challenged by the owner. The two males then make a brief spiral flight up toward the cano-

py, after which one flies up into the canopy and the other settles back down into the spot. By marking male butterflies Davies was able to show that it is invariably the original owner that returns to the sunlit spot after a spiral flight.

Once again there are two plausible explanations for such behavior. It is possible that ownership is accepted as a cue and that the spiral flight serves somehow to inform the interloper that the sunlit spot is occupied. Or it is possible that only relatively strong butterflies hold sunlit spots and that the spiral flight serves to demonstrate their strength. Davies favors the first explanation: that the speckled wood butterfly is operating according to the bourgeois principle. He has two reasons for doubting that only strong butterflies hold sunlit spots. To begin with, he noted that most of the males he marked in the canopy were eventually observed holding spots.



to inform the interloper that the sunlit spot is occupied. If the owner is removed from a spot (4), another male will descend to occupy it (5). When the original owner is placed back in the spot (6), a spiral flight ensues (7), and this time it is the new owner that returns to occupy the spot (8). If two male butterflies consider themselves to be

owners of a single sunlit spot, one challenges the other and they execute an extremely long spiral flight (9) from which either one can emerge the winner (10). It appears that, just as the hawk-dove-bourgeois game predicts, a male speckled wood butterfly that considers itself to be the owner of a sunlit spot is willing to escalate a contest.

EXXON has research opportunities in the Corporate Research Laboratories

Exxon Research and Engineering Company has career opportunities for creative, experienced engineers, chemists, and physical scientists with a strong mathematical background. We are looking for candidates interested in new physical and chemical phenomena and capable of applying their mathematical skills to the definition and experimental confirmations of novel ideas.

The following qualifications are required:

- A strong educational background in engineering, chemical or physical science, with a Doctoral degree.
- At least 2-10 years of research experience with a record of recent discoveries.

Benefits and opportunities for advancement are excellent.

If you are interested in these opportunities and have the necessary qualifications, please submit your resume in confidence to: Professional Employment Representative, Department ER 90, Exxon Research and Engineering Company, P.O. Box 45, Linden, N.J. 07036.

EXXON RESEARCH and ENGINEERING COMPANY

EXXON

We are an equal opportunity employer, m/f



Explore Man's Past

Our collection of anthropology skulls includes *Australopithecus bosei* and examples of early man such as *Homo erectus*, Neanderthal, and Cro-Magnon. Skulls are molded of durable vinyl.

Write for a free 1978-79 Carolina Catalog containing our large selection of anthropological teaching materials.

Carolina Biological Supply Company
2700 York Road
Burlington, North Carolina 27215

Please send a free Carolina Catalog.

Name _____
Institution _____
Address _____
City _____
State _____ Zip _____

At Last! A Full-Feature Workbench at an Affordable Price!



- Huge 12½ sq. ft. surface area
 - Solid rock maple construction (225 lbs!)
 - 2 large-capacity vises
 - Rugged 2" thick laminated top
 - Massive 9" x 18" vise jaw will hold even delicate work
 - Adjustable leg levelers adjust workbench to uneven floor surfaces
 - Easily disassembles for moving
 - Available in kit form, too!
 - Optional tool well & tool drawer also available
- Until now, quality workbenches have usually been too expensive and too small. This huge, extremely versatile bench is available direct from the factory at an incredibly low price.

Made in U.S.A.

Garden Way Research, Dept. 84409W
Charlotte, Vermont 05445

TO: Garden Way Research, Dept. 84409W
Charlotte, VT 05445

Please send me your free information about the New Garden Way Home Workbench, including details on the build-it-yourself kits.

Name _____
Address _____
City _____
State _____ Zip _____

Moreover, he performed an experiment in which he removed the owner from a sunlit spot, waited until a new male descended from the canopy and then released the original owner back into the spot. On each occasion the new owner won the ensuing dispute and the original owner retreated.

This last experiment suggests that a male of this species considers that it owns a sunlit spot when it has settled unchallenged in the spot for a few seconds. What happens if two males consider themselves to be owners of the same spot? Davies investigated the question by surreptitiously introducing a second male into occupied territory. Sooner or later one of the owners would notice the other and challenge it. In all cases there ensued a protracted spiral flight lasting an average of 10 times longer than a normal flight. It appears that a butterfly perceiving itself to be an owner is prepared to escalate.

Not all asymmetric contests are as simple as the ones I have described so far. For example, contests between male fiddler crabs of the species *Uca pugilator* can involve an asymmetry between the owner of a burrow and a wandering crab and also asymmetries in the crabs' size and strength. It appears that a large component of the behavior of the crabs is concerned with assessing the asymmetries. Gary W. Hyatt and Michael Salmon of the University of Illinois found that in 403 fights between males of this species the burrow owner prevailed in 349 instances. In the 54 fights won by the wandering male that crab was larger than the burrow owner in 50 instances and smaller in only one. It is evident that asymmetries in ownership and fighting ability are relevant, but it will not be an easy task to develop and test a game-theory model that can help to explain the form and duration of the contests.

There are many relevant factors in animal contests that I have not discussed. For example, in some instances the contested resource is divisible, so that sharing it may be preferable to fighting over it. Some animals provide false information about their size (as with a ruff or a mane) or their intentions. Game-theory models will have to be devised that take account of these features. There are also different types of animal behavior for which game-theory models are appropriate. For example, parental care is not normally regarded as a contest because parents have a common interest in the survival of their offspring. The activity has areas of conflict as well as areas of common interest, however, and I believe a game-theory analysis is illuminating. Finally, in seeking the differences and similarities between man and other animals, it may be helpful to analyze the "games" they can play.

World's First Solar-Powered Watch Guarantees To Outperform Any Watch Sold Today...Or Costs You Nothing!

The SUNWATCH... Acclaimed As The Most Accurate, Most Versatile, Most Rugged Watch Ever Made.

These Exclusive Features Make All Other Watches Obsolete...

- Clearly Visible by Day or Night
- Unique Side-Window View, Simplifies Reading
- 100% SUN-POWERED, No Batteries That Need Replacing
- No Need Ever To Reset the Built-In Calendar — Not Even in 31-Day Months and Leap Years!

Solar Age Efficiency — Space Age Styling...

The SUNWATCH puts an end to all the difficulties other watches create. You'll never worry about accuracy again. With this precision timepiece you'll always be secure, knowing that for the rest of your life you'll be on time...almost to the second! Also, there will be no more pushing buttons to tell the time, and no straining your eyes to read the numbers in bright sun or dark rooms.

After more than 10 years of very extensive and costly research, Roger Riehl, noted expert in solar energy, integrated circuitry, and computer chip technology, has developed the beautiful High-Performance SUNWATCH, which is now the most advanced watch available for sale to the public.

The Fascinating Technological Story...

Because of an Exclusive and Important Calibration Breakthrough, the SUNWATCH is the FIRST WATCH IN HISTORY THAT IS ACCURATE TO 1 SECOND PER MONTH! (That's 5 Times Better Than The Latest Quartz Accutron).

Tiny Silicon Power Cells are the incredible Power Source; they're constantly being energized from natural Sunlight, Daylight, or an Ordinary Light Bulb while you're wearing your watch.

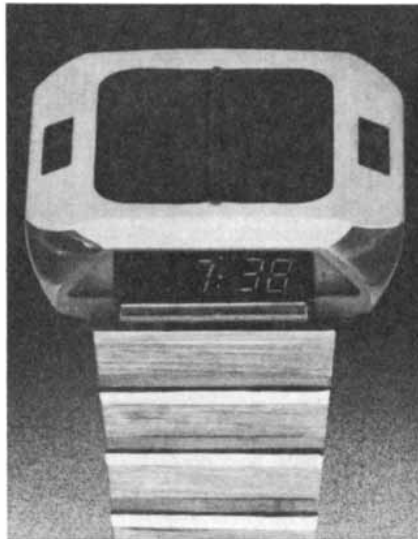
Also, a Specialized Micro Circuit Computer has been electronically programmed to display the correct month and day with NO resetting for the next 123 years!

- Natural Side-View Window lets you tell the time, day, and date without twisting your arm into an obvious, awkward position.
- Four Varying Light Intensities built into the viewing window, which automatically adjusts to the available light. Numbers are CLEARLY VISIBLE in Bright Sun or Pitch Black.
- Exclusive "C/MOS Brain" Computer-On-A-Chip displays the correct month and date, PLUS it automatically adjusts the watch calendar for long and short months AND Leap Year until 2100A.D.!
- Continuous Seconds Display — Useful for Pulse-taking, Stopwatch timing, etc.
- Miniature Solar Cells are automatically charged by sunlight, daylight, even ordinary light bulbs — they last virtually forever. You never need to replace batteries. This advanced Power Storage System is of the same type installed in Communication Satellites.

• Magnetically Operated Slide Bars activate SUNWATCH's many functions, including hours, minutes, seconds, day, date, month, speed control, seconds countoff, leap year.

• Permanently Sealed Lexan Module, protected by U.S. and Foreign Patents until 1992, encapsulates all energy cells, solar panels, quartz crystal, Computer-On-A-Chip, Readouts, etc. This makes SUNWATCH the MOST INDESTRUCTIBLE WATCH EVER!

• Completely Waterproof (You Can Safely Suspend It In Boiling Water for 30 Minutes!)



• Shock Resistant to 5000 G's (Crash It Into a Rug-Surfaced Brick Wall at 90 mph without noticeable effect!)

• Temperature and Pressure Resistant (Freeze SUNWATCH in a block of ice for a year or Wear in Water 750 FEET DEEP without damage.)

As you have read, SUNWATCH is truly the most revolutionary, the most remarkable watch ever made. Virtually a Perpetual Time Machine, Years ahead of the usual replaceable batteries, jewels, and tuning forks. You must see it for yourself and you can do so at no risk whatsoever:

WE ARE MOST IMPRESSED WITH THIS INCREDIBLE SOLAR TIMEPIECE, AND WE'VE SEEN HOW POSITIVE OUR CUSTOMERS HAVE REACTED TO OWNING AND WEARING IT, therefore we are making this offer available to the readers of this publication. TRY THE SUNWATCH AT OUR RISK. Then, if you decide to keep it, Save \$69.05!

SUNWATCH sells in selected stores for \$199.00 But you can wear it at our risk for 15 days, then, if you're not completely satisfied, return it for full money back. No questions will be asked, and your refund will be sent out to you immediately!

The Exciting SUNWATCH offers Split-Second Accuracy based on Solar Energy and Advanced Design Features, all packaged in a striking, contemporary styled Timepiece that is Virtually Indestructible even under the most severe conditions. The Perfect Watch of a lifetime for Business People, Professionals, Teachers, Athletes, etc.

FREE CUSTOM ENGRAVING:



At your request, each watch will be hand-engraved with your name (or any name you specify) to label and personalize it yours for a lifetime.

Limited Warranty is YOUR Protection

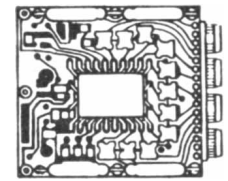
The Sun Watch is covered by a 2 year limited warranty issued by Riehl Time Corporation (Manufacturer of the Synchronar 2100), and included with your watch. A copy of the warranty may also be obtained free of charge by writing to Starshine Group, 924 Anacapa St., Santa Barbara, Calif. 93101. This warranty gives you specific legal rights, and you may also have other rights which vary from state to state.

NEVER NEEDS BATTERIES



Tiny silicon solar cells gather and store energy from sunlight, daylight, even an ordinary lightbulb. What a relief never to replace batteries!

NO RESETTING — EVER



Micro circuit computer is programmed to display the correct month and day with no resetting until 2100 A.D.

CREDIT CARD ORDERS CALL TOLL FREE 1-800-528-6050. Ariz. Residents Call Collect 602-955-9710.

MAIL THIS AMAZING NO RISK COUPON TODAY

Starshine Group.

924 ANACAPA ST., DEPT. S 501, SANTA BARBARA, CA 93101

Please rush me _____ SUNWATCH(S) in smart, slimly-styled stainless steel — the same watch being sold in leading retail stores for \$199.00 — for only \$129.95 each. I will wear the watch for 15 days; then if not completely satisfied, may return it for a full refund.

Please send me _____ SUNWATCH(S), gold plated with matching band — now selling in leading retail stores for \$249.00 — only \$159.95 each (saving \$89.05). If not completely satisfied, return it for a full refund. Please add \$3.95 per watch shipping & insurance.

Enclosed is \$ _____ Check or Money Order (Calif. residents add 6% sales tax).

CHARGE IT: (Check One)

American Express VISA (BankAmericard)

Master Charge Diner's Club Carte Blanche

Credit Card # _____ Bank # _____

Issue Date _____ Exp. Date _____

Signature _____

Name to be engraved _____

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

City/State/Zip _____

© Starshine Inc., 1977

The Evolution of Man

A wealth of new fossil evidence indicates that manlike creatures had already branched off from the other primates by four million years ago. Homo sapiens himself arose only some 100,000 years ago

by Sherwood L. Washburn

Perhaps the most significant single fact about human evolution has a paradoxical quality: the brain with which man now begins to understand his own lengthy biological past developed under conditions that have long ceased to exist. That brain evolved both in size and in neurological complexity over some millions of years, during most of which time our ancestors lived under a daily obligation to act and react on the basis of exceedingly limited information. What is more, much of the information was wrong.

Consider what that meant. Before the information being fed to man's evolving brain began to be refined by an advancing technology our ancestors lived in a world that seemed to them small and flat and that they could assess only in very personal terms. Sharing the world with them were divine spirits, ghosts and monsters. Yet the brain that developed these concepts was the same brain that today deals with the subtleties of modern mathematics and physics. And it is this same technological progress that allows us to recognize human evolution.

One relevant example of the paradox is the extraordinary expansion over the past two centuries of man's perception of time. As Ernst Mayr points out in the introductory article of this issue of *Scientific American*, at the beginning of the 18th century the accepted view was that the time that had elapsed between the creation of the earth and the present was no more than a few thousand years. At the end of the 19th century the perceived interval had been enlarged a thousandfold and stood at about 40 million years. With the discovery that the slow and constant decay of certain radioactive isotopes constitutes a clock it became necessary to enlarge the interval another hundredfold, so that today we reckon the age of the earth to be about 4.6 billion years.

The human mind cannot literally comprehend such an interval; it is as ineffable as the trillions and quadrillions of dollars that are juggled in world economics. Man's common sense perceives time as being short: a rhythm of birth,

growth and death. To this sense of biological time can be added a sense of social time: a less tangible interval of three to five generations that is important to the actors in the drama of human society. Longer intervals do not have the same emotional impact. The real time scale of the universe that has been developed by science can be regarded as having liberated the perception of time from the limitations of the human mind.

The modern perception of time is of course only one in a series of mental emancipations that have led man to a deeper understanding of his own evolutionary history. In what follows I shall review information bearing on human evolution that has been gathered by workers in several fields of study, and I shall also assess the contribution of each field to our overall grasp of the subject today. No one can be an expert in all these fields, and this article might better be regarded as a personal evaluation than as an objective summary.

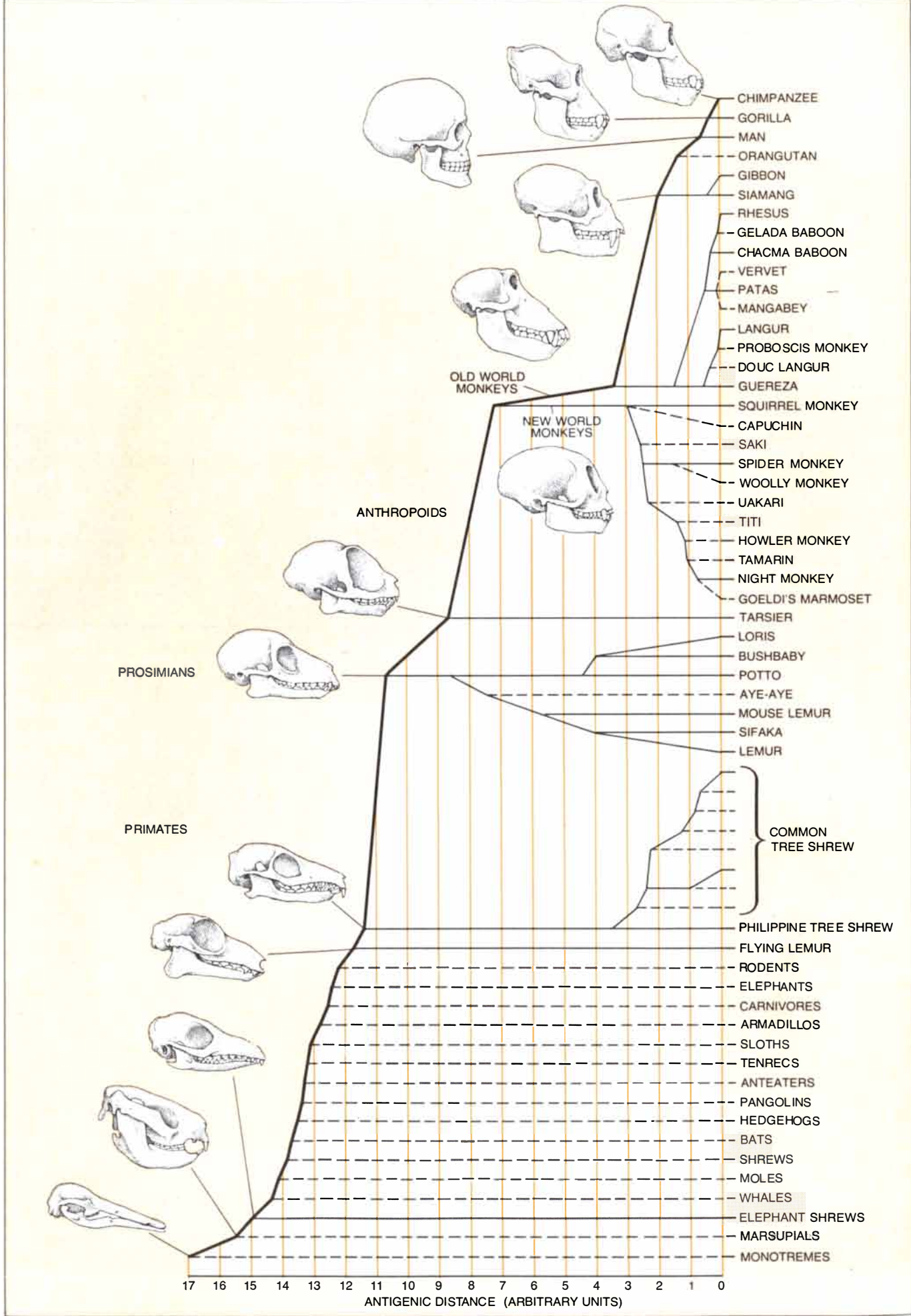
Few things defy common sense more than the concept that the continents of the earth are constantly in motion and that their positions have shifted drastically on a time scale short compared with the age of the earth. One consequence of yesterday's common sense is that all traditional theories of human evolution have assumed that the positions of the continents are fixed. To be sure, "land bridges" between continents and shallow seas that invaded continents were postulated, but the positions of the great continental plates were not affected. Although it has been nearly 70 years since Alfred Wegener proposed that continental drift was a reality, it is only over the past 20 years, as the mechanism of plate tectonics has been developed

and the movement of continents has actually been measured, that the concept of moving continents has become accepted and even respectable.

The combined data from radioactive-isotope dating and plate tectonics have fundamentally changed the background of human evolutionary studies. For example, everyone used to think that the monkeys of the New World had evolved directly from the primitive prosimians that had once flourished in North America. (The prosimians are the least advanced of the order Primates, which includes the apes and man. All living prosimians are confined to the Old World.) We now know, however, that 35 to 40 million years ago Africa was as close to South America as North America was. Some of the primates that were ancestral to the New World monkeys might just as easily have been accidentally rafted (perhaps on a tree felled by a flood) to South America from Africa as from North America. The propinquity of the three continents, which was unthinkable before continental drift was accepted, does not prove that the ancestral stock of the New World monkeys emigrated from Africa; nevertheless, it does present that entirely new and important possibility.

Another example of the effect of plate tectonics on human evolutionary hypotheses has to do with recent and repeated assertions that Africa was the focus of human origins. What the history of continental drift indicates is that there were broad connections between Africa and Eurasia from the time of their collision some 18 million years ago (when some ancestral elephants left Africa and spread over Eurasia) until the flooding of the Mediterranean basin five or six million years ago. It happens that

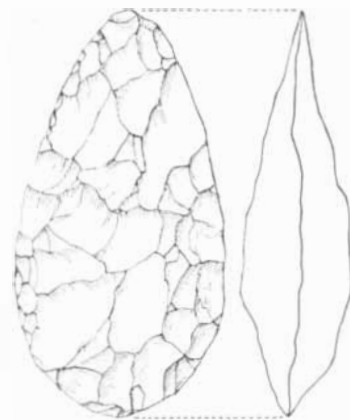
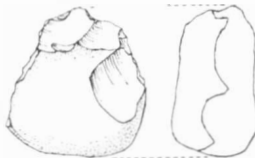
IMMUNOLOGICAL DISTANCES between selected mammals are indicated by the separation, as measured along the horizontal axis, between the branches of this "divergence tree." For example, the monotremes (primitive egg-laying mammals) are removed from the marsupials by a distance (in arbitrary units) of only 1.5 but are removed from the chimpanzee by a distance of nearly 17. The distance between man and the Old World monkeys is a little more than 3, between man and the Asiatic gibbons 2, and between man and the gorillas and the chimpanzees of Africa less than 1. The data are from Morris Goodman of Wayne State University.



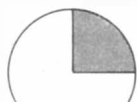
USE OF OBJECTS
(ARTIFACTS MADE
OF STONE AND
OTHER MATERIALS)



(WOOD?)



BRAIN
SIZE



(350 C.C.?)



450 C.C.

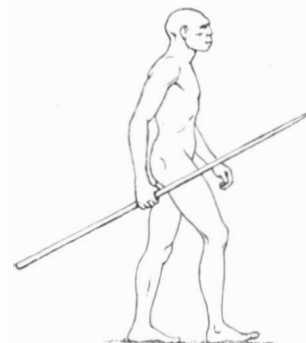
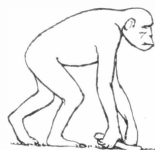


750 C.C.

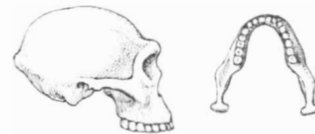


850 C.C. - 1,100 C.C.

LOCOMOTION



ANATOMY



(?)



MORE THAN 4,000,000

3,000,000

1,500,000

(?) ←

4.0

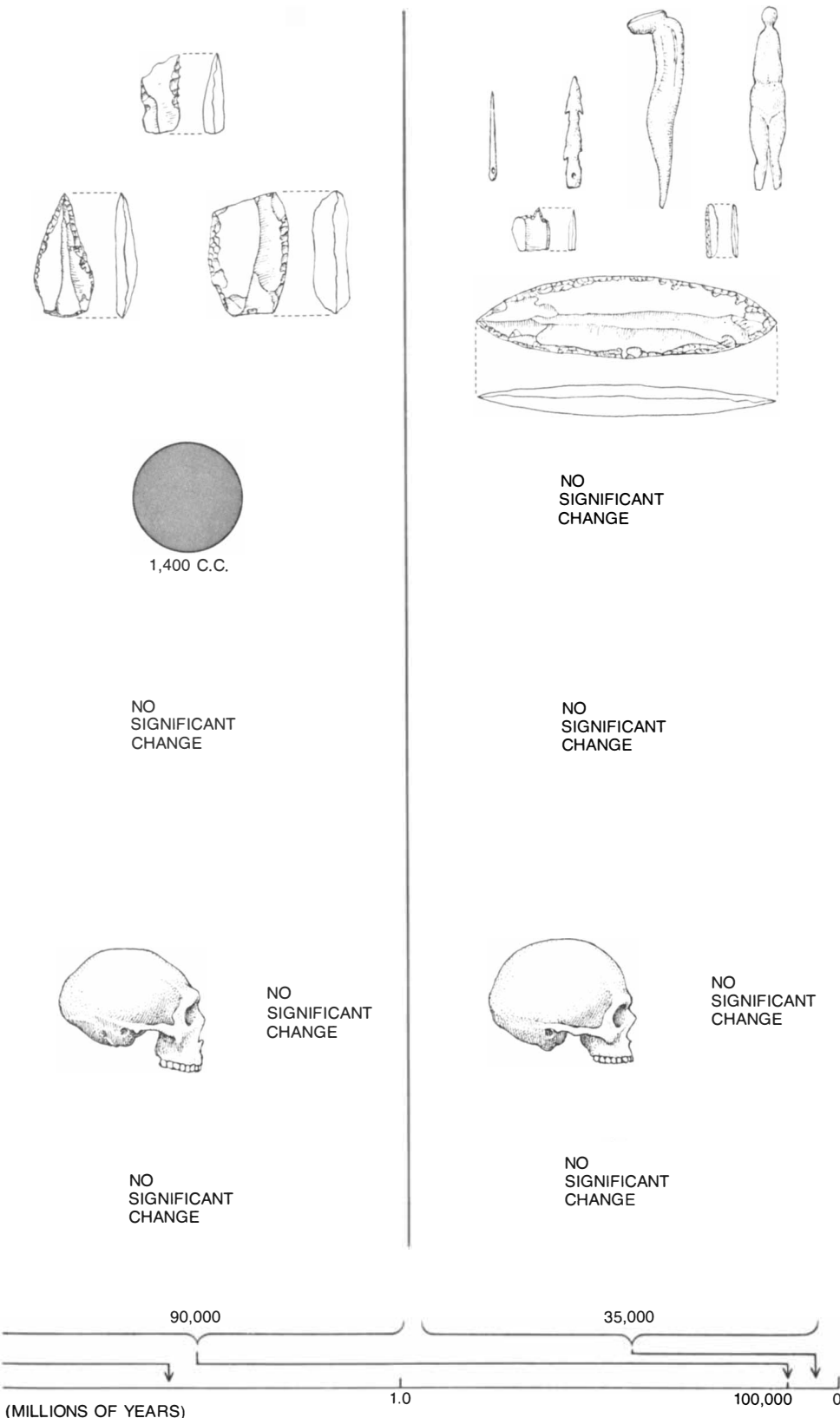
3.0

YEARS BEFORE PRESENT

2.0

HUMAN EVOLUTION, projected over a possible span of 10 million years, begins at a slow pace when a still undiscovered hominid branches off from the hominoid stock ancestral to man, the chimpanzee and the gorilla at some time more than four million years ago (*far left*). It is assumed that the ancestral hominid had a small brain and walked on its knuckles. This mode of locomotion enables a quadruped to move about while holding objects in its hands, leading to the further assumption that the hominid outdid living chimpanzees in manipulating sticks and other objects. By four million years ago the African fossil record reveals the presence of an advanced hominid:

Australopithecus. This subhuman had a pelvis that allowed an upright posture and a bipedal gait. The size of the brain had increased to some 450 cubic centimeters. Stone tools soon appear in the archaeological record; they are simple implements made from pebbles and cobbles. The tools may have been made by a second hominid group, chiefly notable for having a much larger brain: 750 c.c. Next, about 1.5 million years ago, the first true man, *Homo erectus*, appeared. Still primitive with respect to the morphology of its cranium and jaw, *H. erectus* had an essentially modern pelvis and a striding gait. Its brain size approaches the modern average in a number of instances.



Many stone tools that are contemporaneous with the fossils of *H. erectus* are "cores" from which flakes have been removed on two sides; they are representative of the Acheulian tool industry. Not until some 100,000 years ago did *Homo sapiens* appear, in the form of Neanderthal man. The shape of Neanderthal's skull is not quite modern but the size of its brain is. Most of the tools found at Neanderthal sites represent the Mousterian industry; they are made from flakes of flint rather than cores. Only 40,000 years ago modern man, *Homo sapiens sapiens*, arrived on the scene. His skull is less robust than that of Neanderthal and his brain is slightly smaller. Many of his stone tools are slender blades; some, known as laurel-leaf points, appear to be ceremonial rather than utilitarian. Among his bone artifacts are needles, harpoon heads, awls and statuettes. About 10,000 years ago man's transition from hunting to farming began.

the fossil remains of *Ramapithecus*, the Miocene-Pliocene ape commonly believed to be an ancestor of the hominid line, that is, the line of man and his extinct close relatives, are found from India and Pakistan through the Near East and the Balkans to Africa. The continuity in the distribution of these fossils suggests that the geography of Eurasia and Africa then was substantially different from what it is today. Moreover, the list of identical Indian and African faunas can be extended far beyond this single extinct ape: both regions harbor macaque monkeys, lions, leopards, cheetahs, jackals, wild dogs and hyenas. The possibility that man originated solely in Africa therefore seems less likely than it once did. In other words, the longer man's ancestors existed as intelligent, upright-walking, tool-using hunters, the less likely it is that their distribution was confined to any one continent.

Comparative anatomy is a field of study considerably older than plate tectonics. Its roots are in the 19th century, and it has been the discipline most concerned with the similarities and differences between man and his fellow primates. Its basic assumption has been that a sufficiently large quantity of information will inevitably lead to a correct conclusion; it gives little attention to questions of how anatomical data are related to evolutionary theory or to phylogeny. For example, the shape of one human tooth, the lower first premolar, has been cited as proof that man never went through an apelike stage in the course of his evolution. As late as 1972 this datum was offered as evidence that man and his ancestors had been separated from the other primates for at least 35 million years. Since then late Pliocene hominid fossils have been found that are about 3.7 million years old, and their lower first premolars show moderately apelike characteristics. It was not the description of the tooth that was wrong but the conclusions drawn from it (not to mention the belief that it is reasonable to base major phylogenetic determinations on the anatomy of a single tooth).

Comparative anatomy nonetheless makes many valuable connections. For example, the bones of the human arm are much like those of an ape's arm but are very different from the comparable bones of a monkey. Monkey arm bones are very similar to those of many other primates and indeed to those of many other mammals; their form is basic to quadrupedal locomotion. In contrast, the form of human and ape arm bones is basic to the motions of climbing. This finding is a significant one, but it can lead to two quite opposite conclusions: (1) man and apes are related or (2) man and apes have followed a parallel course of evolution, that is, the structures of the arm evolved in the same way even

though the two evolutionary lines had long since separated. Deciding between the two alternatives is made all the more difficult by the fact that the comparison is being made between two living animals, each of which has evolved to an unknown degree since its divergence from a common ancestry. Fortunately powerful new analytical tools have come into existence that are a great help in resolving such dilemmas. To these I shall return, under the heading of molecular anthropology; for the moment it is necessary only to say that when the patterns of primate biology being compared are functional ones, the fit between the conclusions drawn from comparative anatomy and those drawn from molecular anthropology is quite close.

Until a few decades ago the fossil record of the primates was poor and that of the hominids, including man, was even poorer. For example, when Sir Arthur Keith undertook to array the existing hominid fossils along their probable lines of descent some 50 years ago, he had to deal with only three genera in the Miocene epoch, and he was able to spread the five (at that time) hominid genera across a later Pliocene-to-Recent time interval of less than half a million years. (Between the Pliocene and the Recent epochs was the Pleistocene; to it and the Recent combined was allotted 200,000 years.) The five genera were *Homo erectus* (then represented only by specimens from Java named *Pithecanthropus*), Neanderthal man, Piltdown

man (then still accepted as a valid genus named *Eoanthropus*), Rhodesian man (*Homo rhodesiensis*, a form no longer considered a distinct species) and finally the genus and species *Homo sapiens* (from which, as can be seen, Keith excluded the Neanderthals). Keith had Java man branching off from the main human stem in Miocene times and indicated the extinction of the line at the start of the Pleistocene. The Neanderthals, today classified as *Homo sapiens neanderthalensis*, he saw as branching off in the mid-Pliocene, shortly before the appearance of Rhodesian man and well before that of Piltdown man; he had all three genera extinct in Pleistocene times.

Keith's arrangement was marvelous in its simplicity: each fossil that had to be accounted for stood at the end of its own evolutionary branch, and the time of branching was deduced from its anatomy. (Piltdown man was a problem: its genuinely modern cranium put this faked specimen's branching point higher up on the tree than Rhodesian man's, but its genuinely nonhuman jawbone demanded that the branching be put in the Pliocene.) This kind of typological thinking died slowly with the discovery of many new hominid fossils and the rise of radioactive-isotope dating, which have extended the duration of the Pleistocene from about 200,000 years to about two million. Theodosius Dobzhansky's 1944 paper "On Species and Races of Living and Fossil Man" ushered in the new era and ended nearly a

century of analysis that had been primarily typological.

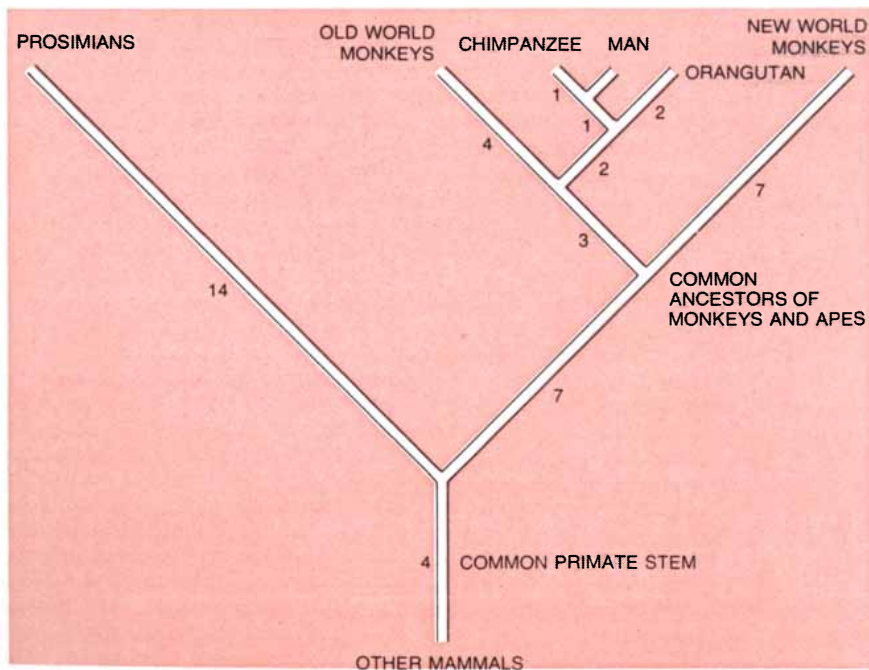
Today there are hundreds of primate fossils. Many of them are accurately dated and more are being discovered every year. It is no longer even practical to list the individual specimens, which was the custom until a few years ago. Problems still remain with respect to the hominid fossil record, perhaps in part because human beings are obsessively curious about the details of their own ancestry. If any animal other than the human one were involved, the hominid fossil record over the past four million years would be considered adequate and even generous.

How is the evidence of those four million years to be read? To begin with, it can now be said with some certainty that hominids have walked upright for at least three million years. That is the age of a pelvis of the early hominid *Australopithecus* recently unearthed in the Afar region of Ethiopia by Donald C. Johanson of Case Western Reserve University. Prior to Johanson's find the best evidence of upright walking was a younger *Australopithecus* pelvis uncovered at Sterkfontein in South Africa. The two fossils are nearly identical. The inference is inescapable that bipedal locomotion is not just another human anatomical adaptation but the most fundamental one. The early bipeds all had small brains (average: 450 cubic centimeters).

Not much later, perhaps about 2.5 million years ago, the bipeds were making stone tools and hunting animals for food. By about two million years ago hominid craniums with a larger capacity appeared; by 1.5 million years ago *Homo erectus* was on the scene, the brains had doubled in size and the stone tools now include bifaces, tools that have been flaked on both sides. These bifaces belong to the core-tool industry known as the Acheulian. (The characteristic form was first recognized at a French Paleolithic site, St.-Acheul.) From about two million to one million years ago another kind of early biped was also present; its robust anatomy identifies it as a separate species of *Australopithecus*. It is readily distinguishable from the less robust bipeds by its massive jaw and molar teeth that are very large compared with the incisors.

This summary of the hominid fossil record is undoubtedly oversimplified, but I think the evidence supports the main outline. What difficulties there are arise mainly from the fragmentary nature of many of the fossils. For example, Johanson has found one skeleton in the Afar region complete enough to allow reconstruction of that hominid's general proportions. The reconstruction shows that it had relatively long arms, a fact that could not be determined from the hundreds of previously discovered fragmentary remains of *Australopithecus*.

Dating also causes problems. For ex-



CLOSER VIEW of primate divergence is afforded by this schematic structure. The distance between man and the chimpanzee has a value of 1; this places both man and chimpanzee at a remove of 4 from the orangutan, and the orangutan and the Old World monkeys at a remove of 7 from the ancestor that both have in common with the New World monkeys. All anthropoids are at a remove of 7 from the ancestor they have in common with all prosimians (less advanced primates such as the lemurs) and at a remove of 11 from the most primitive primates.

The C2-4P

The Professional Portable
by Ohio Scientific



Ohio Scientific now offers you the world's most powerful portable personal computer in both BASIC-in-ROM and mini-floppy configurations.

C2-4P Mod 2 Standard Features:

- Minimally equipped with 8K BASIC-in-ROM, 4K RAM, machine code monitor, video display interface, cassette interface and keyboard with upper and lower case characters. (Video monitor and cassette recorder optional extras.)
- The fastest full feature BASIC in the microcomputer industry.
- The C2-4P Mod 2 features the most sophisticated video display in personal computing with 32 rows by 64 columns of upper case, lower case, graphics and gaming characters for an effective screen resolution of 256 by 512 elements.
- The CPU's direct screen access, coupled with its ultra-fast BASIC and high resolution, makes the C2-4P capable of spectacular video animation directly in BASIC.
- The C2-4P features computer "BUS" architecture. It internally utilizes a 4 slot backplane. Two slots are used in the base machine leaving 2 slots open for expansion.

■ Comes fully assembled and tested. BASIC and machine code are always accessible immediately after powerup.

■ A new high density static RAM board and two economical minifloppy options give the C2-4P tremendous expansion capability without sacrificing portability.

The C2-4P offers the user mainframe performance in a portable package. This performance makes the C2-4P suitable for use in home computing, education, scientific and industrial research and small business applications.

Other small personal computers can satisfy the requirements of the computer novice, but no other personal portable can match the C2-4P in professional and computer enthusiast applications.

Yet the C2-4P and its accessories are priced only slightly above the mass marketed "beginner" or "home" computers.

For more information, contact your local Ohio Scientific dealer or the factory at (216) 562-3101.

OHIO SCIENTIFIC
1333 S. Chillicothe Road • Aurora, Ohio 44202



*Add a little life
to your style.*

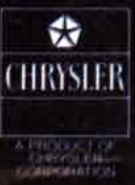


22
MPG
HWY

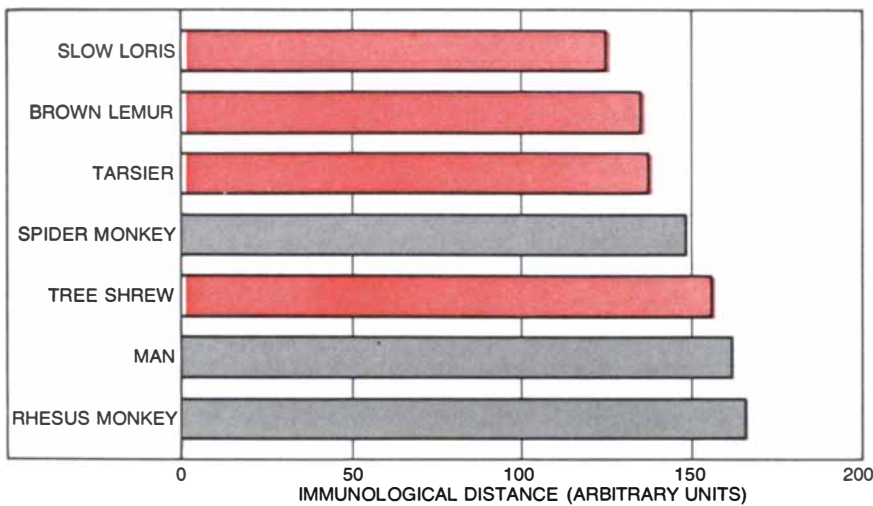
17
MPG
CITY

No other car brings more life to your style than the new-size Chrysler LeBaron. It fits in the size and price class of cars like Cutlass Supreme, comparably equipped. But we gave it a young, aggressive style all its own. With plenty of interesting options (like soft leather seating) to make it fit *your* style. Chrysler LeBaron. Add it to your life.

*EPA estimates for 6-cylinder engine with optional automatic transmission. Your actual mileage may differ depending on your driving habits, the condition of your car and its optional equipment. Mileage lower and optional automatic transmission mandatory in California.



CHRYSLER LeBARON



RATE OF EVOLUTION appears to be independent of the number of generations per unit time according to immunological-distance data. Bars show the distances, calculated by Vincent M. Sarich of the University of California at Berkeley, separating the carnivores from various primates. Man and the rhesus monkey were the most distant, respectively 162 and 166 units removed, although each human generation is five times longer than a rhesus generation. Four prosimians (color), also far shorter-lived than man, were even less distant from the carnivores.

ample, there are no radioactive-isotope dates for the hominid fossils found in South Africa. There is disagreement among specialists about the date of a particularly important marker layer of volcanic tuff in the East Turkana region of Kenya, where many important hominid fossils are currently being found. My response (or my bias) is to try to see the general order and to add complications only when they are absolutely inescapable.

The first conclusion I draw from this simplified picture is that upright walking evolved millions of years before a large brain, stone tools or other characteristics we think of as being human. If one accepts this conclusion, the problem of tracing human origins is primarily one of unearthing fossil evidence for that complex locomotor adaptation. How much time the adaptation required and what its intermediate stages may have been cannot be determined as long as the fossil leg bones are missing. The adaptation may have begun at any time from five to 10 million years ago. Fossil-bearing deposits of that age exist, and so all that is needed to clarify this aspect of human evolution is money for the search and a bit of luck.

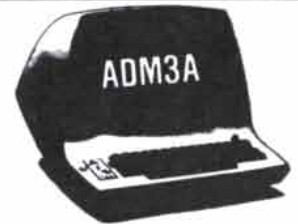
The second conclusion I draw from my simplified outline is that stone tools and hunting long antedate the appearance of a large brain. Excavating in East Turkana, Glynn Isaac of the University of California at Berkeley and his colleagues uncovered a scatter of crude stone tools including both flakes and the cores that had yielded the flakes, and together with the tools were bits of animal bone. Unfortunately the creatures that deposited this material, which may be as much as 2.5 million years old,

left no evidence of their own anatomy.

The East Turkana tools are very early but it is most unlikely that they are the earliest. For example, at Olduvai in neighboring Tanzania many of the stone tools from Bed I are unworked stones. They could not have been identified as tools except for the fact that they were found in a layer of volcanic ash otherwise free of stones, so that someone must have brought them there from somewhere else. In the absence of some similar circumstance the earliest stone tools are likely to go unrecognized.

My third conclusion stems both from the fossil record and from what is known about the anatomy of the human brain. As I have indicated, in my view large brains follow long after stone tools. Tools that are hard to make, such as those of the Acheulian industry, follow the earlier simple tools only after at least a million years have passed. It looks as if the successful way of life the earlier tools made possible acted in some kind of feedback relation with the evolution of the brain. What can be seen in the cortex of the human cerebrum mirrors this evolutionary success. Just as the proportions of the human hand, with its large and muscular thumb, reflect a selection for success in the use of tools, so does the anatomy of the human brain reflect a selection for success in manual skills.

Here a further point arises that is often forgotten. The only direct evidence for the importance of increasing brain size comes from the archaeological record. The hypothesis of a correlation between tool use and a large brain argues that the archaeological progression (from no stone tools to simple stone tools to tools of increasing refinement) is correlated with the doubling of hominid



LEAR SIEGLER TERMINALS

ADM3A, Kit \$745.00
 ADM3A, assembled 835.00
 ADM1A 1,445.00
 Call for other models pricing, complete microprocessors line, peripherals & terminals.

Texas Instruments

TI-57 \$52.00 SR-40 \$19.95
 TI-58 87.50 MBA 52.95
 TI-59 in stock . 208.50 TI-55 45.00
 SR-60A . . . 1995.00 TI-1750 LCD . . . 16.50
 TI-Programmer . 48.00 TI-25 LCD 26.50
 PC-100A . . . 145.50 TI-745 Terminal . . 1750.00

HEWLETT PACKARD

We are franchised H.P. dealer!
 All accessories at discount
 HP-31E New . 49.50 HP-38E Financial . . . 98.50
 HP-32E New . 65.50 HP-67 352.00
 HP-33E New . 82.50 HP-97 584.50
 HP-37E New . 61.50 HP-29C 149.00

SCM TYPEWRITER SPECIAL

SCM-2200 \$249.00
 SCM-1200 219.00
 CLASSIC 12 144.00

All units shipped in original cartons with accessories according to manufacturer's specifications. Send money order, personal check (2 weeks to clear). In Illinois add 5% sales tax. Add \$4.50 min. shipping charges per unit. WE SHIP UPS. Subject to availability. Above prices are for mail order only. Send mail orders. We also carry microprocessors and terminals.

Nabik's Inc.

519 DAVIS ST. EVANSTON, ILL. 60201
 TEL: 312-869-6140

FREE

send for your copy of the big, new **HEATHKIT CATALOG**

Learn the Fun and Satisfaction of Building Your Own, Better Quality Electronic Products...

Personal Computers • Stereo Components • Color TV • Digital Clocks and Weather Instruments • Test Instruments • Amateur Radio Equipment • Marine, Auto and Aircraft Accessories... Something for everyone! Get your copy today!

| | |
|---|--|
| HEATH Schlumberger | Heath Company, Dept. 036-450 Benton Harbor, MI 49022 |
| Please send me my FREE Heathkit Catalog. I am not on your mailing list. | |
| Name _____ | |
| Address _____ | |
| City _____ State _____ | |
| CL-663 _____ Zip _____ | |

The Icelandic Poncho

one size fits all!

THE EMBRACEABLE EWE!

Versatile, unusual and beautiful: the snugly warm 100% wool poncho imported from Iceland. Rich, undyed brown and gray stripings on natural white background. This thermal brushed knit is

lightweight, naturally water repellent...and gorgeous! \$85 Ppd.

Wear with one-size Icelandic mittens \$14.

Order this ideal gift for yourself and everyone you love! Check, VISA, M/C, AmEx. Hurry, use coupon below or phone now
Toll Free 800/257-9445; NJ Free 800/792-8333

or visit our stores in Manchester VT. & Princeton NJ. Call for our free, full-color

men's & women's Catalog with pure wool swatch,

photographed in cooperation with Icelandic/Loftleidir Airlines.



We recommend **Woolite**

Call Toll Free or Send This Coupon
LANDAU, Dept. 79, 114 Nassau St. Princeton, NJ 08540

Please rush me (Satisfaction Guaranteed):
Ponchos @ \$85. Mittens @ \$14
 Check/M.O. AmEx. M/C VISA

Card No. Expiration Date

Name _____

Street _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

Please send new **FREE FULL COLOR Men's & Women's WOOL CATALOG** & visit our stores in Manchester VT/Princeton NJ.

A Scientific Phenomenon Creates Baffling 3-D Illusions



YOU SEE THEM... BUT CAN'T TOUCH THEM

The coins are not really there. *Reach to pick them up, your fingers go right through!* Never has the line between sensory perception and reality been exposed with such *startling* clarity. Just place coins, rings or other small objects inside MIRAGE. Instantly they appear in the top circle, literally *floating in thin air*. People will practically grab the device away from you for a closer look!

These incredible three dimensional real images defy, yet demand, explanation. A combination of science, art, illusion and fun, MIRAGE is guaranteed to fool you, your friends, even your camera. It should become one of the most intriguing conversation pieces you'll ever own. Order several as gifts! Informative, entertaining 24-page book included.

A patented, precision instrument... **\$25.95 ppd.**

Visa, Master Charge, Am. Express accepted.
 (Include all numbers on card.) Add \$1.50 tax in Calif.

MIRAGE



OPTI-GONE ASSOCIATES INC.

THE MIRAGE MAKERS

22102 Clarendon • Woodland Hills, CA 91364

brain size. If the hypothesis is correct, the brain should not only have grown in size but also have increased in complexity. The fact remains that the fossil record contains no clues bearing on this neurological advance. Nevertheless, increasing brain size does seem to be correlated with the increasing complexity of stone tools over hundreds of thousands of years in a way that is not evident during the past 100,000 years of human evolution.

Students of the fossil record rely almost entirely on description, just as students of comparative anatomy do. When a fossil is discovered, the first requirement is to determine its geological context, its associations and its probable age. Once the fossil has been brought to the laboratory it is described and compared with similar fossils, and conclusions are drawn on the basis of the comparisons. The anatomical structures that are compared are complex ones and the work is arduous, so that a great deal of analysis remains to be completed on fossils first discovered many years ago. The method has other limitations. For example, teeth are traditionally compared in isolation one at a time. In nature, of course, upper and lower teeth interact where they meet. Comparisons that take this functional factor into account, as the anatomist W. E. Le Gros Clark has shown, give results quite different from those yielded by the traditional tooth-by-tooth method.

Comparative methods are further complicated by the simple fact that a face is full of teeth. The form of the face is related both to the teeth and to the chewing muscles; functional patterns of this kind are not well described by linear measurements. What is more, the descriptive tradition even sets limits on what is observed. For example, the lower jaw of the robust species of *Australopithecus* from East Africa has a very large ascending ramus, the part of the lower jaw that projects upward to hinge with the skull. At the top of the ascending ramus is what is called the mandibular condyle. As this species' lower jaw opened and its mandibular condyle moved forward, the teeth of its upper and lower jaws must have moved farther apart than they do in any other primate. When one considers all that has been written about the possible diet of *Australopithecus* and about this hominid's teeth, it is surprising to find a fact as fundamental as the size of its bite is not discussed.

The same jaw provides another example of the weakness of such descriptive systems. In the robust species of *Australopithecus* the inside of the ascending ramus has features unlike those found in any other primate. This fact is not mentioned in the formal descriptions because it is not traditional to study the inside of the ramus. I could give a number of other examples, but the point at

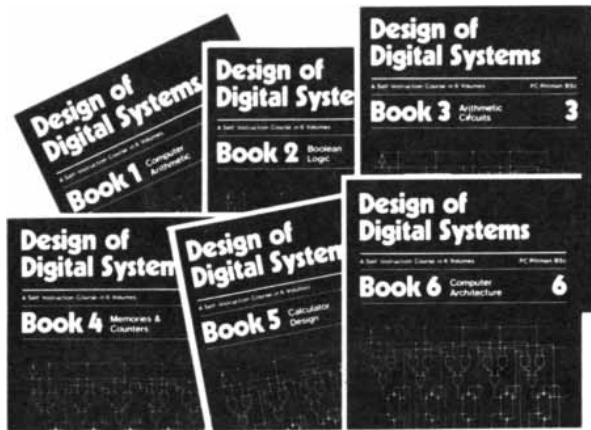
issue is the same in all of them: there are no clearly defined rules that state how fossils should be compared or how anatomy should be understood.

Having sketched what the traditional disciplines have to suggest on the subject of man's evolution, we can now turn to the suggestions that stem from work in two relatively new disciplines: molecular anthropology and the observation of primate behavior in the wild. The first of these disciplines actually has a longer history than plate tectonics: whereas Wegener first proposed his theory in 1912, George H. F. Nuttall demonstrated that the biochemical classification of animals was a possibility in 1904. Nuttall's method was immunological. If blood serum from an animal is injected into an experimental animal, the experimental animal will manufacture antibodies against proteins in the foreign serum. If serum from the experimental animal is added to serum from a third animal, the antibodies will combine with similar proteins in that serum to form a precipitate. The stronger the precipitation reaction, the closer the relation of the first animal to the third.

Nuttall's method was successfully applied in a number of investigations, but he attracted no more disciples than Wegener did. Not until the past decade, when findings based on immunological methods were seen to agree with those based on the similarity of amino acid sequences in proteins and the similarity of nucleotide sequences in DNA, did the concept of molecular taxonomy gain acceptance. As with the radioactive-isotope methods for determining absolute dates, the new molecular methods are objective and quantitative; they yield the same results when the tests are conducted by different workers.

The capacity of molecular taxonomy to define the relations among primates is perhaps the most important development in the study of human evolution over the past several decades. The great strength of the method is of course its objectivity. For example, data from the fossil record and from comparative anatomy have been cited to demonstrate that man's closest relative is variously the tarsier, certain monkeys, certain extinct apes, the chimpanzee or the gorilla, and to suggest that the time separating man from the last ancestor he shares with each of these candidates is variously from 50 million to four million years.

What do the data of molecular taxonomy show? The primary finding is that the molecular tests indicate little "distance" between man and the African apes. For example, when the distance separating the Old World monkeys from the New World monkeys is given a value of 1 and other distances are expressed as fractions of that value, then the distance between man and the Old World monkeys, as Vincent M. Sarich



Design of Digital Systems - six volumes

The products of digital electronics technology will play an important role in your future. Calculators, digital watches and TV games are already commonplace. Now, microprocessors are generating a whole new range of products. Personal computers will be in widespread use very soon. Your TV, telephone and computer will combine to change your children's education, your job—your entire way of life.

WRITTEN BY EXPERTS

These courses were written by experts in electronics and learning systems so that you could teach yourself the theory and application of digital logic. Learning by self-instruction has the advantages of being faster and more thorough than classroom learning. You work at your own pace and respond by answering questions on each new piece of information before proceeding.

After completing these courses you will have broadened your career prospects as well as your understanding of the rapidly changing technological world around you.

The courses are designed as much for the professional engineer as for the amateur enthusiast. You'll learn about microprocessing as well as personal computing — not to mention all the other aspects of digital electronics design.

**ADVANCED COURSE
DESIGN OF DIGITAL SYSTEMS**

Design of Digital Systems is written for the engineer and serious hobbyist who wants to learn more about digital electronics. Its six large-format volumes—each 11½" x 8½"—are packed with information, diagrams and questions designed to lead you step by step through number systems and Boolean algebra to memories, counters and simple arithmetic circuits, and finally to a complete understanding of the design and operation of microprocessors and computers.

CONTENTS

The contents of Design of Digital Systems include:

Book 1: Octal, hexadecimal and binary number systems; representation of negative numbers; complementary systems; binary multiplication and division.

Book 2: OR and AND functions; logic gates; NOT, exclusive-OR, NAND, NOR and exclusive - NOR functions; multiple input gates; truth tables; DeMorgan's Laws; canonical forms; logic conventions; Karnaugh mapping; three-state and wired logic.

Also available at leading computer stores:
 Erie Computer Co., 1253 West 8th St., Erie, PA.
 Computer Mart of Royal Oak, 1800 W 14 Mile Rd., Royal Oak, MI.
 The Madison Computer Store, 1863 Monroe St., Madison, WI.
 Personal Computer Corp., Lancaster Ave & Rt. 52, Frazer, PA.
 Computer Shoppe, 3225 Danny Pk., Metairie, LA.
 Computer Corner, 200 Hamilton Ave., White Plains, NY.
 Imperial Computer Systems, Inc., 2105 23rd Ave., Rockford, IL.
 Home Computer Center, 6101 Yonge St., Willowdale, Ontario, Canada
 and many others. Ask your dealer

Book 3: Half adders and full adders; subtractors; serial and parallel adders; processors and arithmetic logic units (ALUs); multiplication and division systems.

Book 4: Flip-flops; shift registers; asynchronous counters; ring, Johnson and exclusive-OR feedback counter; random access memories (RAMs); read-only memories (ROMs).

Book 5: Structure of calculators; keyboard encoding; decoding display data; register systems; control unit; program ROM; address decoding; instruction sets; instruction decoding; control program structure.

Book 6: Central processing unit (CPU); memory organization; character representation; program storage; address modes; input/output systems; program interrupts; interrupt priorities; programming; assemblers; executive programs, operating systems, and time-sharing.

BASIC COURSE



Digital Computer Logic & Electronics

CONTENTS

Digital Computer Logic and Electronics is designed for the beginner. No mathematical knowledge other than simple arithmetic is assumed, though you should have an aptitude for logical thought. It consists of 4 volumes—each 11½" x 8½"—and serves as an introduction to the subject of digital electronics.

Contents include: Binary, octal and decimal number systems; conversion between number systems; AND, OR, NOR and NAND gates and inverters; Boolean algebra and truth tables; DeMorgan's Laws; design of logical circuits using NOR gates; R-S and J-K flip-flops; binary counters, shift registers and half-adders.

Personal Computers & Microprocessing

Here are two inexpensive programmed learning courses designed to keep you up-to-date in digital electronics.

NO RISK GUARANTEE

There's absolutely no risk to you. If you're not completely satisfied with your courses, simply return them to GFN within 30 days. We'll send you a prompt, full refund, **Plus return postage.**

TAX DEDUCTIBLE

In most cases, the full cost of GFN's courses can be a tax deductible expense.

HOW TO ORDER

To order by credit card, call GFN's toll-free number — (800)331-1000; or send your check or money order (payable to GFN Industries, Inc.) to the address below.

Prices include overseas surface mail postage. **Air Mail:** additional costs (10 volumes), \$10. Or write for exact quote.

Write for educational discounts, quantity discounts and dealer costs.

LOW PRICES - SAVE \$5

We ship promptly from stock. There are **no extras**—we pay all shipping costs; we even pay your sales tax where required. And if you order both courses, you save \$5. Order at no obligation today.

FREE OFFER

When you order both courses, we'll also send you a copy of **The Algorithm Writer's Guide** — a \$5.95 value — free of charge, and yours to keep even if you decide to return the other volumes.

- Design of Digital Systems* \$19.95
- 6 volumes
- Digital Computer Logic & Electronics* \$14.95
- 4 volumes
- Both courses - 10 volumes* \$29.90



GFN Industries, Inc.
 Suite 400-T
 888 Seventh Ave.
 New York
 N.Y. 10019

Call TOLL-FREE (800) 331-1000
 (orders only) 7 days — 24 hours

of the University of California at Berkeley has shown, is more than half a unit (.53 to .61). The distance between man and the Asian great ape the orangutan is about a quarter of a unit (.25 to .33) and the distance between man and the chimpanzee is about an eighth of a unit (.12 to .15).

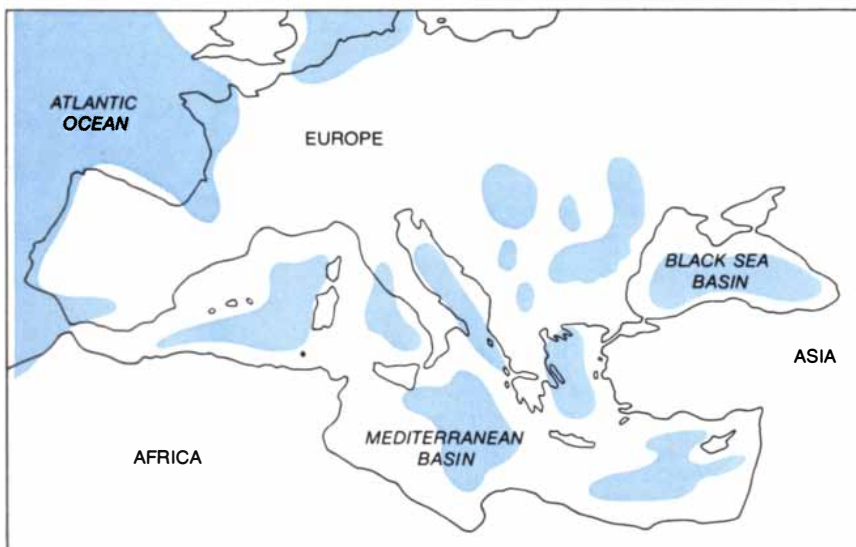
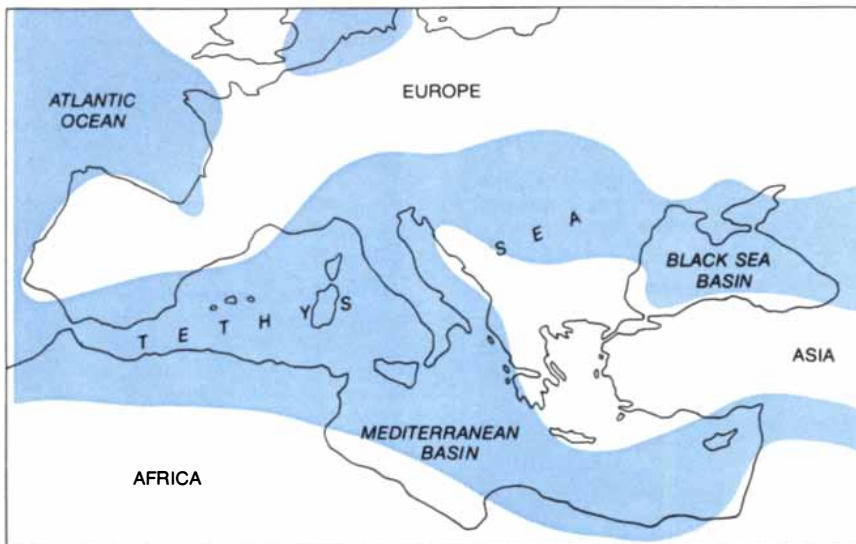
The short distance between man and the African apes can be compared with similar distances among other related mammals. The relationship is about as close as that between horses and zebras and closer than that between dogs and foxes. Mary-Claire King and Allan C. Wilson of the University of California at Berkeley estimate (on the basis of comparisons between human and chimpanzee polypeptides, or protein chains) that man and the chimpanzee share more than 99 percent of their genetic material.

It might be thought such a wealth of

new information about primate relationships would have been welcomed by students of human evolution. This has not been the case. The problem is that whereas the molecular data prove that man and the African apes are very closely related, the data appear to measure relationship and not time. It may be, however, that they do both. The overall picture seems clear: animals that are phylogenetically distant relatives are separated by large molecular distances and those that are close relatives are separated by small distances. This suggests that time and molecular distance are correlated. Unfortunately when it comes to the primates, the molecular distance between the New World and Old World monkeys is much too small to fit in with conventional phylogeny. What is worse, the distance between man and the African apes is startlingly less than convention demands. I suspect

that if molecular anthropology had shown man and apes to be very far apart, the concept of a correlation between genetic difference and time would have been accepted without debate.

The validity of a molecular clock is being argued at present, but I believe the problems will be worked out over the next few years. The chemical techniques are being improved and the fund of relevant information is being enlarged by work in many laboratories. Meanwhile the fossil evidence makes it highly unlikely that the ape and human lines separated less than five million years ago, and the molecular evidence makes it highly unlikely that they separated more than 10 million years ago. I have friends and colleagues who violently attack both dates, and they may be right! I am impressed by the degree of emotion that still surrounds the study of human evolution.



SEPARATION OF ASIA AND AFRICA, now joined by a narrow land bridge, was absolute some 20 million years ago (top), when an arm of the Tethys Sea reached from the eastern Mediterranean to the Persian Gulf. Some five million years ago (bottom) the Tethys was reduced to a network of lakes; Old World primates were then free to move between the two continents.

Studies of monkeys and apes under natural conditions have increased in number over the past few years. It is noteworthy in this connection that the heyday of evolutionary speculation was in the 19th century and that almost all the primate field studies began after 1960. The brutish, stooped Neanderthal and the monogamous chimpanzee have both proved to be products of the 19th-century imagination. Perhaps the most pertinent revision of preconceived views has to do with locomotion. All the traditional theories of human origins carefully considered how it was that a tree-dwelling ancestor became a ground-dwelling upright walker. The field studies have shown that our closest primate relatives, the African apes, are primarily ground dwellers. Moreover, their locomotor patterns suggest that the ancestor we share in common with them, however long ago, was also a ground dweller.

In the quadrupedal locomotion of most primates the hand and the foot are both placed flat on the ground; the animal cannot carry anything in them and move at the same time. Gorillas and chimpanzees (and the men who play some of the forward positions in American football), however, have developed a form of locomotion called knuckle walking that enables the apes (if not the football players) to walk normally as they carry objects between their fingers and their palm. If knuckle walking is an ancient trait, it neatly gets around the problem of how the handling and using of objects could have become a common habit. Of all living mammals except man the knuckle-walking chimpanzee is the most habitual user of objects. As Jane Goodall and her colleagues at the Gombe Stream Research Centre in Tanzania add to their observations year after year, the record of the number of objects handled by chimpanzees and the number of ways they are employed steadily increases. The chimpanzees use



Serious personal computer enthusiasts read

BYTE®

the leading magazine in the personal computer field

Readers look forward to each monthly issue of **BYTE** for information on:

- software
- hardware
- simulations
- computer games
- robotics and scores of other novel applications
- computers and calculators
- languages and compilers techniques
- custom systems design

Tutorial information for both the beginner and experienced computer user.

To be aware of fast-paced changes in the fast-growing field of microprocessors you need to read **BYTE**—acknowledged as the leading magazine in the personal computer marketplace. You will find **BYTE** tutorials on hardware and software invaluable reading, the reports on home applications instructive, and the evaluative reviews based on first hand experiences with home computer products stimulating.

computers for personal satisfaction in activities as wide ranging as electronic music, video games, investment analysis, household management, systems control, and other areas of vital interest to computer enthusiasts.

Each monthly issue of **BYTE** is packed with timely articles by professionals, computer scientists and serious amateurs. Isn't it time you enjoyed their company? Subscribe **now** to **BYTE**...the Small Systems Journal.

BYTE editorials explore the fun of using and applying

Read your first copy of **BYTE**, if it's everything you expected, honor our invoice. If it isn't, just write "CANCEL" across the invoice and mail it back. You won't be billed and the first issue is yours.

BYTE Subscription
Department: WATTS number:
Toll Free 800-258-5485

Allow 6 to 8 weeks for processing.

© **BYTE** Publications, Inc., 1978

BYTE, and BYTE logo are trademarks of **BYTE** Publications, Inc.

BYTE Subscription Dept. P.O. Box 590 Martinsville, NJ 08836

PLEASE ENTER MY SUBSCRIPTION FOR

- One year \$15 (12 issues) Two years \$27 Three years \$39
 Check enclosed (entitles you to 13 issues for price of 12) North America only
 Bill Visa Bill Master Charge Bill me (North America only)

Card Number _____ Expiration Date _____

Signature _____ Name (please print) _____

Address _____

City _____ State/Country _____ Code _____

FOREIGN RATES (To expedite service, please remit in U.S. Funds)

- Canada or Mexico \$17.50—One year Two years \$32 Three years \$46.50
 Europe \$25—One year (Air delivered)
 All other countries except above \$25—One year (Surface delivery)

Air delivery available on request

7198

sticks for bluffing and attack, for poking, teasing and exploring. They use twigs and blades of grass to collect termites and ants. They use leaves to clean themselves. They use stones to crack nuts and also throw stones with moderate accuracy.

Our incredulity dies hard. When Peking man (now classified as *Homo erectus*) was first found, he was declared to be far too primitive to have made the stone tools found in association with his remains. The next unjustified victim of incredulity was *Australopithecus*; surely, the consensus had it, no one with such a small brain could have made tools. Even today many believe only one form of early biped, the form ancestral to man, could have made tools. Chimpanzee behavior is therefore enlightening: it shows that a typical ape is able to use objects in far greater variety and with greater effectiveness than anyone had suspected. There is no longer any reason not to suppose all the early bipeds also used objects, and probably used them far more than chimpanzees do, from a time far earlier than the time when stone tools first appear in the archaeological record.

Darwin suggested that the reason men had small canine teeth and the gorilla had huge ones was that man's possession of weapons had eliminated the need for fangs. It is clear that the large canine of the male gorilla has nothing to do with efficient chewing; the canine of the female gorilla is small but she is as well nourished as the male. Is the male canine part of an adaptation for bluffing and fighting? Before such an anatomical feature could have been reduced in the course of evolution its offensive function would have had to have been transferred to some other structure or mechanism. On this view the evolution of

small human canine teeth would, as Darwin surmised, have depended on the use of weapons. The chimpanzee field studies, with their evidence for the frequent use of objects, support Darwin's interpretation. Sticks are seldom fossilized and unworked stones can rarely be proved to be artifacts, but teeth are the commonest of all hominid fossils and the earliest bipeds already had small canines. They had probably been using tools for many hundreds of thousands of years.

Not all behavioral information comes from studies in the field. Consider speech. The nonhuman primates cannot learn to speak even though great efforts have been made in the laboratory to teach them to do so. The recent remarkable successes in teaching apes how to communicate by symbols have been achieved in ways other than verbal forms. There is a lesson here, since human beings learn to speak with the greatest of ease.

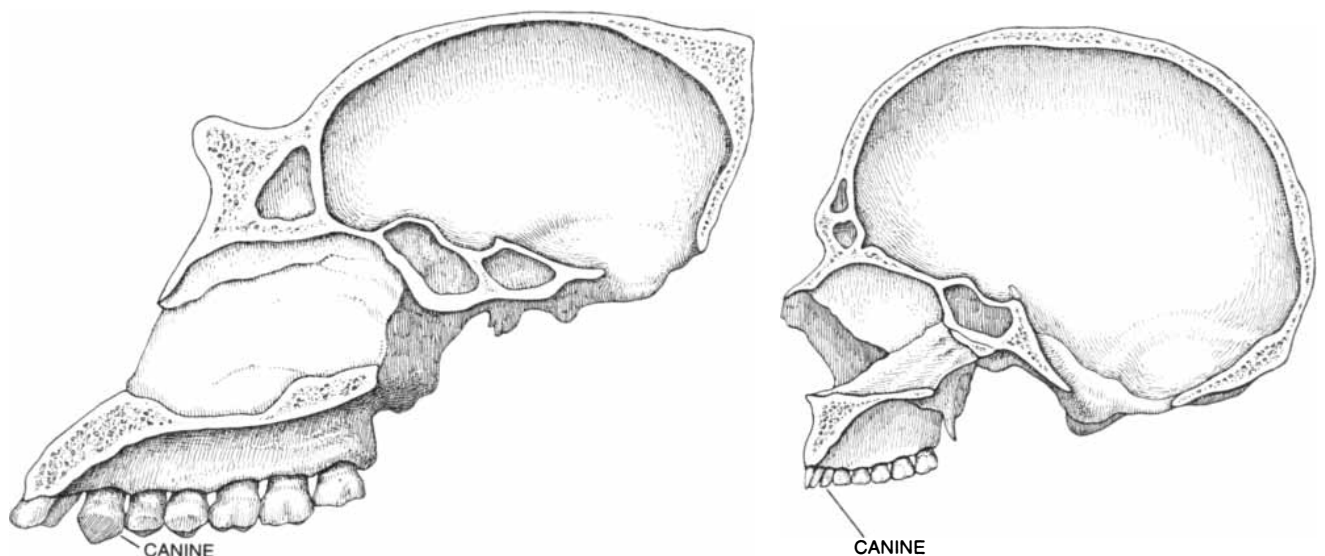
The sounds made by monkeys primarily convey emotions and are controlled by brain systems more primitive than the cerebral cortex; removal of the cortex does not affect the production of sounds. In man the cortex of the dominant side of the brain is very important in speech. Speech is of course the form of behavior that more than any other differentiates man from other animals. Yet in spite of many ingenious attempts at investigation the origins of human speech remain a mystery. There is no clue to its presence or absence to be found in the fossils.

The archaeological record, however, does offer clues. What we see in the last 40,000 years of prehistory may have been triggered by the development of speech as we know it today. This is to

say that although man was surely not mute for most of his development, an increased capacity for verbal communication may have been the ability that led to the extraordinary spread of modern man, *Homo sapiens sapiens*.

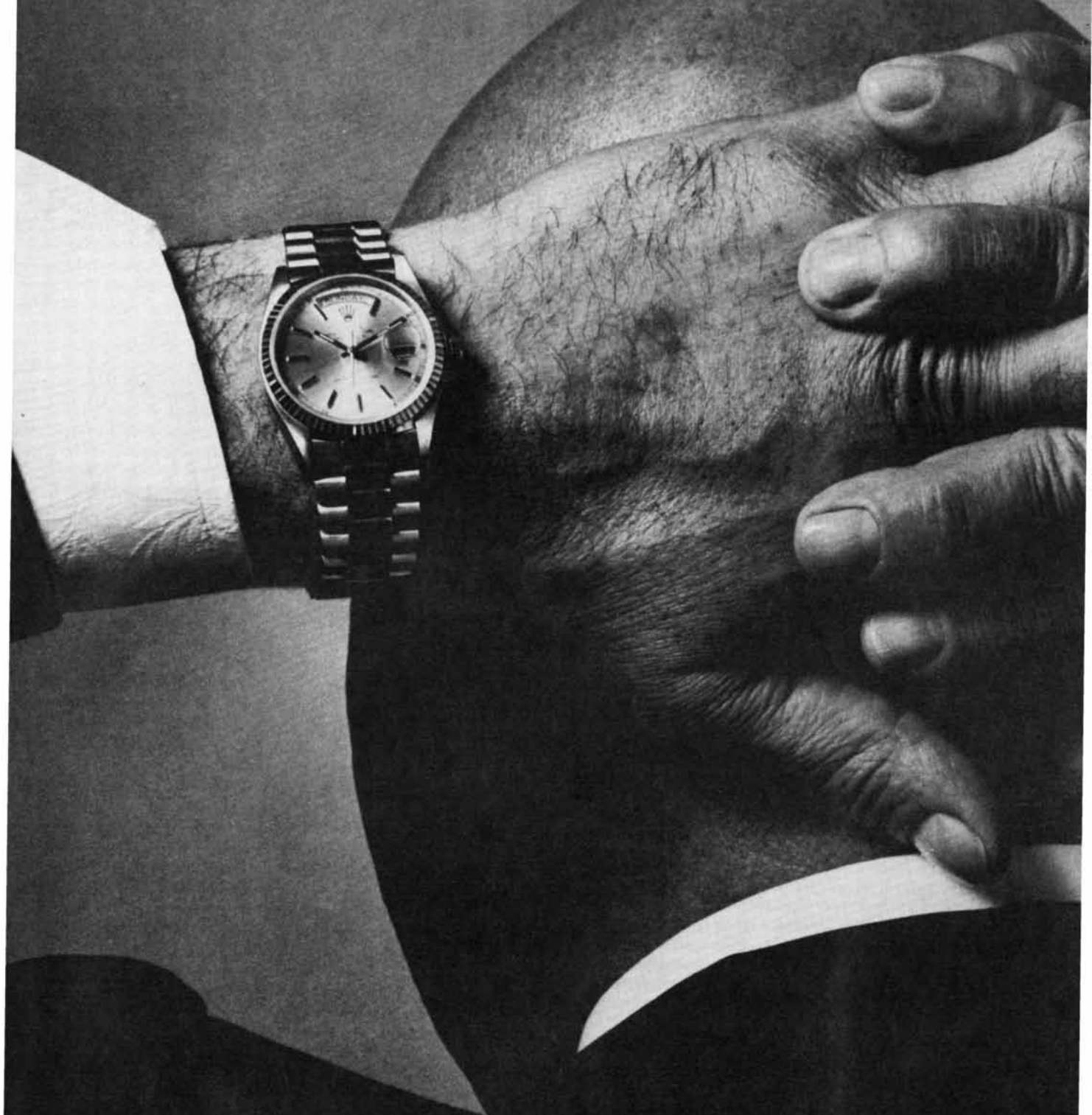
For most of the past million years the progress of human evolution, both biological and technological, was slow. Traditions of stone-tool manufacture, as reflected in the rise of successive stone-tool industries, persisted for hundreds of thousands of years with little change. Then came the great acceleration of about 40,000 years ago. Men who were anatomically modern now dominated the scene. Primitive forms of man disappeared; there are not enough fossils to make it possible to decide whether the disappearance was by evolution, hybridization or extinction. Then, in far less than 1 percent of the time that bipeds are present in the fossil record, came a technological revolution. Its fruits included entirely new and complex tools and weapons, the construction of shelters, the invention of boats, the addition of fish and shellfish to the human diet, deep-water voyages (to Australia, for example), the peopling of the Arctic, the migration to the Americas and the proliferation of a lively variety of arts and a wide range of personal adornment.

The rate of change continued to accelerate. Agriculture and animal husbandry appeared at roughly the same time around the globe. Technological progress, the mastery of new materials (such as metals) and new energy sources (such as wind and water power) led in an amazingly short time to the Industrial Revolution and the world of today. The acceleration of human history cannot be better illustrated than by comparing the changes of the past 10,000 years



SKULLS OF MAN AND THE GORILLA, seen here in centerline section, have in common upper canine teeth that are much reduced in size. The gorilla is a female; male gorillas bare their very large canines when threatening to fight. The suggestion by Charles Darwin

that man's use of weapons relieved him of the need for large canines seems to be supported by fossil evidence: the oldest human canines known are quite small compared with the canines of male African apes. This implies man's use of weapons for hundreds of millennia.



The hands, Jolly Savalas. The watch, Rolex.

The Rolex crown. For a lion among men.

*Aristotle Savalas; Former Executive Director of Information Services for the State Department.
Former Senior Director of News, Special Events, ABC, and creator of Voice of America series.
Master of four languages. Now seen on television by more than 100 million people in 75 countries.
Rolex. Handcrafted original work of art and virtually indestructible timepiece.*



ROLEX

Mr. Savalas' Rolex is the Rolex Day-Date Oyster Perpetual Superlative Chronometer, carved out of a solid block of 18kt yellow gold with matching hidden clasp President bracelet, \$4,750.*

For catalogue, write Rolex Watch U.S.A., Inc., Dept. TS-116, Rolex Building, 665 Fifth Avenue, New York, New York 10022.

*Suggested retail price.

Geneva • Bombay • Brussels • Buenos Aires • Caracas • Cologne • Dublin • Hong Kong • Johannesburg • London • Madrid • Mexico City • Milan • New York • Paris • Sao Paulo • Singapore • Sydney • Tokyo • Toronto

© 1978 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

A portion of M31, the Great Spiral in Andromeda, photographed by Hubert Entrop with the Questar 3 1/2.



THE MEASURE OF EXCELLENCE

Few telescopes at any price are mounted so adequately and elegantly as the easily portable Questar. The basic concepts of building in and merging accessories with the telescope are genuine advances that have won for Questar more patent awards than any other telescope of record. They materially assist the observer by removing the aggravations and distractions attendant on anything less than a telescope of observatory quality. They leave him free to concentrate on seeing near the limit of his vision and to improve his observing skill through the enjoyment of his Questar.

We receive many comments on the engineering quality of the Questar telescope, as well as on its optical perfection. Such is the lighthearted communication from Robert T. Smith of Los Angeles: "I am an engineer with perhaps 25 years' experience as an advanced amateur photographer. I am not so advanced an amateur astronomer. Astronomy has always fascinated me, but I had a traumatic and colorful experience with the aberrations of a 3-inch refractor about 15 years ago, which rather persuaded me that amateur astronomy was not for a man who is fussy about the quality of images but too clumsy and impatient to grind his own mirror."

"I was wrong. The quality of the Questar design and workmanship, optical and mechanical, is superb. The proof is in the image, and I think I am a competent judge. Almost as impressive is the human engineering—the lightness and portability, and the convenience of the controls. I have used it . . . on Jupiter, Mars, Mizar, and the crescent moon; also on an oil refinery on the far side of Los Angeles. I am delighted."

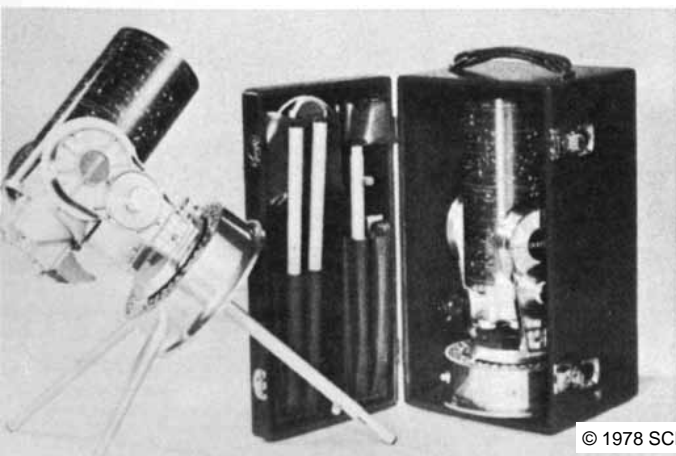
Advanced thinking in every part of the mechanical design and precise care in its manufacture, combined with the superb optics that test to the perfection that theory prescribes, are the reasons why Questar is called the world's finest, most versatile telescope. Those who own it have acquired an easy traveling companion that broadens the view all the way from inside their own living rooms, at a distance of ten feet, to the stars.

QUESTAR, THE WORLD'S FINEST, MOST VERSATILE TELESCOPE IS DESCRIBED IN OUR BOOKLET IN COLOR WITH PHOTOGRAPHS BY QUESTAR OWNERS: \$1 FOR MAILING ON THIS CONTINENT; BY AIR, TO S. AMERICA, \$3; EUROPE AND AFRICA, \$3.50; ELSEWHERE, \$4.

© Questar Corporation 1978

QUESTAR

Box ME20, New Hope, PA 18938



The current Questar Observations presents a collection of Hubert Entrop's superb sky photographs. Let us send you a copy.

© 1978 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

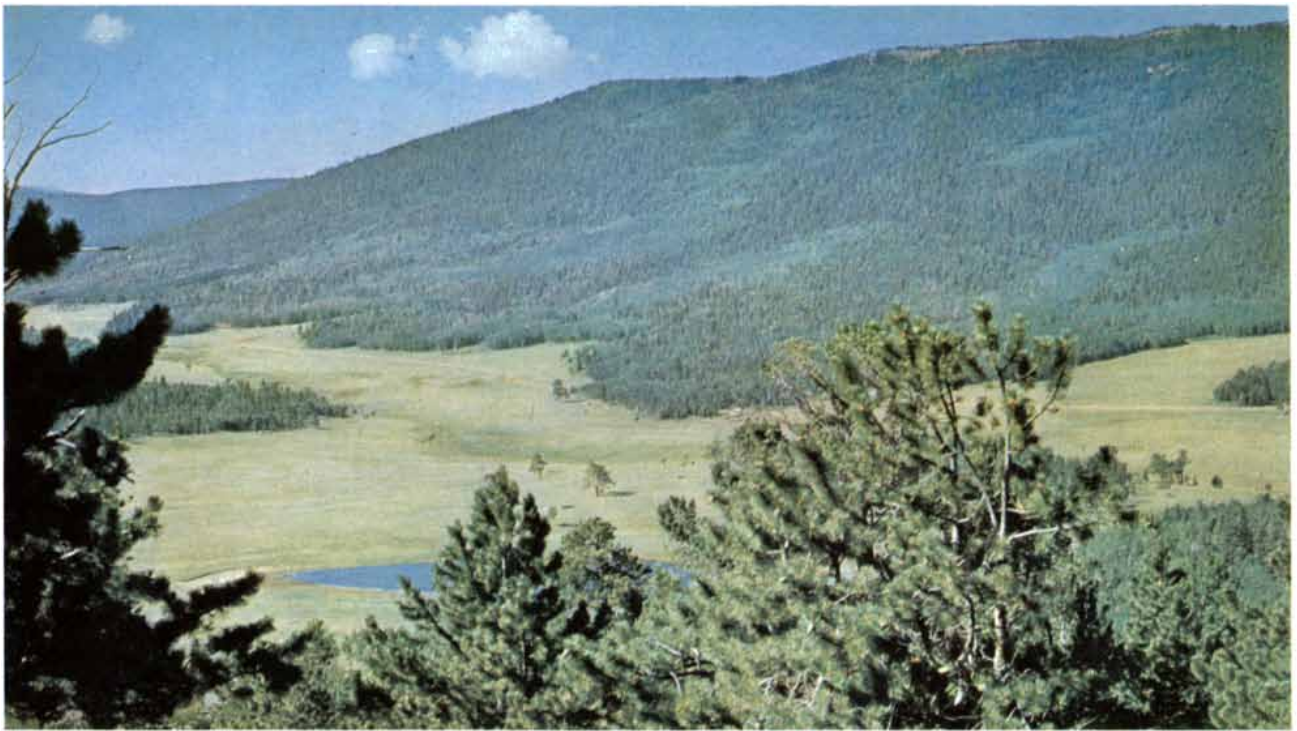
with those of the previous four million.

Language, that marriage of speech and cognitive abilities, may well have been the critical new factor that provided a biological base for the acceleration of history. Just as upright walking and toolmaking were the unique adaptation of the earlier phases of human evolution, so was the physiological capacity for speech the biological base for the later stages. Without this remarkably effective mode of communication man's technological advance would perforce have been slow and limited. Given an open system of communication rapid change becomes possible and social systems can grow in complexity. Human social systems are all mediated by language; perhaps this is why there are no forms of behavior among the nonhuman primates that correspond to religion, politics or even economics.

If all this seems too pat, I should remind the reader that some of the oldest and most troublesome questions about human evolution remain unanswered. Looking to the future, I expect that molecular biology will determine the relationships between man and the other living primates and the times of their mutual divergence more accurately than any other discipline can. But there will still be other major problems, particularly in determining the rates of evolution. As in the past, the present proponents of various hypotheses may be wrong on the very points on which they are surest they are right.

At this stage, then, it is probably wise to entertain more than one hypothesis and to state opinions in terms of the odds in favor of their being right rather than presenting them as conclusions. On this basis I would guess from the present evidence that the odds are 100 to one (in favor) that man and the African apes do in fact form a closely related group. I would also guess that a very recent separation of man and the apes, say five to six million years ago, was not nearly as probable; there my odds are only two to one in favor.

Perhaps by presenting opinions in this way we might demonstrate that all views of human evolution are built on seeming facts that vary widely in their degree of reliability. For example, if it is accepted that man is particularly close in his relationship to the African apes, it does not necessarily follow that man and the apes separated in Africa. At the time when the ape and human lines separated there were apes in the Near East and India; man may be descended from the apes of those areas. Perhaps the reason there are no longer any apes in India is that those apes evolved into men. Both the African and the non-African theories of the evolution of the earliest upright walkers are reasonable; only the discovery of more fossils will determine which theory is correct.



Own your own piece of the Rockies!

Five years ago the publishers of Forbes Magazine began offering for sale a portion of their 260-square-mile Trinchera Ranch in five acre minimum sections called Sangre de Cristo Ranches. More than 95% of that land has been purchased to date. Sangre's success exceeds all expectations.

Fifteen miles northeast of that area, deep in the heart of Forbes Trinchera country, is a spectacular alpine valley of unsurpassing beauty. This hidden mountain valley was once the hunting ground of Indians and later conquered by Conquistadores. It remains today almost as it was when man first saw it.

We've named it Forbes Park.

And now Forbes Inc., through its subsidiary Sangre de Cristo Ranches Inc., is inviting people who have a special appreciation for the beauty of nature and who want more out of life, to acquire a homesite in this unspoiled mountain valley.

Obtain the HUD property report from developer and read it before signing anything. HUD neither approves the merits of the offering nor the value, if any, of the property.

Cash prices range from \$3,500 to \$12,000. Easy credit terms are available.

Forbes Park is a completely private area surrounded by the San Isabel National Forest and the rangelands of the Trinchera Ranch. It is accessible year-round through a main gate restricting entrance to owners and their guests. Hunting is not permitted here, but many sports including fishing, cross-country skiing, boating, swimming, horseback riding, tennis and mountain climbing will be available in the recreational areas of the vast common acreage.

Starting immediately, you may purchase one or more acres for a mountain homesite where you will share with your neighbors the exclusive use of over 5,000 acres of common lands, including ponds, streams, woods, meadows and other recreational areas set aside for the enjoyment of Forbes Park land owners for all time.

For complete information, including pictures, maps, and full details on our liberal money-back and exchange privileges, without obligation, please fill in the coupon or card and mail to: Forbes Park, Box 303, Fort Garland, Colorado 81133.

Not an offer or solicitation in those states where the property is not registered

IL-78-205 AD15618(a) MI-77-361 OAD-77 000337A

6278



Obtain the New Jersey Public Report and Broker's Release from the developer or New Jersey broker and read it before signing anything.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

Telephone _____

Preferences: \$3,500 \$5,000 Higher

A statement and offering statement has been filed with the Secretary of State of the State of New York. The filing does not constitute approval of the sale or lease or offer for sale or lease by the Secretary of State or that the Secretary of State has in any way passed upon the merits of such offering. A copy of the offering statement is available, upon request, from Sangre de Cristo Ranches Inc. NYA77-432

Physician, did you miss any of these significant developments in medical science?

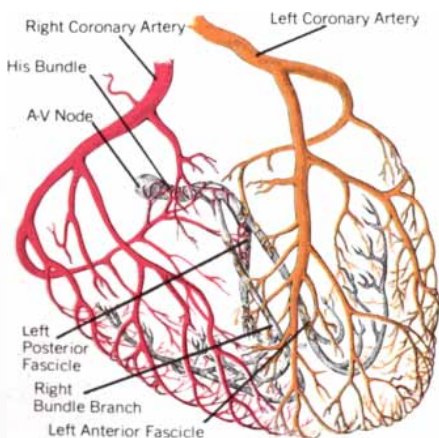
- The lidocaine level in the blood may fall below the therapeutic range when the drug is given as a single bolus followed by a continuous infusion. To avoid a "therapeutic hiatus," a second bolus should be given 20 to 30 minutes after the first bolus...

- Evidence is mounting that there is widespread over-diagnosis of pulmonary embolism at a time when heparin, in therapeutic doses, has become an important cause of drug-related death in the relatively well, hospitalized patient...

- The widely used street drug, phencyclidine, appears to cause persisting and possibly permanent brain dysfunction after repetitive use...

- There is alarming incidence of acute leukemia which may reach five percent in patients who appear to have been successfully treated with chemotherapy or radiation therapy for Hodgkin's disease...

Every day medical science evolves in ways that affect patient management and therefore patient well-being. But with more than 2,000 journals published, innumerable meetings held and hundreds of courses given, it is all too easy for developments that compel change in diagnosis and treatment to get by even the most conscientious reader and meeting-goer. And since such discoveries are today's news, they will not appear in the standard texts for years.



Branches of the right and left coronary arteries supply blood to the AV node and intraventricular conduction system.

SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine* is lucidly illustrated with drawings and photographs. Some examples are seen here and on the facing page.

We have a solution to this problem: It is called SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine*. It makes such developments accessible to you when and where you need them, month after month.

Here is how SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine* works. When you subscribe, you receive a two-volume, 2,000 page text, organized according to the familiar subspecialties so that you know where to find the answers to your questions.

The authors of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine* are leading authorities from the faculties of the Harvard Medical School and the Stanford University School of Medicine. These seasoned scholar-practitioners, close to the creation of new medical knowledge, write for you the practitioner, not the student. Therefore, at the time you receive your copy of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine*, you will hold in your hands the world's most advanced text of medicine. As long as you continue to subscribe it will stay that way.

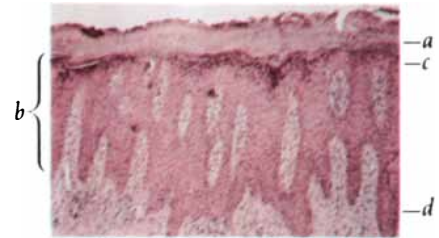
Each month you will receive several updated chapters. The new chapters which replace the old chapters contain reports of the significant advances in medical science that affect patient management. The index will also be updated each month. Furthermore, updated material will be summarized in a monthly bulletin accompanying the updated chapters so that you can quickly scan the information.

As the updated material is incorporated into the text, older more familiar material is deleted. Thus the amount of useful knowledge increases but the number of pages does not.

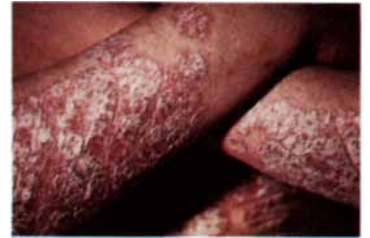
A Continuing Medical Education Program

For subscribers who wish it, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine* offers at no extra charge a continuing medical education program sponsored by the Stanford University School of Medicine's Office of Postgraduate Medical Education and administered by the Educational Testing Service of Princeton, New Jersey. The program consists of eight patient management problems per year, each written by a member of a Panel of Examiners drawn from leading clinical institutions. By completing all eight PMP's in a 12-month period the subscriber can earn 32 Category 1 credits per year, from the Stanford University School of Medicine, toward the AMA's Physician's Recognition Award.

This complete, concise medical knowledge service is yours for the drop of the accom-



Histopathologic changes in psoriasis.



Extensive psoriasis (top) cleared completely (bottom) after four weeks of treatment with anthralin.

panying card. Please fill it out and mail it to us. We think you will find that SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *Medicine* is your answer to the challenge of bringing all that modern medicine has to offer to your patients.

THE DISTINGUISHED AUTHORS, AND THE FIFTEEN SECTIONS OF SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN *MEDICINE*.

1. Cardiovascular Medicine

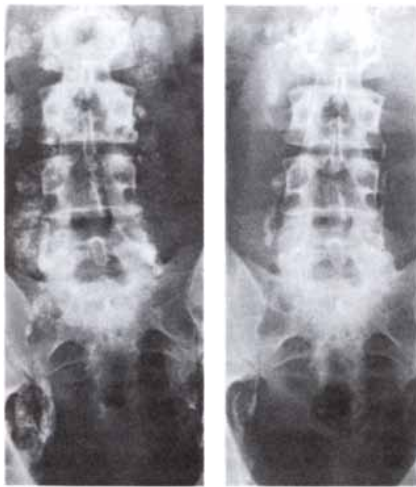
Edgar Haber, M.D., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, Physician and Chief of Cardiology, Massachusetts General Hospital

E. William Hancock, M.D., F.A.C.P., Professor of Medicine, Stanford University School of Medicine

Roman W. DeSanctis, M.D., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Physician and Director, Coronary Care Unit, Massachusetts General Hospital

Adolph M. Hutter, Jr., M.D., F.A.C.P., Associate Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Assistant Physician and Associate Director, Coronary Care Unit, Massachusetts General Hospital

Eve Elizabeth Slater, M.D., Instructor in



Extensive retroperitoneal Hodgkin's disease before and after MOPP chemotherapy.

Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Chief, Hypertension Unit, Massachusetts General Hospital

2. Dermatology

Eugene M. Farber, M.D., Professor and Chairman, Department of Dermatology, Stanford University School of Medicine

3. Endocrinology

Daniel D. Federman, M.D., F.A.C.P., Professor of Medicine and Dean for Students and Alumni, Harvard Medical School

4. Gastroenterology

Gary M. Gray, M.D., Professor of Medicine and Head, Division of Gastroenterology, Stanford University School of Medicine

5. Hematology

Stanley L. Schrier, M.D., Professor of Medicine and Head, Division of Hematology, Stanford University School of Medicine

6. Immunology

John David, M.D., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Physician, Robert B. Brigham Hospital

7. Infectious Disease

Thomas C. Merigan, M.D., Professor of Medicine and Head, Division of Infectious Diseases, Stanford University School of Medicine

Morton N. Swartz, M.D., F.A.C.P., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Chief, Infectious Disease Unit, Massachusetts General Hospital

Cyrus C. Hopkins, M.D., Assistant Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Hospital Epidemiologist and Associate Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital.

Adolf W. Karchmer, M.D., F.A.C.P., Assistant Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Associate Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital

Robert H. Rubin, M.D., Assistant Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Assistant Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital

Harvey B. Simon, M.D., F.A.C.P., Assistant Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical

School, and Assistant Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital

8. Intensive And Emergency Care

Edward Rubenstein, M.D., F.A.C.P., Associate Dean of Postgraduate Medical Education, and Professor of Clinical Medicine, Stanford University School of Medicine

9. Metabolism

George F. Cahill, Jr., M.D., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, Director of Research, Howard Hughes Medical Institute, and Physician, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital

10. Nephrology

Roy H. Maffly, M.D., Professor of Medicine, Stanford University School of Medicine, and Chief, Renal Service, Palo Alto Veterans Administration Hospital

11. Neurology

Robert W.P. Cutler, M.D., Professor of Neurology, Stanford University School of Medicine

12. Oncology

Saul A. Rosenberg, M.D., F.A.C.P., Professor of Medicine and Radiology, and Chief, Division of Oncology, Stanford University School of Medicine

13. Psychiatry

Ned H. Cassem, M.D., Associate Professor of Psychiatry, Harvard Medical School, and Chief, Psychiatric Consultation—Liaison Service, Massachusetts General Hospital

14. Respiratory Medicine

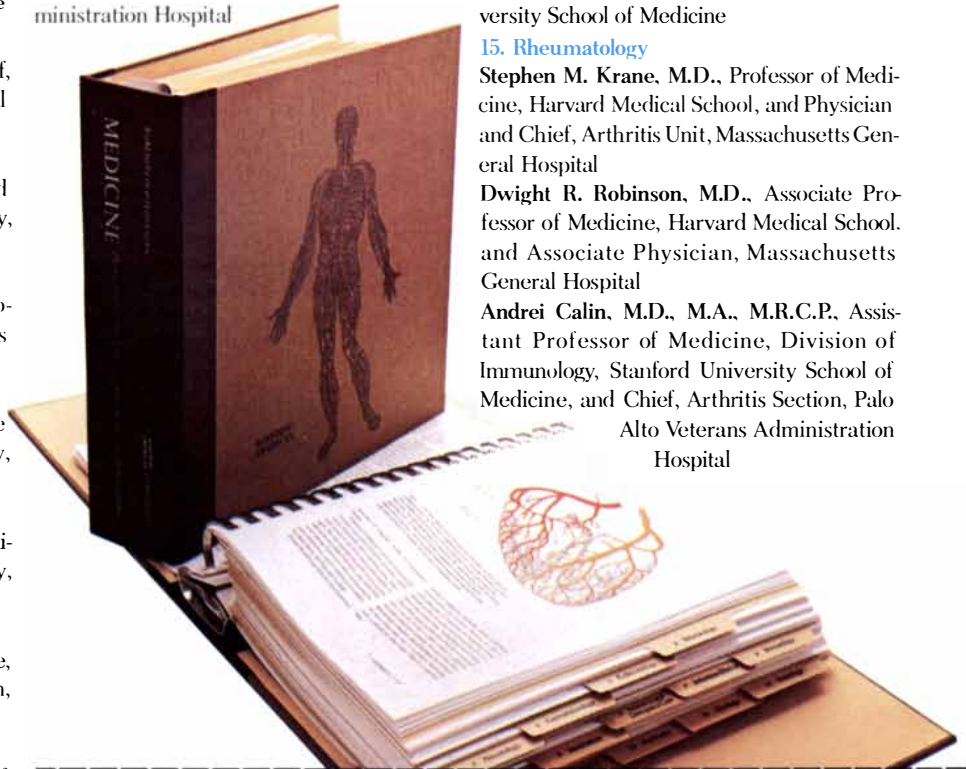
Eugene D. Robin, M.D., F.A.C.P., Professor of Medicine and Physiology, Stanford University School of Medicine

15. Rheumatology

Stephen M. Krane, M.D., Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Physician and Chief, Arthritis Unit, Massachusetts General Hospital

Dwight R. Robinson, M.D., Associate Professor of Medicine, Harvard Medical School, and Associate Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital

Andrei Calin, M.D., M.A., M.R.C.P., Assistant Professor of Medicine, Division of Immunology, Stanford University School of Medicine, and Chief, Arthritis Section, Palo Alto Veterans Administration Hospital



SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN MEDICINE

Post Office Box 5911, New York, N.Y. 10017

Gentlemen: Please enroll me as a subscriber to *SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Medicine*. On receipt of this coupon you will send me the advanced two-volume text described in your announcement, and update it regularly by sending me new monthly subsections. As part of this service, I understand that the annual subscription of \$150 for *SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Medicine* is tax-deductible. If I am not entirely satisfied, I may cancel at any time during the first 60 days, returning all materials for a complete refund. SA9-78

- Please enter my subscription for *SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Medicine*.
 I shall also enroll in the CME Program
 I enclose a check made out to *SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Medicine* for \$150
 Please bill me

Name _____

MD Specialty _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____



Adaptation

The manifest fit between organisms and their environment is a major outcome of evolution. Yet natural selection does not lead inevitably to adaptation; indeed, it is sometimes hard to define an adaptation

by Richard C. Lewontin

The theory about the history of life that is now generally accepted, the Darwinian theory of evolution by natural selection, is meant to explain two different aspects of the appearance of the living world: diversity and fitness. There are on the order of two million species now living, and since at least 99.9 percent of the species that have ever lived are now extinct, the most conservative guess would be that two billion species have made their appearance on the earth since the beginning of the Cambrian period 600 million years ago. Where did they all come from? By the time Darwin published *On the Origin of Species* in 1859 it was widely (if not universally) held that species had evolved from one another, but no plausible mechanism for such evolution had been proposed. Darwin's solution to the problem was that small heritable variations among individuals within a species become the basis of large differences between species. Different forms survive and reproduce at different rates depending on their environment, and such differential reproduction results in the slow change of a population over a period of time and the eventual replacement of one common form by another. Different populations of the same species then diverge from one another if they occupy different habitats, and eventually they may become distinct species.

Life forms are more than simply multiple and diverse, however. Organisms fit remarkably well into the external world in which they live. They have morphologies, physiologies and behav-

iors that appear to have been carefully and artfully designed to enable each organism to appropriate the world around it for its own life.

It was the marvelous fit of organisms to the environment, much more than the great diversity of forms, that was the chief evidence of a Supreme Designer. Darwin realized that if a naturalistic theory of evolution was to be successful, it would have to explain the apparent perfection of organisms and not simply their variation. At the very beginning of the *Origin of Species* he wrote: "In considering the Origin of Species, it is quite conceivable that a naturalist... might come to the conclusion that each species... had descended, like varieties, from other species. Nevertheless, such a conclusion, even if well founded, would be unsatisfactory, until it could be shown how the innumerable species inhabiting this world have been modified, so as to acquire that perfection of structure and coadaptation which most justly excites our admiration." Moreover, Darwin knew that "organs of extreme perfection and complication" were a critical test case for his theory, and he took them up in a section of the chapter on "Difficulties of the Theory." He wrote: "To suppose that the eye, with all its inimitable contrivances for adjusting the focus to different distances, for admitting different amounts of light, and for the correction of spherical and chromatic aberration, could have been formed by natural selection, seems, I freely confess, absurd in the highest degree."

These "organs of extreme perfection" were only the most extreme case of a more general phenomenon: adaptation. Darwin's theory of evolution by natural selection was meant to solve both the problem of the origin of diversity and the problem of the origin of adaptation at one stroke. Perfect organs were a difficulty of the theory not in that natural selection could not account for them but rather in that they were its most rigorous test, since on the face of it they seemed the best intuitive demonstration that a divine artificer was at work.

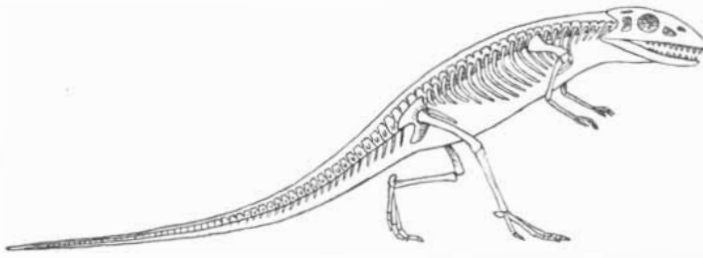
The modern view of adaptation is that the external world sets certain "problems" that organisms need to "solve," and that evolution by means of natural selection is the mechanism for creating these solutions. Adaptation is the process of evolutionary change by which the organism provides a better and better "solution" to the "problem," and the end result is the state of being adapted. In the course of the evolution of birds from reptiles there was a successive alteration of the bones, the muscles and the skin of the forelimb to give rise to a wing; an increase in the size of the breastbone to provide an anchor for the wing muscles; a general restructuring of bones to make them very light but strong, and the development of feathers to provide both aerodynamic elements and lightweight insulation. This wholesale reconstruction of a reptile to make a bird is considered a process of major adaptation by which birds solved the problem of flight. Yet there is no end to adaptation. Having adapted to flight, some birds reversed the process: the penguins adapted to marine life by changing their wings into flippers and their feathers into a waterproof covering, thus solving the problem of aquatic existence.

The concept of adaptation implies a preexisting world that poses a problem to which an adaptation is the solution. A key is adapted to a lock by cutting and filing it; an electrical appliance is adapted to a different voltage by a transform-

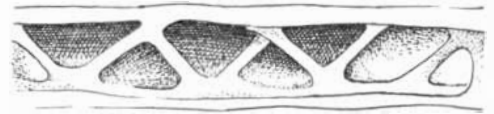
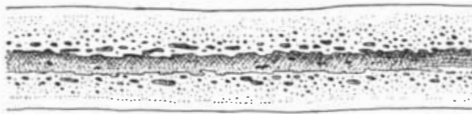
ADAPTATION is exemplified by "industrial melanism" in the peppered moth (*Biston betularia*). Air pollution kills the lichens that would normally colonize the bark of tree trunks. On the dark, lichenless bark of an oak tree near Liverpool in England the melanic (black) form is better adapted: it is better camouflaged against predation by birds than the light, peppered wild type (top photograph on opposite page), which it largely replaced through natural selection in industrial areas of England in the late 19th century. Now air quality is improving. On a nearby beech tree colonized by algae and the lichen *Lecanora conizaeoides*, which is itself particularly well adapted to low levels of pollution, the two forms of the moth are equally conspicuous (middle). On the lichenized bark of an oak tree in rural Wales the wild type is almost invisible (bottom), and in such areas it predominates. The photographs were made by J. A. Bishop of the University of Liverpool and Laurence M. Cook of the University of Manchester.

REPTILES

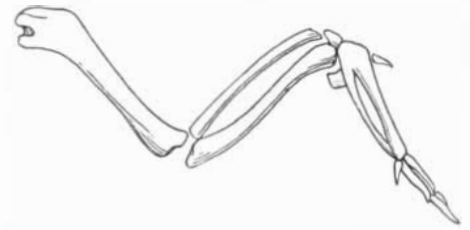
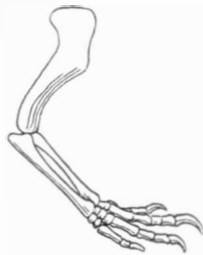
BIRDS



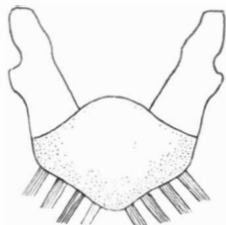
BONE



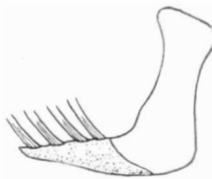
FORELIMB



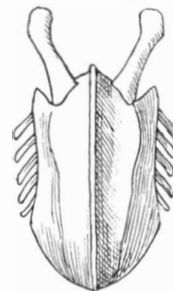
STERNUM



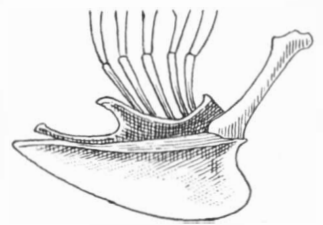
BOTTOM VIEW



SIDE VIEW



BOTTOM VIEW



SIDE VIEW

SKIN COVERING



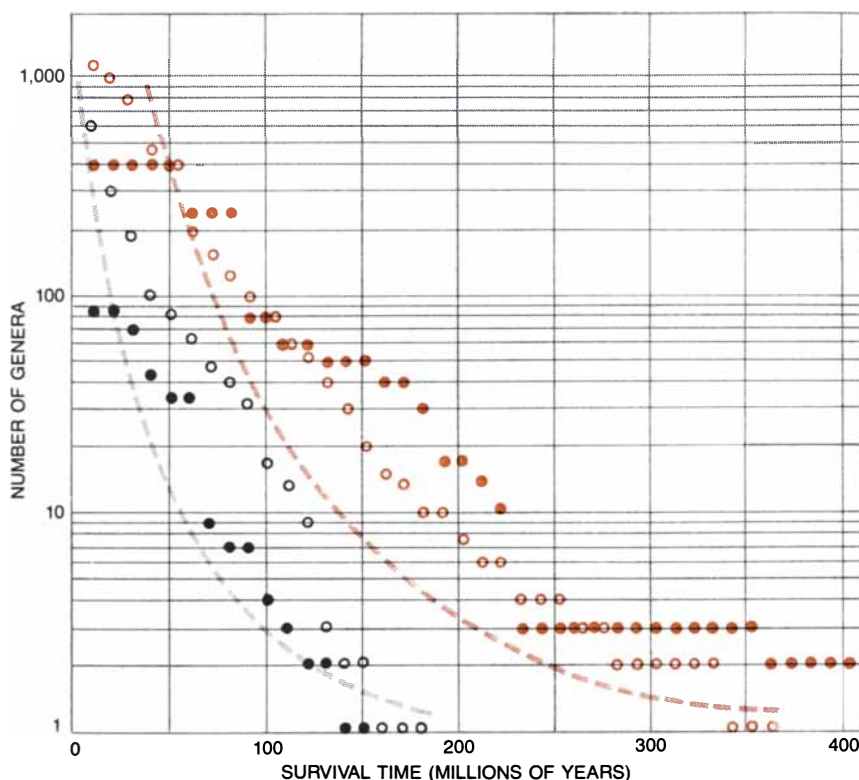
EVOLUTION OF BIRDS from reptiles can be considered a process of adaptation by which birds "solved" the "problem" of flight. At the top of the illustration the skeleton of a modern pigeon (*right*) is compared with that of an early reptile: a thecodont, a Triassic ancestor of dinosaurs and birds. Various reptile features were modified to become structures specialized for flight. Heavy, dense bone was restruc-

tured to become lighter but strong; the forelimb was lengthened (and its muscles and skin covering were changed) to become a wing; the reptilian sternum, or breastbone, was enlarged and deepened to anchor the wing muscles (even in *Archaeopteryx*, the Jurassic transition form between reptiles and birds whose sternum is pictured here, the sternum was small and shallow); scales developed into feathers.

er. Although the physical world certainly predated the biological one, there are certain grave difficulties for evolutionary theory in defining that world for the process of adaptation. It is the difficulty of defining the "ecological niche." The ecological niche is a multidimensional description of the total environment and way of life of an organism. Its description includes physical factors, such as temperature and moisture; biological factors, such as the nature and quantity of food sources and of predators, and factors of the behavior of the organism itself, such as its social organization, its pattern of movement and its daily and seasonal activity cycles.

The first difficulty is that if evolution is described as the process of adaptation of organisms to niches, then the niches must exist before the species that are to fit them. That is, there must be empty niches waiting to be filled by the evolution of new species. In the absence of organisms in actual relation to the environment, however, there is an infinity of ways the world can be broken up into arbitrary niches. It is trivially easy to describe "niches" that are unoccupied. For example, no organism makes a living by laying eggs, crawling along the surface of the ground, eating grass and living for several years. That is, there are no grass-eating snakes, even though snakes live in the grass. Nor are there any warm-blooded, egg-laying animals that eat the mature leaves of trees, even though birds inhabit trees. Given any description of an ecological niche occupied by an actual organism, one can create an infinity of descriptions of unoccupied niches simply by adding another arbitrary specification. Unless there is some preferred or natural way to subdivide the world into niches the concept loses all predictive and explanatory value.

A second difficulty with the specification of empty niches to which organisms adapt is that it leaves out of account the role of the organism itself in creating the niche. Organisms do not experience environments passively; they create and define the environment in which they live. Trees remake the soil in which they grow by dropping leaves and putting down roots. Grazing animals change the species composition of herbs on which they feed by cropping, by dropping manure and by physically disturbing the ground. There is a constant interplay of the organism and the environment, so that although natural selection may be adapting the organism to a particular set of environmental circumstances, the evolution of the organism itself changes those circumstances. Finally, organisms themselves determine which external factors will be part of their niche by their own activities. By building a nest the phoebe makes the availability of dried grass an important part of its



EXTINCTION RATES in many evolutionary lines suggest that natural selection does not necessarily improve adaptation. The data, from Leigh Van Valen of the University of Chicago, show the duration of survival of a number of living (solid dots) and extinct (open circles) genera of Echinoidea (black) and Pelecypoda (color), two classes of marine invertebrates. If natural selection truly fitted organisms to environments, the points should fall along concave curves (broken-line curves) indicating a lower probability of extinction for long-lived genera. Actually, points fall along rather straight lines, indicating constant rate of extinction for each group.

niche, at the same time making the nest itself a component of the niche.

If ecological niches can be specified only by the organisms that occupy them, evolution cannot be described as a process of adaptation because all organisms are already adapted. Then what is happening in evolution? One solution to this paradox is the Red Queen hypothesis, named by Leigh Van Valen of the University of Chicago for the character in *Through the Looking Glass* who had to keep running just to stay in the same place. Van Valen's theory is that the environment is constantly decaying with respect to existing organisms, so that natural selection operates essentially to enable the organisms to maintain their state of adaptation rather than to improve it. Evidence for the Red Queen hypothesis comes from an examination of extinction rates in a large number of evolutionary lines. If natural selection were actually improving the fit of organisms to their environments, then we might expect the probability that a species will become extinct in the next time period to be less for species that have already been in existence for a long time, since the long-lived species are presumably the ones that have been im-

proved by natural selection. The data show, however, that the probability of extinction of a species appears to be a constant, characteristic of the group to which it belongs but independent of whether the species has been in existence for a long time or a short one. In other words, natural selection over the long run does not seem to improve a species' chance of survival but simply enables it to "track," or keep up with, the constantly changing environment.

The Red Queen hypothesis also accounts for extinction (and for the occasional dramatic increases in the abundance and range of species). For a species to remain in existence in the face of a constantly changing environment it must have sufficient heritable variation of the right kind to change adaptively. For example, as a region becomes drier because of progressive changes in rainfall patterns, plants may respond by evolving a deeper root system or a thicker cuticle on the leaves, but only if their gene pool contains genetic variation for root length or cuticle thickness, and successfully only if there is enough genetic variation so that the species can change as fast as the environment. If the genetic variation is inadequate, the species will become extinct. The genetic resources

of a species are finite, and eventually the environment will change so rapidly that the species is sure to become extinct.

The theory of environmental tracking seems at first to solve the problem of adaptation and the ecological niche. Whereas in a barren world there is no clear way to divide the environment into preexisting niches, in a world already occupied by many organisms the terms of the problem change. Niches are already defined by organisms. Small changes in the environment mean small changes in the conditions of life of those organisms, so that the new niches to which they must evolve are in a sense very close to the old ones in the multidimensional niche space. Moreover, the organisms that will occupy these slightly changed niches must themselves come from the previously existing niches, so that the kinds of species that can evolve are stringently limited to ones that are extremely similar to their immediate ancestors. This in turn guarantees that the changes induced in the environment by the changed organism will also be small and continuous in niche space. The picture of adaptation that emerges is the very slow movement of the niche through niche space, accompanied by a slowly changing species, always slightly behind, slightly ill-adapted, eventually becoming extinct as it fails to keep up with the changing environment because it runs out of genetic variation on which natural selection can operate. In this

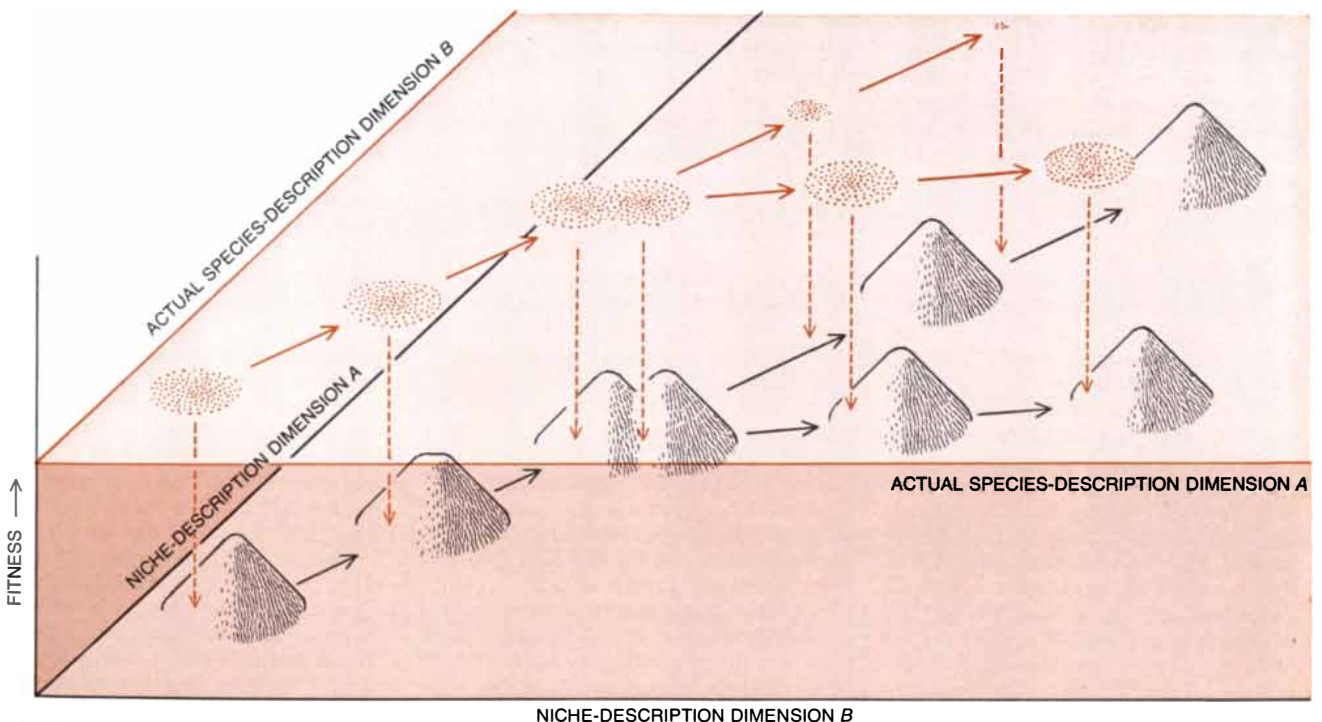
view species form when two populations of the same species track environments that diverge from each other over a period of time.

The problem with the theory of environmental tracking is that it does not predict or explain what is most dramatic in evolution: the immense diversification of organisms that has accompanied, for example, the occupation of the land from the water or of the air from the land. Why did warm-blooded animals arise at a time when cold-blooded animals were still plentiful and come to coexist with them? The appearance of entirely new life forms, of ways of making a living, is equivalent to the occupation of a previously barren world and brings us back to the preexistent empty niche waiting to be filled. Clearly there have been in the past ways of making a living that were unexploited and were then "discovered" or "created" by existing organisms. There is no way to explain and predict such evolutionary adaptations unless a priori niches can be described on the basis of some physical principles before organisms come to occupy them.

That is not easy to do, as is indicated by an experiment in just such a priori predictions that has been carried out by probes to Mars and Venus designed to detect life. The instruments are designed to detect life by detecting growth in nutrient solutions, and the solutions are prepared in accordance with knowledge

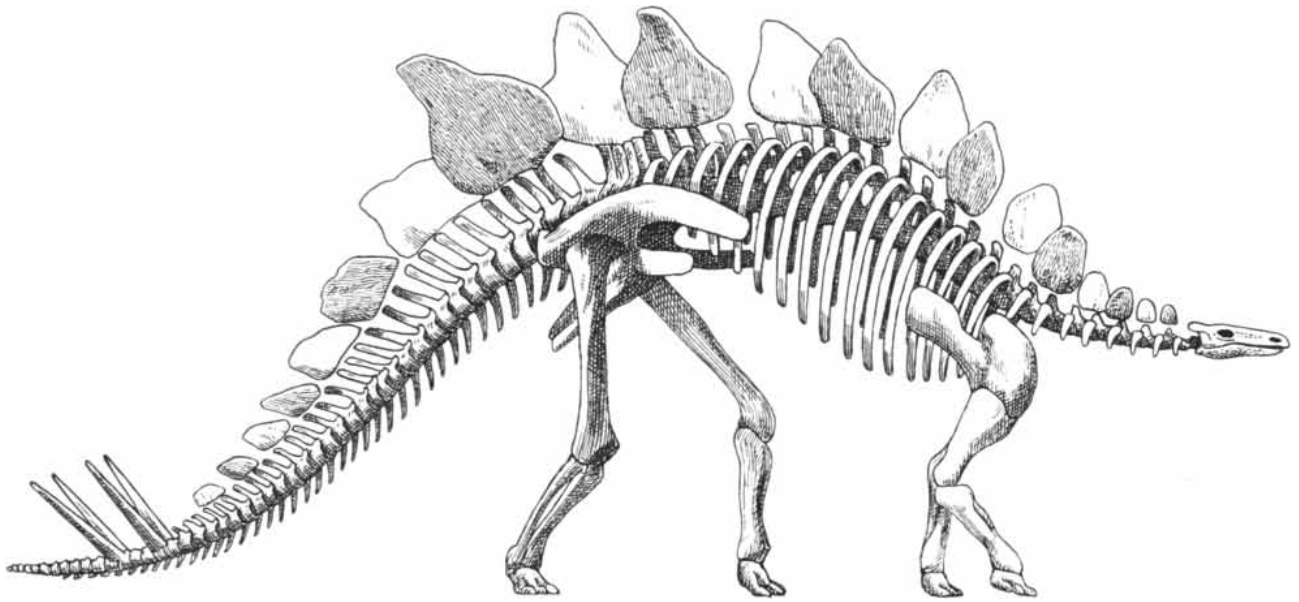
of terrestrial microorganisms, so that the probes will detect only organisms whose ecological niches are like those on the earth. If Martian and Venesian life partition the environment in totally unexpected ways, they will remain unrecorded. What the designers of those instruments never dreamed of was that the reverse might happen: that the nature of the physical environment on Mars might be such that when it was provided with a terrestrial ecological niche, inorganic reactions might have a lifelike appearance. Yet that may be exactly what happened. When the Martian soil was dropped into the nutrient broth on the lander, there was a rapid production of carbon dioxide and then—nothing. Either an extraordinary kind of life began to grow much more rapidly than any terrestrial microorganism and then was poisoned by its own activity in a strange environment, or else the Martian soil is such that its contact with nutrient broths results in totally unexpected catalytic processes. In either case the Mars life-detection experiment has fundered on the problem of defining ecological niches without organisms.

Much of evolutionary biology is the working out of an adaptationist program. Evolutionary biologists assume that each aspect of an organism's morphology, physiology and behavior has been molded by natural selection as a solution to a problem posed by the



SPECIES TRACK ENVIRONMENT through niche space, according to one view of adaptation. The niche, visualized as an "adaptive peak," keeps changing (moving to the right); a slowly changing species population (colored dots) just manages to keep up with the niche, always a bit short of the peak. As the environment changes, the sin-

gle peak becomes two distinct peaks, and two populations diverge to form distinct species. One species cannot keep up with its rapidly changing environment, becomes less fit (lags farther behind changing peak) and extinct. Here niche space and actual-species space have only two dimensions; both of them are actually multidimensional.



STEGOSAURUS, a large herbivorous dinosaur of the Jurassic period, had an array of bony plates along its back. Were they solutions to the problem of defense, courtship recognition or heat regulation? An engineering analysis reveals features characteristic of heat regu-

lators: porous structure (suggesting a rich blood supply), particularly large plates over the massive part of the body, staggered arrangement along the midline, a constriction near the base and so on. This skeleton in the American Museum of Natural History is 18 feet long.

environment. The role of the evolutionary biologist is then to construct a plausible argument about how each part functions as an adaptive device. For example, functional anatomists study the structure of animal limbs and analyze their motions by time-lapse photography, comparing the action and the structure of the locomotor apparatus in different animals. Their interest is not, however, merely descriptive. Their work is informed by the adaptationist program, and their aim is to explain particular anatomical features by showing that they are well suited to the function they perform. Evolutionary ethologists and sociobiologists carry the adaptationist program into the realm of animal behavior, providing an adaptive explanation for differences among species in courting pattern, group size, aggressiveness, feeding behavior and so on. In each case they assume, like the functional anatomist, that the behavior is adaptive and that the goal of their analysis is to reveal the particular adaptation.

The dissection of an organism into parts, each of which is regarded as a specific adaptation, requires two sets of a priori decisions. First one must decide on the appropriate way to divide the organism and then one must describe what problem each part solves. This amounts to creating descriptions of the organism and of the environment and then relating the descriptions by functional statements; one can either start with the problems and try to infer which aspect of the organism is the solution or start with the organism and then ascribe adaptive functions to each part.

For example, for individuals of the

same species to recognize each other at mating time is a problem, since mistakes about species mean time, energy and gametes wasted in courtship and mating without the production of viable offspring; species traits such as distinctive color markings, special courtship behavior, unique mating calls, odors and restricted time and place of activity can be considered specific adaptations for the proper recognition of potential mates. On the other hand, the large, leaf-shaped bony plates along the back of the dinosaur *Stegosaurus* constitute a specific characteristic for which an adaptive function needs to be inferred. They have been variously explained as solutions to the problem of defense (by making the animal appear to be larger or by interfering directly with the predator's attack), the problem of recognition in courtship and the problem of temperature regulation (by serving as cooling fins).

The same problems that arose in deciding on a proper description of the ecological niche without the organism arise when one tries to describe the organism itself. Is the leg a unit in evolution, so that the adaptive function of the leg can be inferred? If so, what about a part of the leg, say the foot, or a single toe, or one bone of a toe? The evolution of the human chin is an instructive example. Human morphological evolution can be generally described as a "neotenic" progression. That is, human infants and adults resemble the fetal and young forms of apes more than they resemble adult apes; it is as if human beings are born at an earlier stage of physiological development than apes and do not

mature as far along the apes' development path. For example, the relative proportion of skull size to body size is about the same in newborn apes and human beings, whereas adult apes have much larger bodies in relation to their heads than we do; in effect their bodies "go further."

The exception to the rule of human neoteny is the chin, which grows relatively larger in human beings, whereas both infant and adult apes are chinless. Attempts to explain the human chin as a specific adaptation selected to grow larger failed to be convincing. Finally it was realized that in an evolutionary sense the chin does not exist! There are two growth fields in the lower jaw: the dentary field, which is the bony structure of the jaw, and the alveolar field, in which the teeth are set. Both the dentary and the alveolar fields do show neoteny. They have both become smaller in the human evolutionary line. The alveolar field has shrunk somewhat faster than the dentary one, however, with the result that a "chin" appears as a pure consequence of the relative regression rates of the two growth fields. With the recognition that the chin is a mental construct rather than a unit in evolution the problem of its adaptive explanation disappears. (Of course, we may go on to ask why the dentary and alveolar growth fields have regressed at different rates in evolution, and then provide an adaptive explanation for that phenomenon.)

Sometimes even the correct topology of description is unknown. The brain is divided into anatomical divisions corresponding to certain separable

nervous functions that can be localized, but memory is not one of those functions. The memory of specific events seems to be stored diffusely over large regions of the cerebrum rather than being localized microscopically. As one moves from anatomy to behavior the problem of a correct description becomes more acute and the opportunities to introduce arbitrary constructs as if they were evolutionary traits multiply. Animal behavior is described in terms of aggression, division of labor, warfare, dominance, slave-making, cooperation—and yet each of these is a category that is taken directly from human social experience and is transferred to animals.

The decision as to which problem is solved by each trait of an organism is

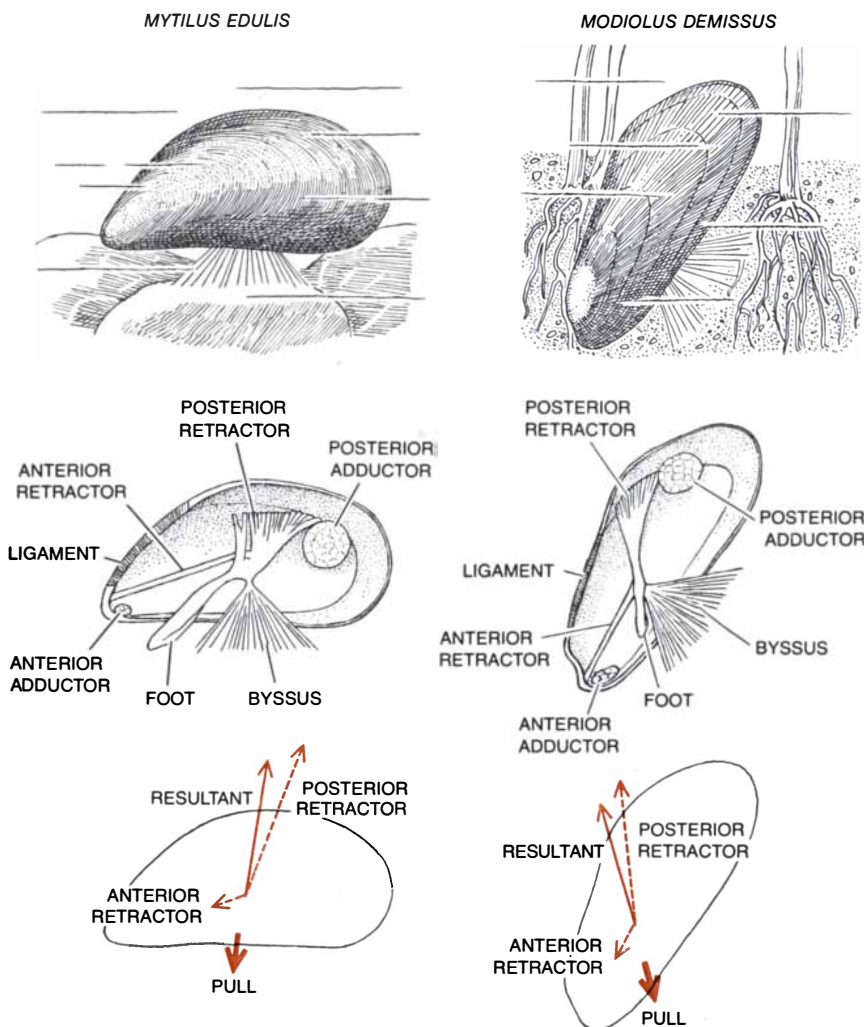
equally difficult. Every trait is involved in a variety of functions, and yet one would not want to say that the character is an adaptation for all of them. The green turtle *Chelonia mydas* is a large marine turtle of the tropical Pacific. Once a year the females drag themselves up the beach with their front flippers to the dry sand above the high-water mark. There they spend many hours laboriously digging a deep hole for their eggs, using their hind flippers as trowels. No one who has watched this painful process would describe the turtles' flippers as adaptations for land locomotion and digging; the animals move on land and dig with their flippers because nothing better is available. Conversely, even if a trait seems clearly adaptive, it cannot be assumed that the species would suffer in

its absence. The fur of a polar bear is an adaptation for temperature regulation, and a hairless polar bear would certainly freeze to death. The color of a polar bear's fur is another matter. Although it may be an adaptation for camouflage, it is by no means certain that the polar bear would become extinct or even less numerous if it were brown. Adaptations are not necessary conditions of the existence of the species.

For extinct species the problem of judging the adaptive status of a trait is made more difficult because both the trait and its function must be reconstructed. In principle there is no way to be sure whether the dorsal plates of *Stegosaurus* were heat-regulation devices, a defense mechanism, a sexual recognition sign or all these things. Even in living species where experiments can be carried out a doubt remains. Some modern lizards have a brightly colored dewlap under the jaw. The dewlap may be a warning sign, a sexual attractant or a species-recognition signal. Experiments removing or altering the dewlap could decide, in principle, how it functions. That is a different question from its status as an adaptation, however, since the assertion of adaptation implies a historical argument about natural selection as the cause of its establishment. The large dorsal plates of *Stegosaurus* may have evolved because individuals with slightly larger plates were better able to gather food in the heat of the day than other individuals. If, when the plates reached a certain size, they incidentally frightened off predators, they would be a "preadaptation" for defense. The distinction between the primary adaptation for which a trait evolved and incidental functions it may have come to have cannot be made without the reconstruction of the forces of natural selection during the actual evolution of the species.

The current procedure for judging the adaptation of traits is an engineering analysis of the organism and its environment. The biologist is in the position of an archaeologist who uncovers a machine without any written record and attempts to reconstruct not only its operation but also its purpose. The hypothesis that the dorsal plates of *Stegosaurus* were a heat-regulation device is based on the fact that the plates were porous and probably had a large supply of blood vessels, on their alternate placement to the left and right of the midline (suggesting cooling fins), on their large size over the most massive part of the body and on the constriction near their base, where they are closest to the heat source and would be inefficient heat radiators.

Ideally the engineering analysis can be quantitative as well as qualitative and so provide a more rigorous test of the



FUNCTIONAL ANALYSIS indicates how the shape and musculature of two species of mussels are adapted to their particular environments. *Mytilus edulis* (left) attaches itself to rocks by means of its byssus, a beardlike group of threads (top). Its ventral, or lower, edge is flattened; the anterior and posterior retractor muscles are positioned (middle) so that their resultant force pulls the bottom of the shell squarely down to the substratum (bottom). *Modiolus demissus* (right) attaches itself to debris in marshes. Its ventral edge is sharply angled to facilitate penetration of the substratum; its retractor muscles are positioned to pull its anterior end down into the marsh. The analysis was done by Steven M. Stanley of Johns Hopkins University.

You and your family are invited to explore 100 architectural wonders of the world on

THE GRAND TOUR

An incredible journey via 12 volumes of heirloom quality.

Start your journey with the spectacular Homes of Kings.

On this first leg, you'll savor the regal splendor of eight majestic palaces. Visit Versailles... see its famous gardens and fountains... the Hall of Mirrors. Hop across the Channel for a tour of the Tower of London. On to Russia for an insider's look at the Kremlin. Drop in at the Palace of Knossos, Persepolis, and The Forbidden City, too.

Stunning aerial photographs introduce you to each royal residence. Intimate close-ups in full color highlight points of special interest in vivid detail. Thanks to these remarkable photographs and the captivating text, it's just like being there.

But Homes of Kings is only the beginning of your odyssey.

Eleven other fascinating volumes. The titles alone indicate the scope of this unique library of architectural wonders past and present: Shrines of Power... Tribute to Religion... Individual Creations... Splendor of the Gods... Architecture as Environment... Centers of Belief... Breaking the Confines... The Focus on Democracy... New Techniques... The Closed Faith... and The World of Pleasure.

In these volumes, you and your family will marvel at the Taj Mahal and the Pyramids of Egypt... Stonehenge and New York's Guggenheim Museum... Cologne Cathedral and Edinburgh Castle — altogether, one hundred architectural achievements.

A library for all reasons.

The Grand Tour has strong appeal for aficionados of architecture and art... for history buffs and lovers of fine books... for travelers looking for new adventures or photographic souvenirs of places they've visited. It's a library you and your whole family can enjoy... for generations to come.

Volumes of enduring quality you'll be proud to own.

Co-published by Harcourt Brace Jovanovich and Rizzoli Editore — world-famous for its art books — **The Grand Tour** is truly an heirloom library... produced in the grand tradition of uncompromising craftsmanship. The full-color photographs and exquisite drawings are works of art in themselves... reproduced to perfection. Rich, sturdy bindings... full-color covers... fine enameled paper... spacious 9 x 12 page size — all combine to make each volume a collector's item.

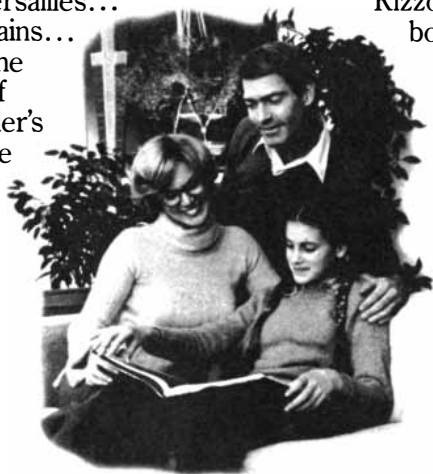
But see for yourself without paying a penny.

Start **The Grand Tour** now with Homes of Kings by filling in the Reservation Form. We'll send it for a 10-day Free Examination — with no obligation to buy. If it doesn't

live up to your expectations, simply return it and owe nothing.

Save \$3 over bookstore prices.

You may keep Homes of Kings for the surprisingly modest cost of \$11.95 (vs. \$14.95 at most bookstores), plus a small shipping charge. Then, you're eligible to receive subsequent volumes on the same examination-and-approval basis. But act now while you think of it.



HBJ PRESS, INC.

Subsidiary of Harcourt Brace Jovanovich.
306 Dartmouth St., Boston, MA 02116
Reservation Form for The Grand Tour

YES! Please send Homes of Kings for a 10-day Free Examination. I understand it is fully returnable or I may keep it for \$11.95, plus a small shipping charge... and become eligible to receive additional volumes, at the rate of approximately one every six weeks, on a fully returnable basis at the same price. No need to send money now.

Name _____ (Please print)

Address _____

City _____ State _____ ZIP _____

08935

adaptive hypothesis. Egbert G. Leigh, Jr., of the Smithsonian Tropical Research Institute posed the question of the ideal shape of a sponge on the assumption that feeding efficiency is the problem to be solved. A sponge's food is suspended in water and the organism feeds by passing water along its cell surfaces. Once water is processed by the sponge it should be ejected as far as possible from the organism so that the new water taken in is rich in food particles. By an application of simple hydrodynamic principles Leigh was able to show that the actual shape of sponges is maximally efficient. Of course, sponges differ from one another in the details of their shape, so that a finer adjustment of the argument would be needed to explain the differences among species. Moreover, one cannot be sure that feeding efficiency is the only problem to be solved by shape. If the optimal shape for feeding had turned out to be one with many finely divided branches and protuberances rather than the compact shape observed, it might have been argued that the shape was a compromise between the optimal adaptation for feeding and the greatest resistance to predation by small browsing fishes.

Just such a compromise has been sug-

gested for understanding the feeding behavior of some birds. Gordon H. Orians of the University of Washington studied the feeding behavior of birds that fly out from a nest, gather food and bring it back to the nest for consumption ("central-place foraging"). If the bird were to take food items indiscriminately as it came on them, the energy cost of the round trip from the nest and back might be greater than the energy gained from the food. On the other hand, if the bird chose only the largest food items, it might have to search so long that again the energy it consumed would be too great. For any actual distribution of food-particle sizes in nature there is some optimal foraging behavior for the bird that will maximize its net energy gain from feeding. Orians found that birds indeed do not take food particles at random but are biased in the direction of an optimal particle size. They do not, however, choose the optimal solution either. Orians' explanation was that the foraging behavior is a compromise between maximum energy efficiency and not staying away from the nest too long, because the young are exposed to predation when they are unattended.

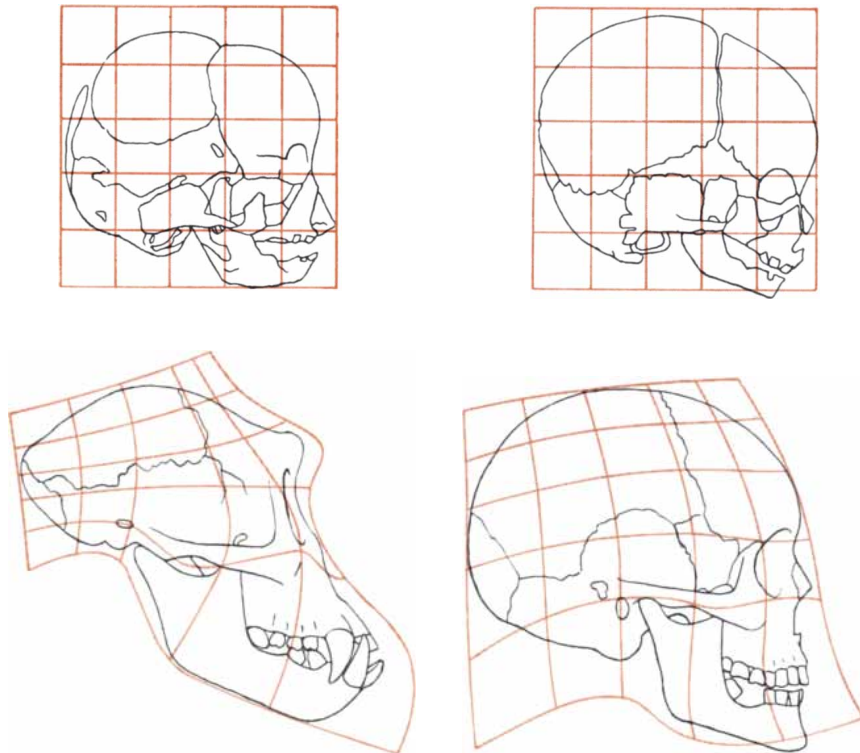
The example of central-place foraging illustrates a basic assumption of all

such engineering analyses, that of *ceteris paribus*, or all other things being equal. In order to make an argument that a trait is an optimal solution to a particular problem, it must be possible to view the trait and the problem in isolation, all other things being equal. If all other things are not equal, if a change in a trait as a solution to one problem changes the organism's relation to other problems of the environment, it becomes impossible to carry out the analysis part by part, and we are left in the hopeless position of seeing the whole organism as being adapted to the whole environment.

The mechanism by which organisms are said to adapt to the environment is that of natural selection. The theory of evolution by natural selection rests on three necessary principles: Different individuals within a species differ from one another in physiology, morphology and behavior (the principle of variation); the variation is in some way heritable, so that on the average offspring resemble their parents more than they resemble other individuals (the principle of heredity); different variants leave different numbers of offspring either immediately or in remote generations (the principle of natural selection).

These three principles are necessary and sufficient to account for evolutionary change by natural selection. There must be variation to select from; that variation must be heritable, or else there will be no progressive change from generation to generation, since there would be a random distribution of offspring even if some types leave more offspring than others. The three principles say nothing, however, about adaptation. In themselves they simply predict change caused by differential reproductive success without making any prediction about the fit of organisms to an ecological niche or the solution of ecological problems.

Adaptation was introduced by Darwin into evolutionary theory by a fourth principle: Variations that favor an individual's survival in competition with other organisms and in the face of environmental stress tend to increase reproductive success and so tend to be preserved (the principle of the struggle for existence). Darwin made it clear that the struggle for existence, which he derived from Thomas Malthus' *An Essay on the Principle of Population*, included more than the actual competition of two organisms for the same resource in short supply. He wrote: "I should premise that I use the term Struggle for Existence in a large and metaphorical sense. . . . Two canine animals in a time of dearth, may be truly said to struggle with each other which shall get food and live. But a plant on the edge of the desert



NEOTENY OF HUMAN SKULL is evident when the growth of the chimpanzee skull (left) and of the human skull (right) is plotted on transformed coordinates, which show the relative displacement of each part. The chimpanzee and the human skulls are much more similar at the fetal stage (top) than they are at the adult stage (bottom). The adult human skull also departs less from the fetal form than the adult chimpanzee skull departs from its fetal form, except in the case of the chin, which becomes relatively larger in human beings. The chin is a mental construct, however: the result of allometry, or differential growth, of different parts of human jaw.



Nothing captures life like a Leica.

How do you shoot a swan flying at 30 miles an hour?

With automatic exposure, of course.

How do you freeze the bird's eloquence in a prize-winning photograph?

With Leica® precision and optical excellence, of course.

The R3 is the first automatic camera from the company known for inventing 35mm photography. And like its illustrious predecessors, the Leica R3 is a very uncommon camera.

The R3 is both a manual and an automatic. You decide

when to use it as an "aim and shoot" camera or when to let your creative instincts take over.

The R3 is both an average and a spot metering camera. You decide when you want to capture a total effect or when you want to seize a single nuance of light. (For dark or strongly back-lit situations, spot metering is essential.)

Best of all, the R3 is a Leica. The latest expression of Leica's legendary durability and its European craftsmanship.

Leica: nothing captures life so faithfully and so flawlessly.

E. Leitz, Rockleigh, NJ. 07647

Please send Leica R3 booklet.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____

SA9

5804



is said to struggle for life against the drought."

The diversity that is generated by various mechanisms of reproduction and mutation is in principle random, but the diversity that is observed in the real world is nodal: organisms have a finite number of morphologies, physiologies and behaviors and occupy a finite number of niches. It is natural selection, operating under the pressures of the struggle for existence, that creates the nodes. The nodes are "adaptive peaks," and the species or other form occupying a peak is said to be adapted.

More specifically, the struggle for existence provides a device for predicting which of two organisms will leave more offspring. An engineering analysis can determine which of two forms of zebra can run faster and so can more easily escape predators; that form will leave more offspring. An analysis might predict the eventual evolution of zebra locomotion even in the absence of existing differences among individuals, since a careful engineer might think of small improvements in design that would give a zebra greater speed.

When adaptation is considered to be the result of natural selection under the pressure of the struggle for existence, it is seen to be a relative condition rather

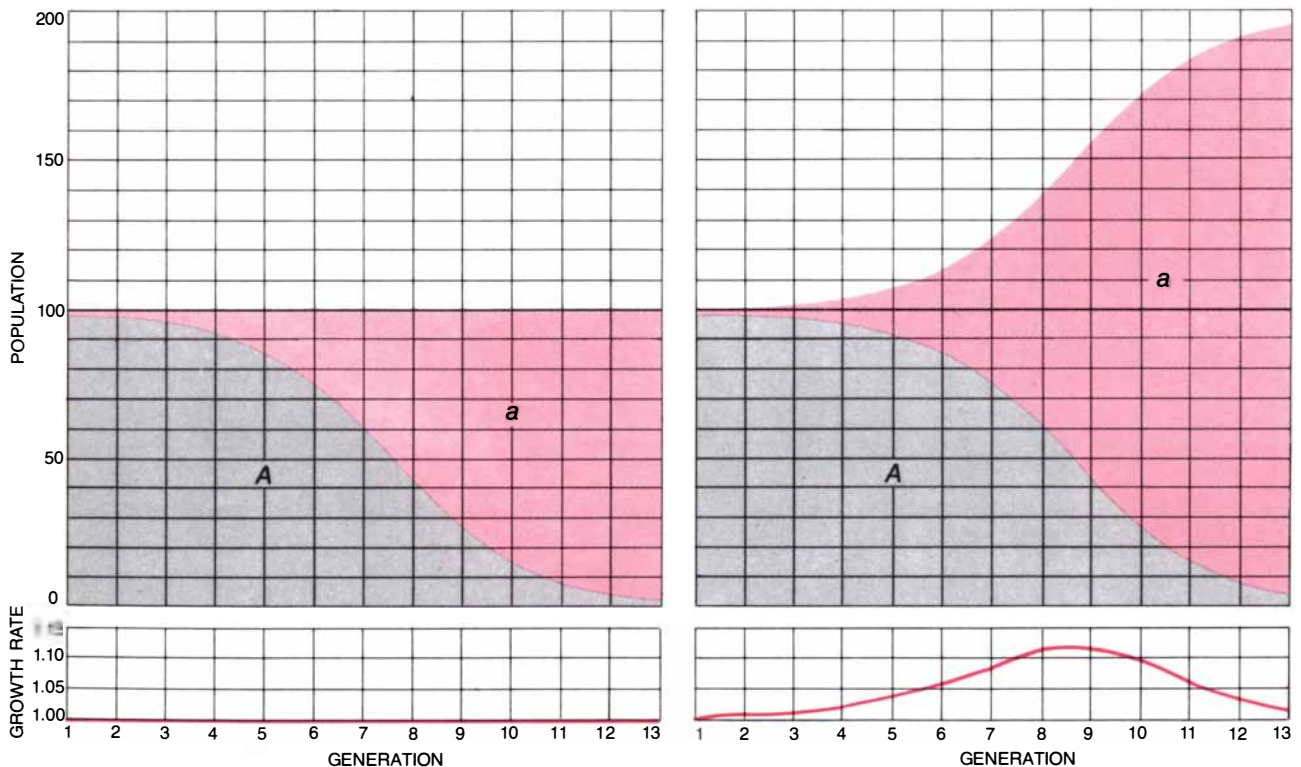
than an absolute one. Even though a species may be surviving and numerous, and therefore may be adapted in an absolute sense, a new form may arise that has a greater reproductive rate on the same resources, and it may cause the extinction of the older form. The concept of relative adaptation removes the apparent tautology in the theory of natural selection. Without it the theory of natural selection states that fitter individuals have more offspring and then defines the fitter as being those that leave more offspring; since some individuals will always have more offspring than others by sheer chance, nothing is explained. An analysis in which problems of design are posed and characters are understood as being design solutions breaks through this tautology by predicting in advance which individuals will be fitter.

The relation between adaptation and natural selection does not go both ways. Whereas greater relative adaptation leads to natural selection, natural selection does not necessarily lead to greater adaptation. Let us contrast two evolutionary scenarios. We begin with a resource-limited population of 100 insects of type *A* requiring one unit of food resource per individual. A muta-

tion to a new type *a* arises that doubles the fecundity of its bearers but does absolutely nothing to the efficiency of the utilization of resources. We can calculate what happens to the composition, size and growth rate of the population over a period of time [see illustration below]. In a second scenario we again begin with the population of 100 individuals of type *A*, but now there arises a different mutation *a*, which does nothing to the fecundity of its bearers but doubles their efficiency of resource utilization. Again we can calculate the population history.

In both cases the new type *a* replaces the old type *A*. In the case of the first mutation nothing changes but the fecundity; the adult population size and the growth rate are the same throughout the process and the only effect is that twice as many immature stages are being produced to die before adulthood. In the second case, on the other hand, the population eventually doubles its adult members as well as its immature members, but not its fecundity. In the course of its evolution the second population has a growth rate greater than 1 for a while but eventually attains a constant size and stops growing.

In which of these populations, if in either, would the individuals be better



TWO DIFFERENT MUTATIONS have different demographic results for a resource-limited population of 100 insects. In one case (*left*) a mutation arises that doubles the fecundity of its bearers. The new type (*a*) replaces the old type (*A*), but the total population does not increase: the growth rate (*bottom*) remains 1.00. In the other case

(*right*) a mutation arises that doubles the carrier's efficiency of resource utilization. Now the new population grows more rapidly, but only for a short time: eventually the growth rate falls back to 1.00 and the total population is stabilized at 200. The question is: Has either mutation given rise to a population that is better adapted?

Harris technology on the job

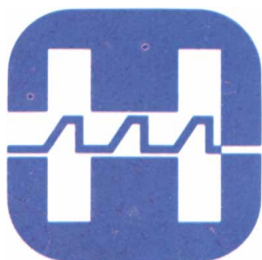
In information systems, Harris produces data processing terminals, general-purpose computers, word processing systems and supervisory control systems.

Harris intelligent interactive computer terminals handle a variety of data processing applications. In order entry systems, they're helping companies process orders more efficiently — and serve their customers better.

Harris technology works worldwide — in communication equipment, information systems, government systems, semiconductors and printing equipment. For information, write: Harris Corporation, Melbourne, Florida 32919.



Harris interactive computer terminal system
in U.S. Steel's order entry department



HARRIS
COMMUNICATIONS AND
INFORMATION HANDLING

Diamond Shamrock: chemical company or food company?

Diamond Shamrock: resourceful company.

You know Diamond Shamrock, quite properly, as an international chemicals company, with resourcefulness that goes beyond the laboratory, deep into the earth. Into domestically owned or controlled resources such as oil, gas, and salt — the building blocks of today's chemicals . . . and tomorrow's.

You may not know us, yet, as a food ingredients company. But you will. Born in 1978, the

Diamond Shamrock Foods Division stirs together two major components: (1) our Vitex/American group, already solidly established as a major factor in the dairy industry (e.g., the nation's original and largest fortifier of milk with vitamins, pioneer in directly set processes for cottage cheese, sour cream, etc.) plus (2) our recently-acquired Federal Yeast Corporation, America's fourth largest supplier of that essential ingredient to commercial bakers, as well as doughnut mixes, pie fillings and other specialty baking items.

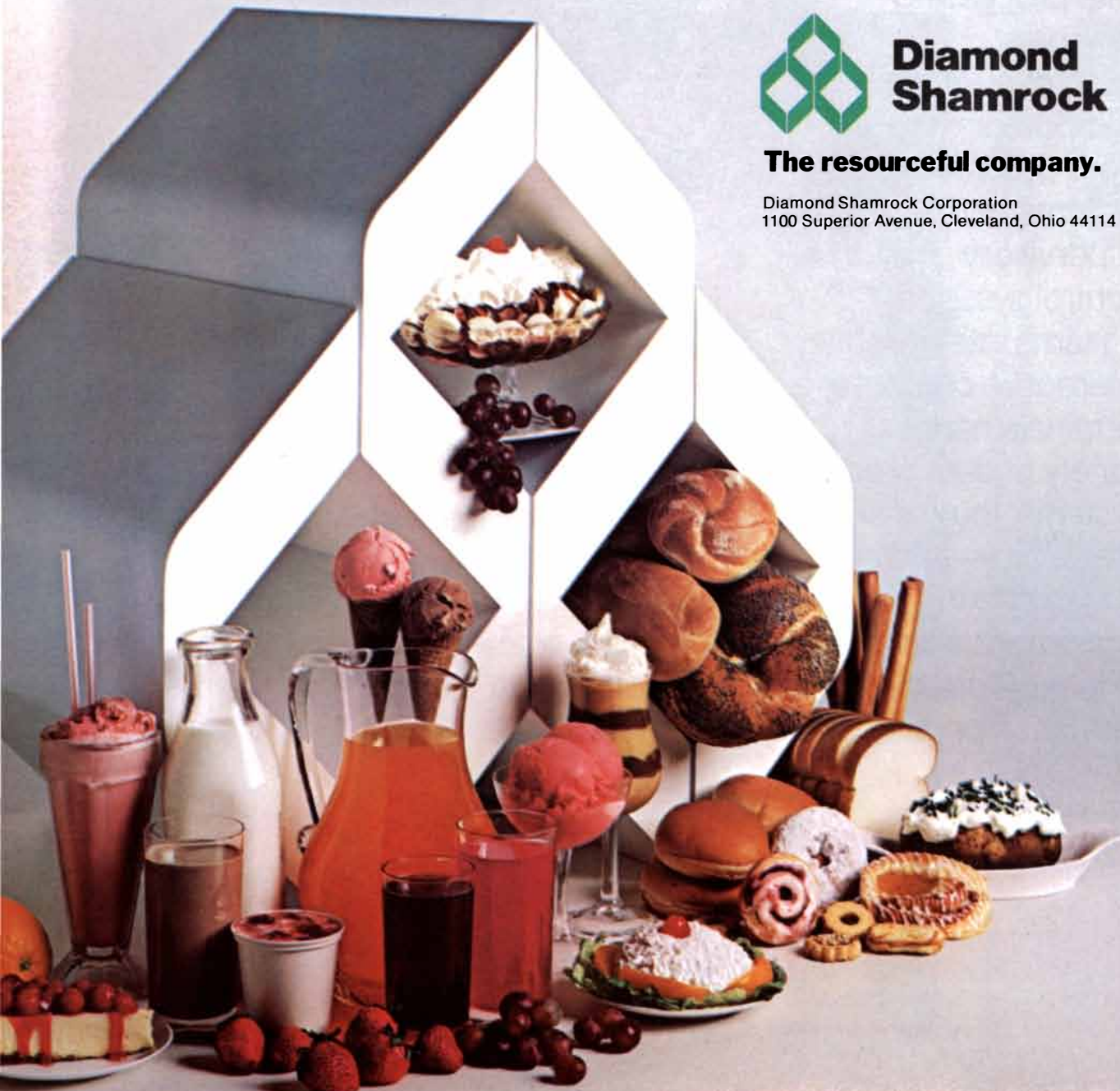
The dairy field. The baking business. Like pie a la mode, they just naturally complement one another. If you are in any phase of the \$220 billion food business, we welcome your inquiry as to how you and the resourceful company may be natural table partners as well.



**Diamond
Shamrock**

The resourceful company.

Diamond Shamrock Corporation
1100 Superior Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio 44114

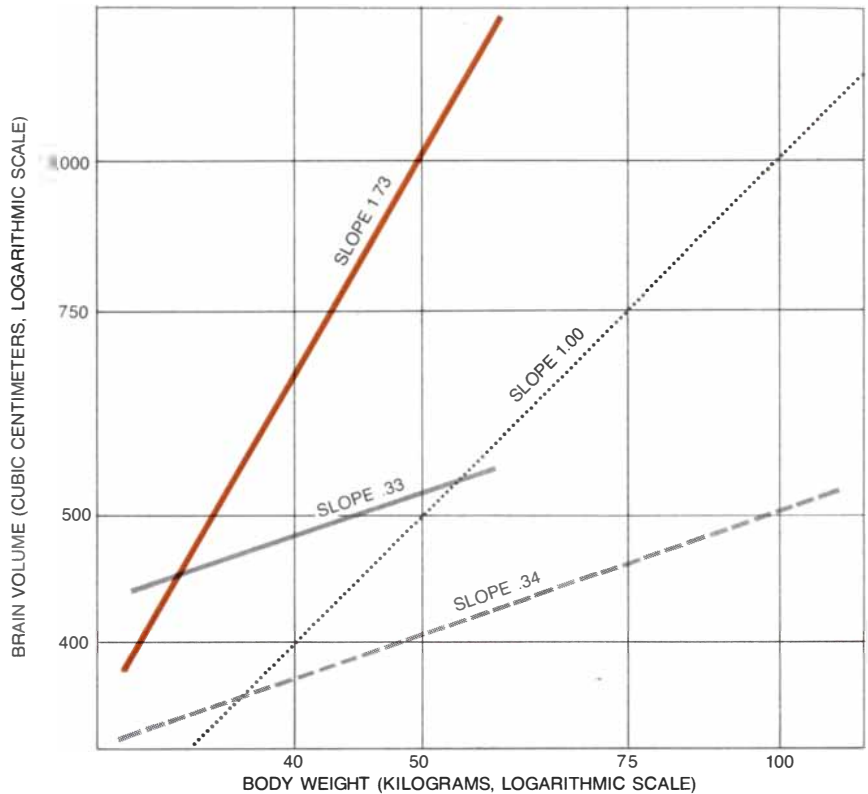


adapted than those in the old population? Those with higher fecundity would be better buffered against accidents such as sudden changes in temperature since there would be a greater chance that some of their eggs would survive. On the other hand, their offspring would be more susceptible to the epidemic diseases of immature forms and to predators that concentrate on the more numerous immature forms. Individuals in the second population would be better adapted to temporary resource shortages, but also more susceptible to predators or epidemics that attack adults in a density-dependent manner. Hence there is no way we can predict whether a change due to natural selection will increase or decrease the adaptation in general. Nor can we argue that the population as a whole is better off in one case than in another. Neither population continues to grow or is necessarily less subject to extinction, since the larger number of immature or adult stages presents the same risks for the population as a whole as it does for individual families.

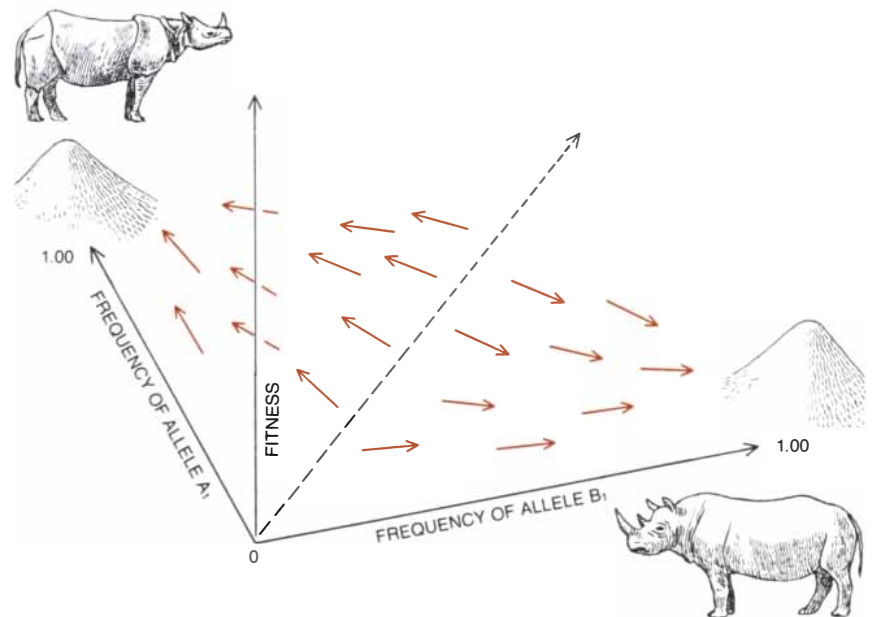
Unfortunately the concept of relative adaptation also requires the *ceteris paribus* assumption, so that in practice it is not easy to predict which of two forms will leave more offspring. A zebra having longer leg bones that enable it to run faster than other zebras will leave more offspring only if escape from predators is really the problem to be solved, if a slightly greater speed will really decrease the chance of being taken and if longer leg bones do not interfere with some other limiting physiological process. Lions may prey chiefly on old or injured zebras likely in any case to die soon, and it is not even clear that it is speed that limits the ability of lions to catch zebras. Greater speed may cost the zebra something in feeding efficiency, and if food rather than predation is limiting, a net selective disadvantage might result from solving the wrong problem. Finally, a longer bone might break more easily, or require greater developmental resources and metabolic energy to produce and maintain, or change the efficiency of the contraction of the attached muscles. In practice relative-adaptation analysis is a tricky game unless a great deal is known about the total life history of an organism.

Not all evolutionary change can be understood in terms of adaptation. First, some changes will occur directly by natural selection that are not adaptive, as for example the changes in fecundity and feeding efficiency in the hypothetical example I cited above.

Second, many changes occur indirectly as the result of allometry, or differential growth. The rates of growth of different parts of an organism are different,

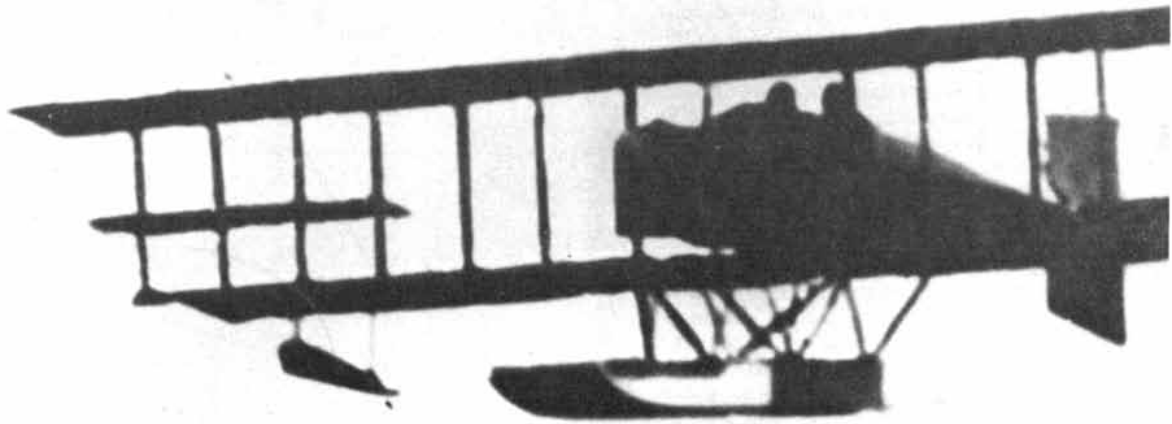


ALLOMETRY, or differential growth rates for different parts, is responsible for many evolutionary changes. Allometry is illustrated by this comparison of the ratio of brain size to body weight in a number of species of the pongids, or great apes (broken black curve), of *Australopithecus*, an extinct hominid line (solid black), and of hominids leading to modern man (color). A slope of less than 1.00 means the brain has grown more slowly than the body. The slope of more than 1.00 for the human lineage indicates a clear change in the evolution of brain size.



ALTERNATIVE EVOLUTIONARY PATHS may be taken by two species under similar selection pressures. The Indian rhinoceros has one horn and the African rhinoceros has two horns. The horns are adaptations for protection in both cases, but the number of horns does not necessarily constitute a specifically adaptive difference. There are simply two adaptive peaks in a field of gene frequencies, or two solutions to the same problem; some variation in the initial conditions led two rhinoceros populations to respond to similar pressures in different ways. For each of two hypothetical genes there are two alleles: A_1 and A_2 , B_1 and B_2 . A population of genotype A_1B_2 has one horn and a population of genotype A_2B_1 has two horns.

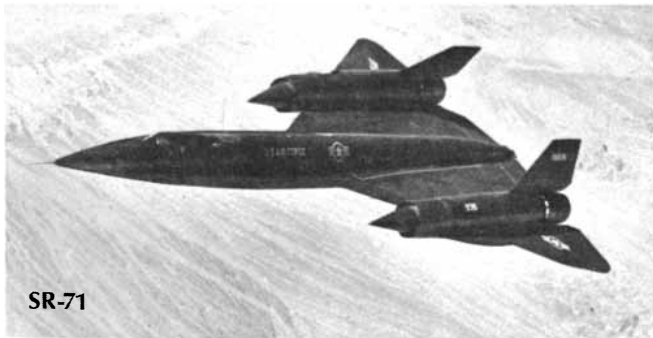
Creating new



Lockheed knows how.

World's fastest aircraft.

Flashing through the skies at speeds that made its black titanium skin glow cherry red, the Lockheed SR-71 has proved itself the world's fastest plane by setting two speed records that still stand. One record of 2092 mph over a 1000 kilometer course broke a mark of 1815 mph set by a Russian MIG-25 Foxbat in 1967. The other record—2194 mph over a 15/25 kilometer course—broke a mark set by the Lockheed YF-12A in 1965.



SR-71

Important as superior speed is, however, it is just one advance Lockheed has brought to the world of flight.

World's quietest big jetliner.

A new era, a new technical advance in aircraft. The L-1011 TriStar was certificated by the U.S. Federal Aviation Administration as the world's quietest big jetliner. It continues to be the quietest of the big jetliners, a welcome neighbor at airports and airport communities world wide.



L-1011 TriStar

World's most advanced maritime patrol plane.

Most of the Earth is ocean. And most of the ocean lies under the keen scrutiny of the P-3C Orion.

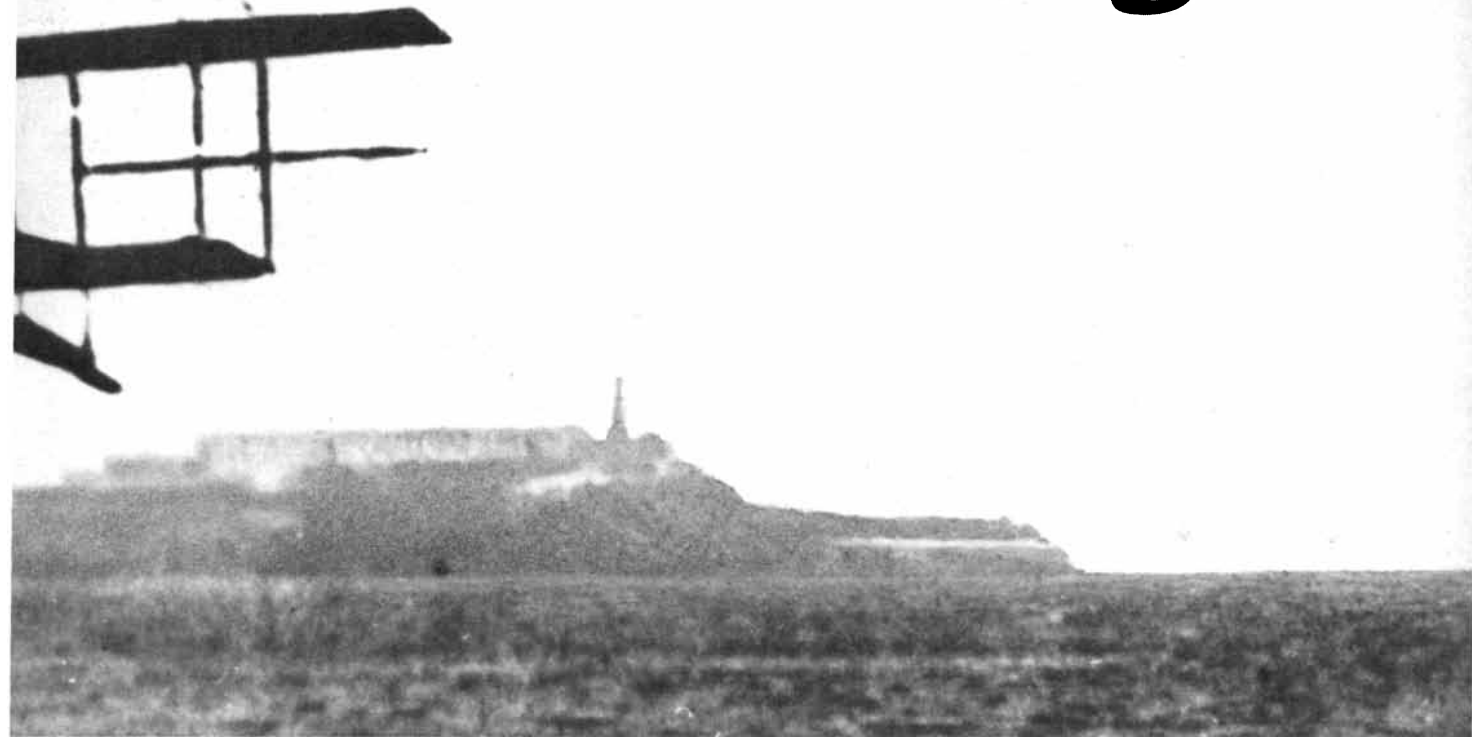
Orion is uniquely qualified for maritime patrol. It can fly low and slow for long periods of time. It can dash at high speed to distant destinations. Its acoustic, electronic and infrared "eyes and ears" can pierce fog and water.

Orion has been chosen by Australia, Iran, Japan, New Zealand, Norway, Spain and the U.S. Navy. And Canada recently selected an advanced version called



P-3C Orion

advances in flight.



Lockheed's first airplane, the Model C in 1913. This original hydro-aeroplane carried three passengers at 60 miles an hour.

Aurora. No other maritime patrol plane is close to Orion in nations served, miles flown or overall capability.

World's fastest loading airlifter.



The C-5 Galaxy began a new epoch in airlift. It is the largest military airlifter ever built. It can carry heavy equipment impossible for other aircraft to handle.

In the world of airlift, where speed in loading and unloading is critical, the C-5 stands alone. It is the only airlifter that kneels on its landing gear to bring its cargo floor close to the ground—within shoulder height—to speed handling of huge pieces of equipment. It is the only airlifter that loads and unloads at both ends. In actual operation, 200,000 pounds of cargo have been unloaded from a C-5 in under 30 minutes.

World's most versatile airlifter.

The C-130 Hercules began its career purely as an airlifter. Along the way, this sturdy, simple airplane has added many roles. Now it is a tanker, a search and rescue plane, a photo-mapping aircraft and a commercial cargo plane. It even serves as a passenger liner.

In the Arctic, Hercules lands on skis. Around the world, it lands on runways of gravel, dirt or sand that turn away other aircraft.

And it's a fuel saver. Its quiet, thrifty turboprop engines use far less fuel than turbofan engines. No wonder 43 nations have chosen this timeless plane of many missions.



Creating new advances in flight has been the life work of thousands of Lockheed workers. The Super Constellation helped establish world airline routes. The F-80 was America's first operational jet fighter. JetStar—and now the JetStar II—has led the way in creating the field of business jets.

The long-range C-141 StarLifter was America's first fanjet airlifter. The S-3A Viking is a major advance in carrier-based patrol aircraft. In advancing the world of flight, Lockheed knows how. In virtually all types of aircraft.

Lockheed

so that large organisms do not have all their parts in the same proportion. This allometry shows up both between individuals of the same species and between species. Among primate species the brain increases in size more slowly than the body; small apes have a proportionately larger brain than large apes. Since the differential growth is constant for all

apes, it is useless to seek an adaptive reason for gorillas' having a relatively smaller brain than, say, chimpanzees.

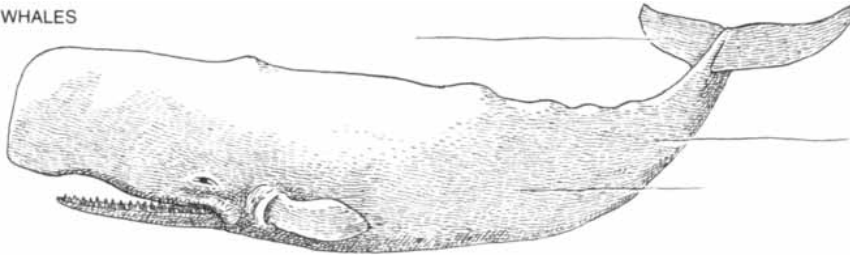
Third, there is the phenomenon of pleiotropy. Changes in a gene have many different effects on the physiology and development of an organism. Natural selection may operate to increase the frequency of the gene because of one of

the effects, with pleiotropic, or unrelated, effects being simply carried along. For example, an enzyme that helps to detoxify poisonous substances by converting them into an insoluble pigment will be selected for its detoxification properties. As a result the color of the organism will change, but no adaptive explanation of the color per se is either required or correct.

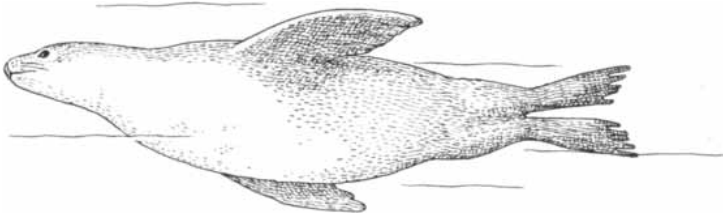
Fourth, many evolutionary changes may be adaptive and yet the resulting differences among species in the character may not be adaptive; they may simply be alternative solutions to the same problem. The theory of population genetics predicts that if more than one gene influences a character, there may often be several alternative stable equilibriums of genetic composition even when the force of natural selection remains the same. Which of these adaptive peaks in the space of genetic composition is eventually reached by a population depends entirely on chance events at the beginning of the selective process. (An exact analogy is a pinball game. Which hole the ball will fall into under the fixed force of gravitation depends on small variations in the initial conditions as the ball enters the game.) For example, the Indian rhinoceros has one horn and the African rhinoceros has two. Horns are an adaptation for protection against predators, but it is not true that one horn is specifically adaptive under Indian conditions as opposed to two horns on the African plains. Beginning with two somewhat different developmental systems, the two species responded to the same selective forces in slightly different ways.

Finally, many changes in evolution are likely to be purely random. At the present time population geneticists are sharply divided over how much of the evolution of enzymes and other molecules has been in response to natural selection and how much has resulted from the chance accumulation of mutations. It has proved remarkably difficult to get compelling evidence for changes in enzymes brought about by selection, not to speak of evidence for adaptive changes; the weight of evidence at present is that a good deal of amino acid substitution in evolution has been the result of the random fixation of mutations in small populations. Such random fixations may in fact be accelerated by natural selection if the unselected gene is genetically linked with a gene that is undergoing selection. The unselected gene will then be carried to high frequency in the population as a "hitchhiker."

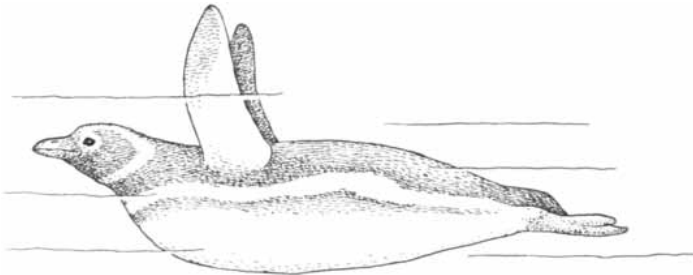
WHALES



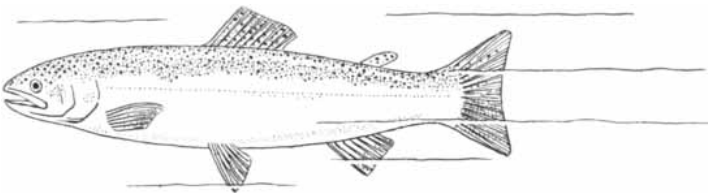
SEALS



PENGUINS



FISH



SEA SNAKES



REALITY OF ADAPTATION is demonstrated by the indisputable fact that unrelated groups of animals do respond to similar selective pressures with similar adaptations. Locomotion in water calls for a particular kind of structure. And the fact is that whales and seals have flippers and flukes, penguins have paddles, fish have fins and sea snakes have a flat cross section.

If the adaptationist program is so fraught with difficulties and if there are so many alternative explanations of evolutionary change, why do biologists not abandon the program altogether?

The most powerful argument for our new receiver is not just power.



True, it's tempting to be swept up by our power.

150 watts per channel minimum RMS at 8 ohms, from 20Hz to 20kHz, with no more than 0.07% Total Harmonic Distortion, is nothing to sneeze at.

But raw power means nothing. What's important is how that power is delivered. In the case of the STR-V7, it's brought to you by Sony in a very classy package.

You get a combination of features and controls that are impressive on their own—but almost unheard of in a single machine.

To start with, we've built in a Dolby system, for decoding Dolbyized FM broadcasts.

The advantages of our tuner,

though, need no decoding. They include a normal and narrow FM IF bandwidth selector. It makes life simple for people in areas where their signals are crowded together elbow to elbow.

In our preamp section, the V7 comes equipped with a special phono EQ circuitry. Thanks to Sony's high IQ, it allows for direct connection of a low-output, moving-coil cartridge phono source. Without calling for an external step-up transformer or pre-preamp.

When you're gifted with as much power as the V7, you need a way to keep track of it. This receiver keeps tabs with two power-output meters, monitoring the power being fed to the speakers. So overload can't result from oversight.

And all that power comes from our direct coupled DC power amp. And our power is stable, thanks to a high-efficiency, high regulation toroidal-coil transformer.

There's a lot more to the STR-V7 than power. This receiver takes the best that contemporary technology has to offer, and offers it in a single machine.

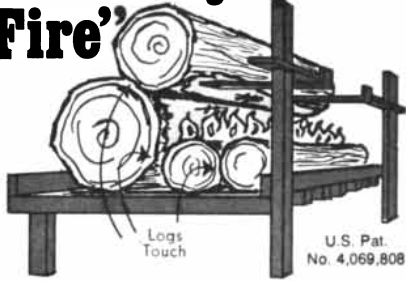
Other manufacturers may have the power to bring you power. But only Sony has the power to bring you more than just power.

SONY[®] AUDIO

© 1978 Sony Industries, a division of Sony Corp. of America, 9 West 57, N.Y., N.Y. 10019. Sony is a trademark of Sony Corp.

© 1978 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

"The Physicist's Fire"



"Hot, even, slow-burning . . . easy to start", is how *TIME* (12/22/75) described the elegant fire designed by nuclear physicist Lawrence Cranberg.

Place logs on the novel Texas Fireframe® grate to form a cavity which opens to you. Ignite paper in the cavity. Eureka! The fire takes hold quickly, spreads, burns evenly, steadily in the cavity. That means the cavity throws a beam of radiant energy at you, so the fire is hot, efficient, fuel-saving.

Texas Fireframe's arms are height-adjustable — the key to easy set-up, unique control of the fire "I was frankly astounded at the difference it made." M. Hepburn Many, New Orleans, La.

"Best new thing I've seen in my thirty years in the hardware business." C. P. Davis, Austin, Tx.

Welded, heavy, steel bars. Model U-25: 25" front width, 21 back, 15" deep, 15" high. Model U-17: 17" x 14" x 13" x 13" Model U-33: 33" x 29" x 15" x 15" Other Models.

Please send _____ U-25 units @ \$39.95 (28 lbs.);
 _____ U-17 units @ \$34.95 (20 lbs.);
 _____ U-33 units @ \$54.95 (35 lbs.).

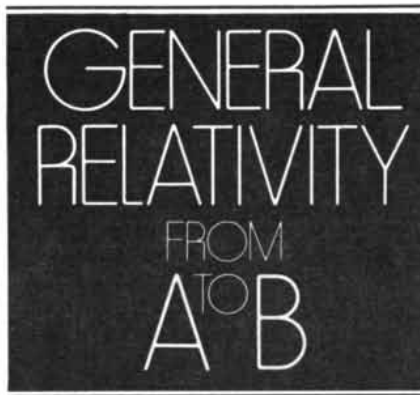
Add 10% for shipping in U.S. Check for \$_____ enclosed

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

TEXAS FIREFRAME CO.
 P.O. Box 3435 Austin, Texas 78764



by ROBERT GEROCH

This lively introduction to Einstein's theory of general relativity brings physics closer to our everyday world by showing why we need such a theory, what kinds of physical phenomena it encompasses, and what its applications and predictions are. "A beautiful presentation of the nature of space and time and of general relativity as a human endeavor."

— William Press, Harvard University

\$12.50

UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
 Chicago 60637

There are two compelling reasons. On the one hand, even if the assertion of universal adaptation is difficult to test because simplifying assumptions and ingenious explanations can almost always result in an ad hoc adaptive explanation, at least in principle some of the assumptions can be tested in some cases. A weaker form of evolutionary explanation that explained some proportion of the cases by adaptation and left the rest to allometry, pleiotropy, random gene fixations, linkage and indirect selection would be utterly impervious to test. It would leave the biologist free to pursue the adaptationist program in the easy cases and leave the difficult ones on the scrap heap of chance. In a sense, then, biologists are forced to the extreme adaptationist program because the alternatives, although they are undoubtedly operative in many cases, are untestable in particular cases.

On the other hand, to abandon the notion of adaptation entirely, to simply observe historical change and describe its mechanisms wholly in terms of the different reproductive success of different types, with no functional explanation, would be to throw out the baby with the bathwater. Adaptation is a real phenomenon. It is no accident that fish have fins, that seals and whales have flippers and flukes, that penguins have paddles and that even sea snakes have become laterally flattened. The problem of locomotion in an aquatic environment is a real problem that has been solved by many totally unrelated evolutionary lines in much the same way. Therefore it must be feasible to make adaptive arguments about swimming appendages. And this in turn means that in nature the ceteris paribus assumption must be workable.

It can only be workable if both the selection between character states and reproductive fitness have two characteristics: continuity and quasi-independence. Continuity means that small changes in a characteristic must result in only small changes in ecological relations; a very slight change in fin shape cannot cause a dramatic change in sexual recognition or make the organism suddenly attractive to new predators. Quasi-independence means that there is a great variety of alternative paths by which a given characteristic may change, so that some of them will allow selection to act on the characteristic without altering other characteristics of the organism in a countervailing fashion; pleiotropic and allometric relations must be changeable. Continuity and quasi-independence are the most fundamental characteristics of the evolutionary process. Without them organisms as we know them could not exist because adaptive evolution would have been impossible.

Who says you can't speak another language

in 60 days?

With Linguaphone, you can speak a new language — fluently and idiomatically — in as little as 60 days. It's an easy, interesting, natural method — used by leading schools and universities world-wide. You listen to and imitate flawless native speakers. No old-fashioned verb drills! Over 4,000,000 successful students. Record and cassette courses in more than 20 languages.

FREE RECORD OR CASSETTE! SAMPLE LESSON!

Mail coupon today for sample lesson in French or Spanish. (The Linguaphone method is the same for all languages.) See how quickly, easily, you can learn a new language with Linguaphone!



Linguaphone Institute of North America
 112 Merton Street
 Toronto, Ont., Canada
 M4S1A1

Linguaphone Institute of North America
 112 Merton St
 Toronto, Ont., Canada M4S1A1

Send sample lesson in: French Spanish
 Record Cassette

I want to learn a new language in my own home. Rush FREE sample lesson indicated, plus an illustrated folder that gives a complete explanation. I understand I will be under no obligation.

Mr. _____ Age _____
 Mrs. _____
 Ms. _____

Address _____
 City _____ State _____ Zip _____

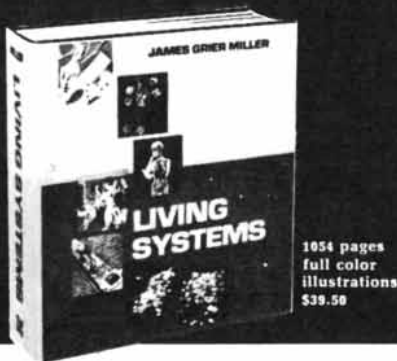


Linguaphone for Languages

I am most interested in: French Spanish Italian
 German Hebrew Other _____

S104

Announcing an important new scientific integration... in a monumental new book... written by a pioneer behavioral scientist...



LIVING SYSTEMS

by James Grier Miller, M.D., Ph.D.

A book that brings order out of complexity

The literature of science is growing exponentially. The number of scientists is increasing rapidly. And their scientific discoveries pour out in such volume that many important findings go unnoticed. Often their full meaning is not appreciated.

In this massive, worldwide production of scientific knowledge—is there any hope of one specialty learning from another—or even relating to another?

The answer now is YES—with the advent of James Grier Miller's significant new book.

Dr. Miller analyzes current knowledge about seven levels of living systems that are normally studied in isolation by dozens of scientific specialties—the cell . . . the organ . . . the organism . . . the group . . . the organization . . . the society . . . and the supranational system.

He demonstrates that *all these systems have fascinating similarities*. He describes the 19 subsystems that are vital to the survival of every living system—from a heart cell to the European Economic Community. And he shows how each living system has "shredded out" to create the next higher system—over billions of years of *evolution*.

As you read Dr. Miller's theory—and the hundreds of empirical examples he provides to support it—you'll see that the differences between scientific specialties and their technical jargons mask important similarities in their subject matters. You'll discover amazing but very real *continuity* between all the biological and social life sciences. And this insight will give you a whole new view on *your own* special field of knowledge.

Practical applications suggested

Dr. Miller examines the normal processes as well as *pathologies* at the seven levels of living systems. For example, his work suggests that—

- *schizophrenics* may be victims of a narrower-than-normal channel capacity for processing information
- *inefficient executives* are often plagued by an overload of information inputs. (Dr. Miller's research on this topic was discussed in Toffler's *Future Shock*.)
- ineffective organizations can function better when distorted communications in them are corrected

This far-ranging general theory has potential, very specific applications to engineering . . . medicine . . . management science . . . the law . . . energy systems . . . environmental systems . . . health delivery systems . . . urban systems . . . industrial systems . . . communication systems . . . computer systems . . . and other types of living or technological systems.

How do others evaluate this book? Read what one scientist says . . .

"This is a book for mature scientists who have had many years of experience as scientists, for they will find much of their knowledge newly organized and illuminated in new contexts, and pointed toward unsolved new questions.

"But it is also a book for active research workers and research leaders who are carrying on the work of science today and who are pressing toward the next imminent advances, for these people will find here dozens, perhaps hundreds, of research ideas that can be fruitfully developed now."

Karl W. Deutsch, political scientist
Stanford Professor of International Peace, Harvard University

Leading scientists talk about *Living Systems*

"enormously illuminating"—Margaret Mead

"Scientists, from anthropologists to political scientists, and all students of living systems will find here a way of looking at changing scales, but comparable problems, which will enormously illuminate and simplify their attempts to relate one level of living system to another."

Margaret Mead, anthropologist
former President, American Association for the Advancement of Science

"magnificent"—Bentley Glass

"In these days of such tremendous increase in the amount of scientific knowledge, the need for a critical synthesis is imperative. This is what James Grier Miller has done. . . . There lies here a magnificent, pregnant view of the complexities of life."

Bentley Glass, biologist
Distinguished Professor Emeritus of Biology, the State University of New York at Stony Brook, and former President, American Association for the Advancement of Science

"brilliant"—J. C. R. Licklider

"This book is the magnum opus of a brilliant, far-ranging, and comprehending mind."

J. C. R. Licklider, psychologist and computer scientist
Professor of Electrical Engineering and Computer Science, MIT

"epochal" and "elegant"—Warren Bennis

"Living Systems is an epochal book. It is elegant in style and approach and possesses a conceptual and integrative lust that manages to revive in the reader a sense of what the behavioral sciences are all about. This is . . . a classic that will influence the behavioral sciences far longer than the lifetime it took Miller to write it."

Warren Bennis, social scientist
former President of the University of Cincinnati

The man behind the theory

James Grier Miller, a founder of systems science, is President of the University of Louisville. He was educated at Harvard University and has served on the faculties at Harvard, the University of Chicago, the University of Michigan, and Johns Hopkins University. At Chicago he was Chairman of the Committee on Behavioral Sciences and the Department of Psychology. At Michigan he founded and directed the Mental Health Research Institute.

The man who first used the phrase "behavioral science" in its modern sense, Dr. Miller has written or coauthored eight books and published over 100 scientific and scholarly articles.

Table of Contents

1. The need for a general theory of living systems.
2. Basic concepts.
3. Structure and process.
4. Hypotheses concerning living systems.
5. Information input overload.
6. The cell.
7. The organ.
8. The organism.
9. The group.
10. The organization.
11. The society.
12. The supranational system.
13. Conclusions.

At your local bookseller or direct from publisher for. . . .

FREE 15-DAY EXAMINATION

McGraw-Hill Book Company

1221 Avenue of the Americas, New York, N.Y. 10020

Please send me a copy of *LIVING SYSTEMS* (042015-7) for 15 days on approval. At the end of that time, I will either remit \$39.50, plus tax, postage, and handling, or return the book without further obligation. (If you pay in full, plus tax, with this coupon, McGraw-Hill will pay all regular postage and handling costs.)

Name

Address

City

State Zip

Offer good only in the U.S. and subject to acceptance by McGraw-Hill. **23-C694-4206-3**



THE AMATEUR SCIENTIST

The bright colors in a soap film are a lesson in wave interference

by Jearl Walker

Although most people have observed the colors of thin soap films and some have even studied them in a science class, few have noticed the curious details of the colors. Consider a soap film held vertically in a loop of wire and illuminated with white light. Horizontal colored bands appear from top to bottom. If the film has had time to settle toward the bottom, the top may be dark. This absence of reflected light at the top is due to the extreme thinness of the film there. The darkness is often pointed out in classroom demonstrations as an example of the wave-interference properties of light.

What colors lie below this dark, ultrathin portion? Having taught wave interference for some years (but without ever closely examining a real soap film), I thought the first band just below the dark portion would be blue and the colors would then change smoothly through the visible spectrum: blue, green, yellow and red. This progression should occur because the film thickens from top to bottom under the influence of gravity, and the wave interference of light should give a reflected color of a wavelength that increases in proportion to the thickness. Such a progression would be from the shorter wavelengths of blue to the longer wavelengths of red. Once the sequence is finished it should be repeated as the film thickens even more. Eventually toward the bottom of a large film the colored bands should become indistinguishable, causing the film there to look white.

As logical as this argument seemed, I was wrong in several respects. What lies just below the dark region is not a blue band but a relatively wide white one. The whiteness is a great surprise. Below the white area is a yellow-red (orange) band, which is followed by a purple band. Only then does a noticeable blue band finally appear.

Moreover, the sequence of colors is not always the same down the film. The colors that appear depend on the source of white light. In particular they depend

on the temperature of the emitting surface of the source. For example, a tungsten lamp from a slide projector may give only one prominent blue band on the entire soap film, whereas direct sunlight (which originates from a hotter surface) gives two prominent blue bands.

I shall first explain theoretically why colors appear on soap films and then discuss the colors on a real soap film. My discussion of the real colors closely follows an unpublished paper by Benjamin Bayman and Bruce G. Eaton of the University of Minnesota. Work along the same lines has been published by Hiroshi Kubota of the University of Tokyo. Finally, I shall describe some soap-film formulas given to me by Albie Weiss, an art teacher in Cleveland.

If a thin soap film is illuminated with white light, why should any colors appear in the reflected light? Consider a ray of monochromatic light (call it *A*) that is incident on and nearly perpendicular to the surface of a thin soap film. A portion of the light (call it ray *B*) is reflected by the surface. The rest of the light refracts into the film, crosses its thickness and falls on the second surface. Part of the light reaching the second surface is reflected, crosses the thickness of the film again and refracts out of the film. Call this emerging ray *C*. Rays *B* and *C* are returned to the observer, who is on the same side of the film as the light source. These two rays determine whether he sees the film as being bright or dark in the particular color that was initially incident on the film.

The rest of the incident light eventually refracts out of the film, a little of it each time a ray reflects inside the film. Part of this light emerges on the back side of the film and is of no consequence. Part of it emerges toward you, but those rays play only a minor role in what you see.

Whether the film looks dark or bright depends primarily on the relative phases of the waves represented by rays *B* and *C*. For example, if the two waves are

exactly in phase, they totally interfere constructively and yield bright light. If they are exactly out of phase, they totally interfere destructively and yield darkness. An intermediate case gives brightness of an intermediate value.

The phase difference between the returned waves is measured in terms of either wavelengths or degrees (360 degrees corresponds to one wavelength). Totally constructive interference results when the phase difference is zero or an integral number of wavelengths (or an even number or zero times 180 degrees). Totally destructive interference arises when the difference is an odd number of half wavelengths (or an odd number times 180 degrees).

Since rays *B* and *C* originate from the same incident ray *A*, why should they be anything but in phase and thus why should anything but a bright reflection emerge from the film? There are two reasons. First, when light is reflected from a surface, it may be shifted in phase by the reflection itself. If the reflection is from a material that has a greater refractive index than the material the ray is already in, the light is shifted in phase by half a wavelength (180 degrees). If the reflection is from a material with a lower refractive index, there is no phase shift. For example, the reflection of the incident ray at the front surface (to produce *B*) causes a phase shift of half a wavelength because the soap film has a greater refractive index than air; for the converse reason the reflection of *C* at the back surface causes no phase shift. Hence the reflections from the front and back surfaces result in a phase difference of half a wavelength between the two emerging rays.

A further phase difference is introduced because ray *C* traverses the thickness of the film twice and therefore travels farther than *B*. If *A* is almost perpendicularly incident on the surface of the film, the extra distance is about twice the film's thickness. Suppose the thickness equals half a wavelength. When ray *C* crosses the thickness of the film twice, it emerges after having gone a distance equal to a full wavelength, whereas ray *B* merely reflects from the front surface. (In a detailed calculation that need not be considered here one must compare the thickness of the film to the wavelength of the light inside the film, which is the incident wavelength in the air divided by the refractive index of the film.)

In summary ray *B* undergoes a phase shift of half a wavelength because it is reflected, and ray *C* undergoes a phase shift of a value that depends on the thickness of the film. The phase shift of ray *C* is apparently one wavelength. Subtraction of the two phase shifts gives the phase difference between the two emerging rays. If the thickness is such

that the phase difference is an odd number of half wavelengths, as in this example, the two rays interfere destructively and you see a dark film. If the thickness is such that the phase difference is zero or an integral number of wavelengths, the two emerging rays are in phase and interfere constructively to give bright light.

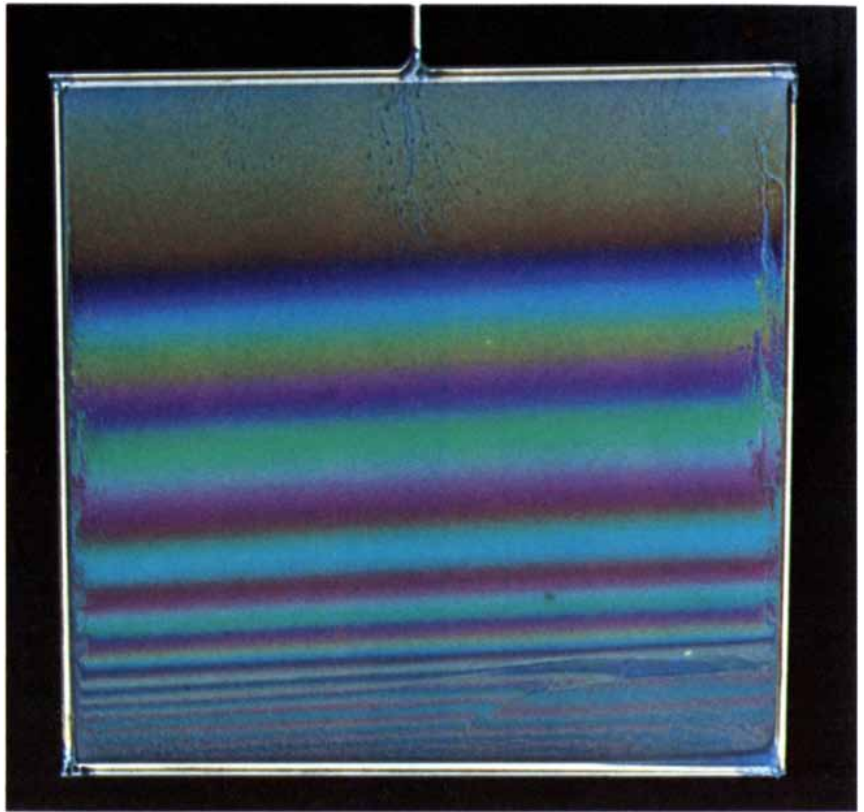
For the sake of simplicity I considered ray *A* as being almost perpendicular to the film. The argument holds at any other angle of incidence, the only change being that the extra distance traveled by ray *C* in crossing the film twice would then be more than twice the thickness of the film.

As we have seen, when a soap film is held vertically in a loop of wire, the film slowly flows to the bottom because of its own weight and so the thickness increases from top to bottom. If you shine monochromatic light on the film, you find that at some places along the vertical dimension of the film the thickness happens to be just right for the reflected rays to interfere constructively, and you see bright horizontal bands of color there. Between those bright bands the thickness happens to be right for destructive interference and you see dark horizontal bands. Intermediate between the brightest bands and the darkest lie regions of intermediate interference and thus intermediate brightness.

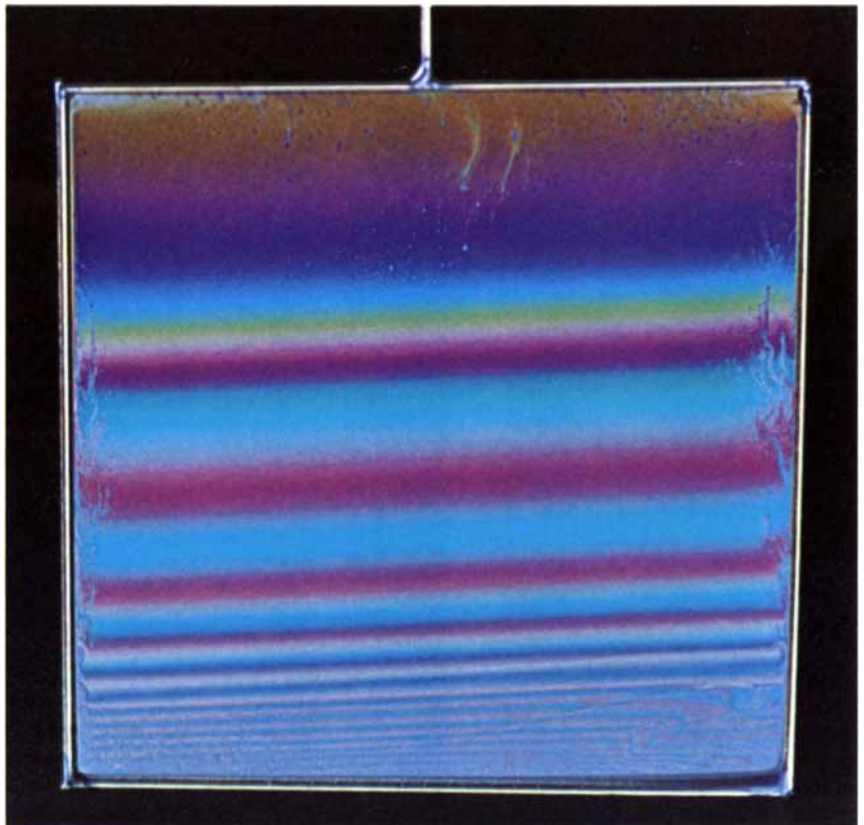
This standard argument has several subtleties that escaped me until recently. First, how can totally destructive interference arise between rays *B* and *C* when they obviously are not of the same amplitude, ray *C* being weaker than ray *B*? Even when they are exactly out of phase and destructively interfering the most, the cancellation should be incomplete and some brightness should remain.

The answer lies in the rest of the rays that emerge toward the observer after undergoing multiple reflections inside the film. I said they play a minor role in what you see of the film, but it is here they are needed. In destructive interference all the extra rays are in phase with ray *C*; their combined amplitude added to the amplitude of ray *C* equals the amplitude of ray *B*. Hence the extra and normally ignored rays can give rise to a dark band on the film.

Another subtlety is that if the light originates in a distant point source, no system of bright and dark bands appears on the film. Rays from a distant point source of light arrive at the film parallel to one another and at only one angle of incidence. Therefore the rays returned to the observer all leave the film at the same angle, which by the normal law of reflection is equal to the angle of incidence. Depending on the thickness of the film, the rays can interfere either constructively or destructively, but they all do precisely the same thing, and you



A soap film in sunlight reflected from white paper



A soap film in the light of a tungsten lamp reflected from white paper

see either a bright spot or a dark one at the place on the film where the light is reflected to your eye.

With an extended source such as the sun (which occupies half a degree of angle in your field of view) or a nearby lamp, light rays are incident on the film in a range of angles. With your head at a given position you will intercept some ray *B* and *C* pairs in which ray *C* took a path in the film that caused destructive interference between rays *B* and *C*, yielding a dark band where the pair left the film. Other ray *B* and *C* pairs you intercept may similarly result in constructive interference, and you see a bright band where the pair emerged.

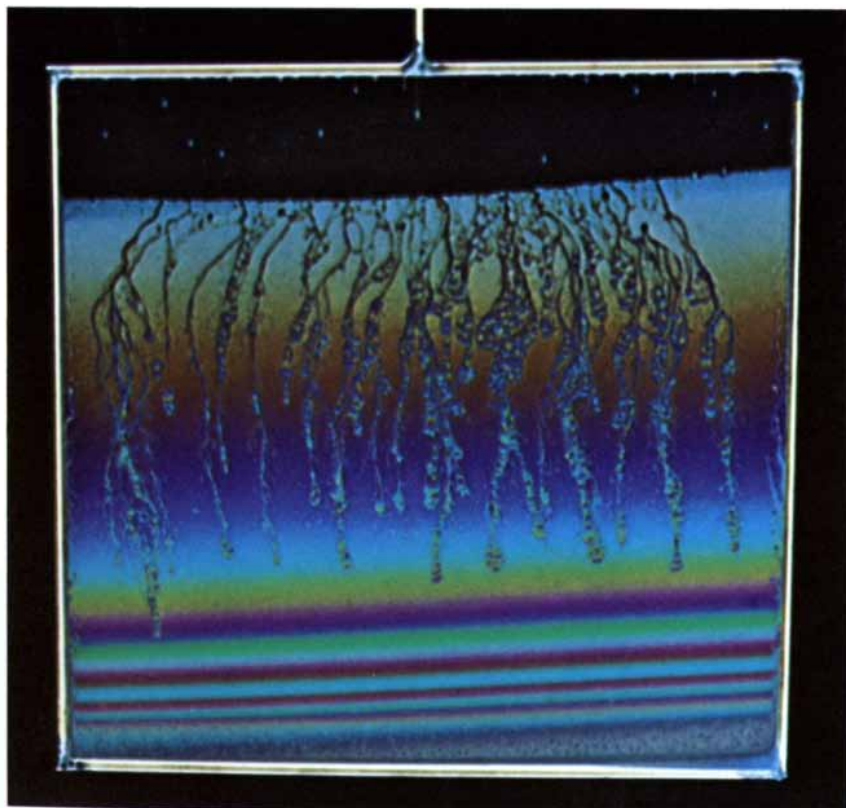
A final subtlety lies in the loss of colors when the film becomes too thick. Interference colors are missing not only in thick soap films but also in commonplace films such as the water on a sidewalk after a rainfall. All the preceding arguments for wave interference remain true when the film is several times thicker than the wavelength of visible light, and so why do the colors disappear?

The answer is simple. With a thicker film several ranges of wavelength across the visible spectrum are subjected to fairly complete constructive interference. When you see the light, enough colors are present for you to see it as being white. As the film becomes even thicker, the wavelength ranges of the

brighter light shift, but you still see the composite as being white.

One of the curious features of a vertical soap film is the dark region that develops at the top of the film and slowly spreads downward. Given a chance to settle downward, the soap film may get so thin at the top that its thickness is much less than a wavelength of light. There ray *C* has to travel a negligible extra distance in crossing the film and so emerges with essentially no phase shift. Ray *B* is still shifted in phase half a wavelength by reflection; that shift has nothing to do with the thickness. Thus in a very thin section of the film rays *B* and *C* necessarily emerge differing in phase by about half a wavelength; they must interfere destructively. A very thin film is therefore dark.

Suppose you shine white light on the film. The thickness necessary for constructive interference depends on the wavelength of the light. Hence the values giving bright bands differ slightly for each color. This slight difference separates the positions of the differently colored bright bands on the soap film. The colors should change from blue through red (from shorter wavelengths to longer ones) downward along the film as the thickness increases. The fact that this sequence is not found in real soap films is the interesting feature of the work by Bayman and Eaton and by Kubota.



Absence of reflected light at the top of a film because the film is ultrathin there

An understanding of the colors on a real soap film requires a quantification of color. Such a quantification is the C.I.E. colorimetric system (for the Commission Internationale de l'Éclairage, which did the work). As a result the coordinates of colors developed in various ways can be plotted on a graph. Two such graphs appear on pages 236 and 240. There the decimal numbers represent the C.I.E. coordinate system, the numbers associated with the names of colors indicate the wavelengths of the colors in nanometers and the numbers printed in color represent various soap-film thicknesses in nanometers.

The first graph shows Bayman and Eaton's calculations for the colors seen in a vertical soap film illuminated by sunlight reaching the film at an angle of 45 degrees. Point *a* corresponds to the thin top of the film at the place where the first reflected light is perceptible. At greater film thicknesses the locus of color coordinates moves away from point *a*. Along the resulting curve, which winds through the chromaticity graph, one sees the film thicknesses (in nanometers).

The ultrathin top position of a settled vertical soap film is not plotted here because the reflected rays from that portion (what I called above rays *B* and *C*) almost completely cancel each other in their destructive interference. There is no way to plot darkness on the chromaticity graph. At a somewhat greater thickness the film still looks dark, but it has a blue tint because the blue light begins to be subjected to less complete destructive interference. Hence the first point plotted on the curve in color, point *a*, lies away from the white center of the graph and toward the blue. Blue light is subjected to this incomplete cancellation before the other colors are because it has the shortest wavelengths in the visible spectrum. The incomplete cancellation begins when the extra distance traveled by the ray crossing the film twice (ray *C*) becomes at least a small fraction of the wavelength of the light. Then ray *C* begins to be slightly shifted in phase and is no longer exactly out of phase with ray *B*. This extra path length is still quite short, but it is more of a fraction of the shorter blue wavelengths than it is of the longer wavelengths for the rest of the colors.

At somewhat greater film thicknesses, roughly from an eighth to a quarter of a wavelength in the visible range, all the colors begin to be subjected to some constructive interference. Thus the color curve moves through point *b* in the white center of the graph. When you casually examine a vertical soap film, this white region is the first easily distinguishable band below the dark region at the top.

As the film thickens further the color

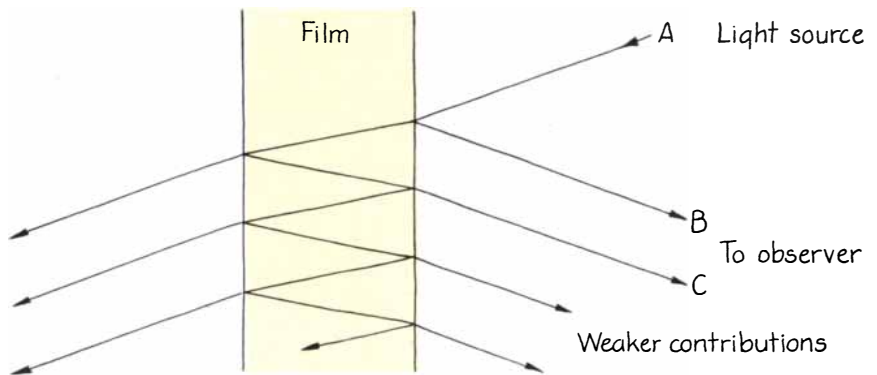
curve moves to point *c* in the yellow-red (orange), swings through point *d* in a mixture of blue and red (purple) and finally passes through point *e* in the first pure blue of the film. (Some people call the blue at the extreme end of the visible spectrum violet.) Next the color curve almost misses the green by moving through point *f* near the white center. In the soap film you see mostly yellow below the first blue band. The curve thereafter winds around the white center to give bands of purple, blue (but not as pure as before) and finally a pure green. With even greater film thicknesses pure blue does not return, but one more noticeable excursion is made into the green. Eventually the color curve winds its way down into the white center, corresponding to a white bottom on a sufficiently large soap film.

To contrast these results with a cooler white-light source, Bayman and Eaton plotted the color curve for a tungsten filament at 3,000 degrees Kelvin. (They assumed a surface temperature of 5,500 degrees K. for the sun.) In the second graph the pattern is similar in shape to the one for sunlight but is shifted away from the blue and toward the yellow and red. As a result the beginning point *a* is not blue but lies on the yellow or red side of white. The entire curve shows only one reasonably pure band of blue, together with much purer yellows and reds. The termination point lies in the yellow and red rather than in the white. This shift of the pattern to the red is consistent with the lower temperature of the emitting surface, because with lower temperatures the distribution of radiation shifts to longer wavelengths.

Bayman and Eaton suggested that the differences in the colors of soap films illuminated by different white-light sources can be made most apparent if the films are projected side by side on a wall for easy comparison of the colors. They stabilized their soap films in a glass or plastic housing large enough for the wire to be dipped into a container of soapy water in the bottom of the housing and then oriented vertically, and they employed a large-diameter lens with a focal length of about a foot.

You might like to try a similar setup with other white-light sources of different surface temperatures and with other soap-film solutions such as the ones I shall describe. Calculations of the color curves might be tedious, but now that you have two standards side-by-side comparisons between a standard and a film illuminated by a new light source will help you to calibrate the colors from the new source.

In one form or another the colors of soap films have been discussed by scientists at least since the days of Newton, whose work on soap-film colors is particularly interesting. In his *Opticks* (see



Paths of a light ray that is incident on a soap film

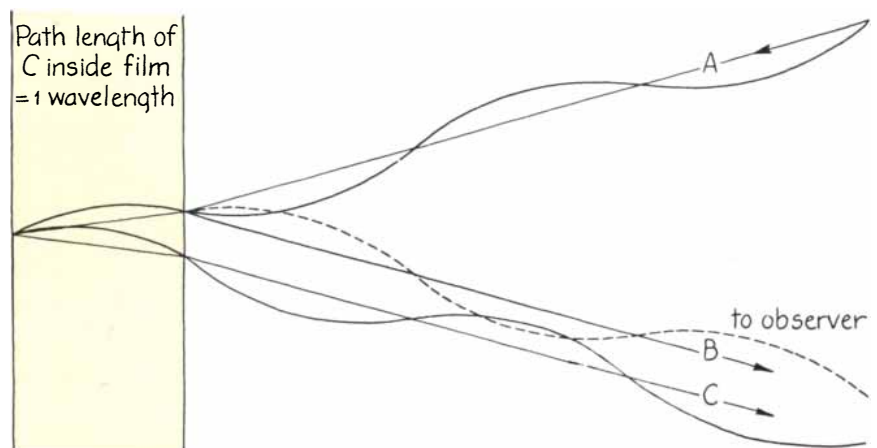
pages 214 through 244 in the copy of the 1730 edition published in 1952 by Dover Publications) he carefully details the colors he found in a soap film illuminated with sunlight. All the subtle features I have discussed are there. Newton, however, conceived light as being corpuscular rather than wavelike, and so his work is an example of using good experimental data for a theory that was wrong. He thought the colors resulted from the different degrees of refraction of the various colors in sunlight by the film, as in his famous demonstration of the separation of colors by a glass prism. The prism demonstration correctly showed that white light is composed of all the colors in the visible spectrum, the composite being white to a human observer, and Newton apparently thought the thickness of the soap bubble somehow separated colors in the same way.

Newton's model for refraction seems strange now. He thought the particles of light were refracted into a material such as a soap film because the material exerted a force on the particles, drawing them near and finally reorienting their

direction of travel. He did conceive that several colors would be sent simultaneously to the observer, who then would interpret the net color and its hue according to which of the returned colors was the most intense, but his model did not include wave interference. He also noted the black regions and even the faint blue tint bordering the most intensely black regions, but he interpreted this absence of light as meaning that no light was reflected there.

The cause of the soap-film colors was understood later when Newton's corpuscular model for light lost its hold on science. The details of the dark region took longer to explain. If you examine a vertical soap film, you will find that the very dark region does not fade smoothly into a less dark region with a blue tint; instead you will see a sharp boundary between the two.

In 1939 Sir William Bragg explained the boundary in terms of the molecular arrangements on the surface of the film. As a soap film settles and begins to display colors, many of the thin, long-chain hydrocarbon molecules of the soap mi-



An example of destructive interference

grate to the surface of the film, each molecule lining up perpendicular to the surface with its oxygen-rich end toward the center of the film. Between the two surfaces of these oriented soap molecules are water and more (but unoriented) soap molecules. The film is thinnest when the middle layer is eliminated and the two surfaces of oriented soap molecules lie next to each other.

Such an ultrathin film, with a width of two molecular lengths, is very dark. (At least the perception of blue is difficult.) Bragg suggested that the transition from ultrathin to the state where a soapy layer lies between the two surfaces is not gradual, mainly because as the film thins down to the ultrathin state during its settling the middle layer of soapy water has to be squeezed out of the way. The squeezing produces a ridge. Above the ridge on the film is the dark ultrathin region; below the ridge is the much wider (but still thin) film displaying the blue tint in the dark region.

Bragg also called attention to a beautiful demonstration by Sir James Dewar. If you have access to a vacuum

system, you could repeat it. A vertical film is left under a bell jar while the system is evacuated, and then the jar is heated slightly at its base in such a way that the bottom of the wire holding the film is also heated. The heat forces some of the fluid to climb the wire to the top of the film, where the fluid then forms drops that slide down over the dark region at the top. When the drops are illuminated, they appear as a beautiful silver on a very dark background.

Although you can buy soap-bubble solutions in most toy stores, it is easy to make them at home. In this matter I have had assistance from Weiss, who teaches in a junior high school in Cleveland. The simplest solution is a mixture of ordinary soap or detergent and clean water. (Distilled water is the best.) To stabilize the films you can add glycerin, which is available from most drugstores and chemical-supply houses. Many of the detergents already have additives to stabilize the foam they create when they are used for washing. If you mix the detergent (or soap), water and glycerin in a ratio of roughly 1:3:3, they will

make a film that will last for 45 minutes or so if it is protected from breezes. You might want to vary the ratios to increase the lifetime of the film. The glycerin increases the lifetime but also increases the time you must wait for a vertical film to settle downward and display the dark region at the top.

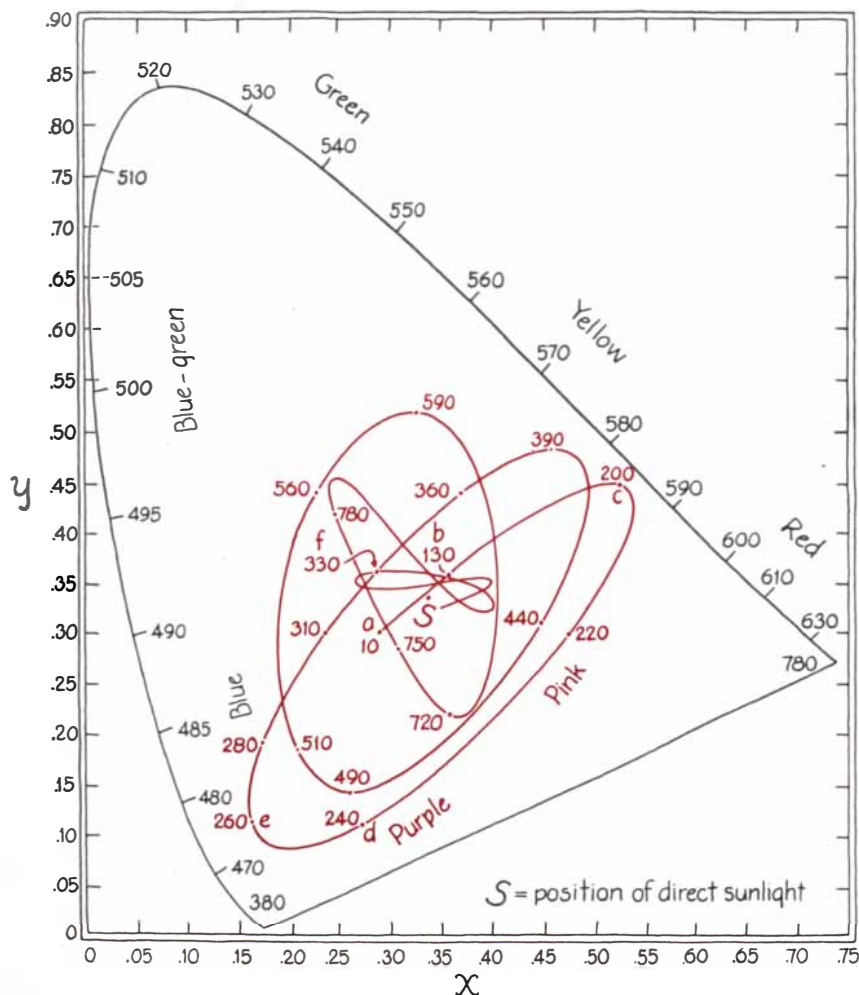
Other mixtures have been described previously in this department [May, 1969], including the original formula devised by Joseph A. F. Plateau, the pioneer in soap-bubble experiments, whose mixture provides soap films lasting for several hours. Plateau's formula and many other helpful hints are available in the classic book *Soap Bubbles: Their Colours and the Forces Which Mould Them*, by C. V. Boys. Procedures for manufacturing plastic bubbles and films from polyvinyl acetate and acetone were described in this department in July, 1973.

Recently Weiss showed me a solution of triethanolamine and oleic acid that gave long-lasting films and large bubbles. You can buy four-ounce samples of the solution from him for \$1.50. For an additional \$1.50 he also sells a shield and platform on which bubbles can be blown and their colors examined conveniently. Weiss can be reached at his home: 24212 Elm Road, North Olmsted, Ohio 44070.

The colors in Weiss's bubbles are primarily pinks and greens lying in broad bands. Blues and yellows appear when he blows gently across a bubble. When he moves a cotton swab soaked in ammonia close to a bubble, all the colors of the spectrum appear near the swab, swirling around in a virtual psychedelic display. The ammonia vapor alters the surface tension of the bubble closest to the swab, and the uneven surface tensions there force the surface into circulation patterns. (This is the Marangoni effect, which I described in this department for June.)

Weiss showed me an easy way to blow a soap bubble on a platform. Place a small amount of the fluid on the platform, wetting the entire surface. Similarly wet one end of a drinking straw. Hold that end in the fluid on the platform and blow gently in the other end. Raise the straw as the bubble grows so that you keep the lower end just inside the wall of the bubble. (The bubble will probably burst if it touches the dry portion of the straw.) I have seen Weiss blow bubbles almost a foot in diameter.

Writing in *The Physics Teacher* for February, 1967, Paul A. Smith of Coe College described how you can make long-lasting soap-gelatin films. Mix 60 milliliters of cold water with one tablespoon of Knox pure gelatin and then heat the mixture to about 90 degrees Celsius in a double boiler. After the gelatin has dissolved thoroughly and all



Plot of colors of a soap film in sunlight

SCIENCE/SCOPE

Thirty years ago, Hughes won its first contract for a radar and fire control system. The E-1 was the first of many electronic systems that have helped the company become the leader in airborne fire control and air-to-air guided missiles. The first system built under the 1948 contract was delivered ahead of deadline. Four years later, 5000 units had been delivered. The system was designed for use with conventional gun armament and allowed a fighter pilot to fire "blind" at a bomber without seeing the target. But there were basic disadvantages to guns. Because only protracted fire could assure a hit, the attacker was forced to follow a lead pursuit course. This brought him into the firing zone of the bomber's tail guns.

The next step in the evolution of radar fire control involved the use of unguided rockets containing warheads that assured a bulls-eye. These missiles permitted a lead collision attack. But the lack of missile guidance still placed the attacking plane in jeopardy by requiring a close approach.

Guided missiles were believed to be the best solution to this high risk factor. So, in 1949, Hughes received a contract to develop and build the Falcon missile. The first models were the radar-guided GAR-1 and the infrared-guided GAR-2. Both were light enough to be lifted by a man, yet so accurate that tests without warheads frequently destroyed the target upon impact. In 1958, improved models of the Falcons were introduced for the new F-106 fighter. This aircraft, still in service with the same missiles, carries the Hughes MA-1 weapons control system, the first ever to use a digital computer.

Today, Hughes radar and fire control systems remain vital parts of America's formidable arsenal of fighter and attack planes. The AWG-9 system on the Navy F-14 Tomcat was the first production radar to use integrated circuits and a traveling-wave tube amplifier. It can detect targets beyond 100 miles -- a range about 10 times that of the E-1 -- and guide up to six Hughes-built AIM-54 Phoenix missiles simultaneously. The APG-63 radar aboard the Air Force F-15 Eagle introduced modern component technology. Like the AWG-9, it can track the smallest tactical targets at great distances, whether they are flying high or at treetop level. The system employs circuit boards with a packaging potential of 6.7 million components per cubic foot, as compared with 933,000 components per cubic foot in the MA-1 system.

The latest Hughes radar is the APG-65, developed for the Navy and Marine Corps F/A-18A Hornet. Thanks to high density circuits, the APG-65 takes up less than 4.4 cubic feet without its antenna and weighs less than 350 pounds without its rack. The radar is designed to operate for an average of 106 hours without a failure. In contrast to these figures, a typical fire control system nearly 25 years ago checked in at 29 cubic feet, nearly 3000 pounds, and less than 10 hours between failures.

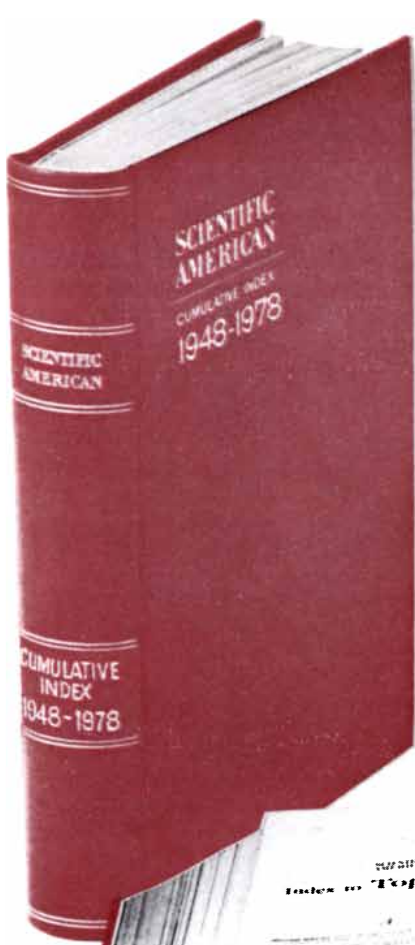
The key to the remarkable size and performance of the APG-65 is a digital signal processor that can be programmed for a variety of missions from long-range tracking to ground mapping. The processor handles 7.2 million operations per second, an exceptional leap beyond the 9,600 computations per second of the first MA-1. The advanced technology that has gone into the APG-65 will be used for retrofit into the AWG-9 and APG-63. This procedure will drastically cut improvement costs and strengthen the role of these systems in U.S. defense for decades to come.

Creating a new world with electronics

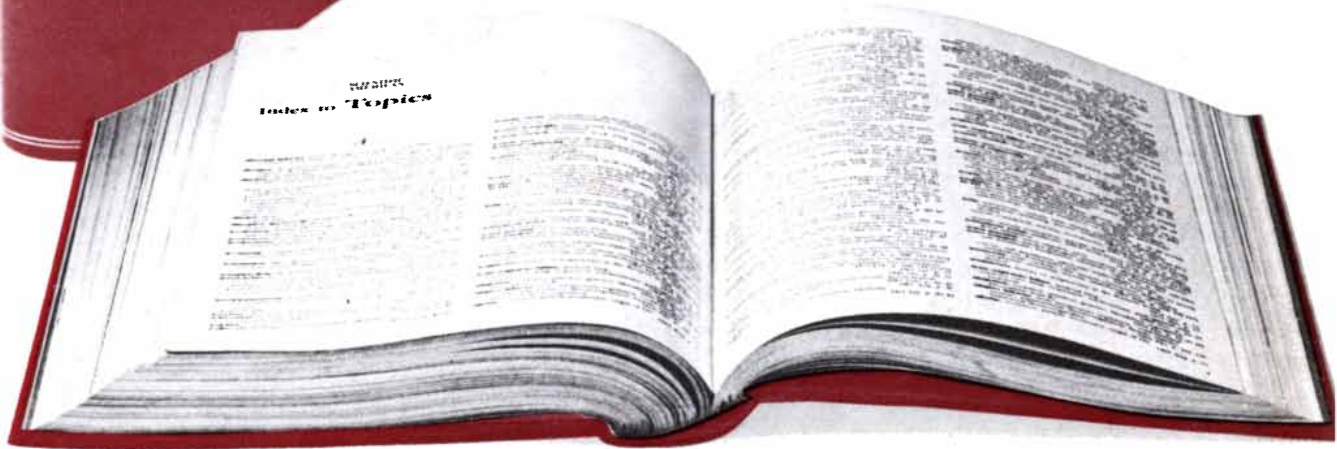
HUGHES

HUGHES AIRCRAFT COMPANY

An advance announcement of the new **SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN CUMULATIVE INDEX MAY 1948-JUNE 1978**



This November the Editors of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN will publish a Cumulative Index to the 362 issues of the magazine from May 1948 through June 1978. This new Index embraces all the issues published under the present editorial direction, recording 30 momentous years of intellectual history.



An encyclopedia of science

For libraries, scholars, scientists, engineers and all who have an active concern in the work of science the Index will prove a productive research and reference tool. It will multiply many times the value and the usefulness of the collected issues of the magazine. Indeed, the Index will transform these issues into an encyclopedia of the work of science in the last three decades.

The Index consists of these eight independent parts:

Index to Topics

A rotated key-word index that offers access to the subject matter of all articles and Science and the Citizen items (*see facing page*).

Index to Proper Names

The names of all persons mentioned in the articles or Science and the Citizen items and of places and institutions featured in a primary role.

Listing of Tables of Contents

A chronological listing of the contents of all 362 issues that permits ready identification, by titles and authors, of the articles cited in the two foregoing indexes.

Index to Authors

An alphabetical listing of all authors of articles.

Index to Titles

An alphabetical listing of all articles by the first key word in the title and by the other key words in the title.

Index to Book Reviews

A listing of the longer book reviews in three parts: authors of books reviewed, titles of the books and reviewers.

Index to Mathematical Games

A listing of the puzzles, games and diversions presented in this department since its inception in January 1957, under the editor-

ship of Martin Gardner.

Index to The Amateur Scientist

A listing of the projects, experiments and demonstrations presented in this department from April 1952 through February 1976 under the editorship of the late C. L. Stong and from July 1977 through June 1978 under the editorship of Jearl Walker.

Save at the pre-publication price

The regular price of the Cumulative Index, upon publication in November, will be \$45 (plus shipping). You are invited to order now and to save 20 percent at the special pre-publication price of only \$36 (plus \$2.50 for shipping). If you enclose payment with your order, we will absorb the cost of postage and handling.

Please send your order to: SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, Index Dept., P.O. Box 5947, New York, N.Y. 10017.

How the Index to Topics provides direct access to subject matter of 362 issues of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN...and how to use it.

The Index to Topics is a rotated key-word index. That is: The topics cited in a given article are entered together in a cluster:

DNA, genetics, molecular structure, x-ray crystallography, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]

Each of these "key words" takes its turn as the first term in the cluster in its entry and re-entry down through the alphabet of the Index of Topics:

DNA, genetics, molecular structure, x-ray crystallography, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]

genetics, DNA, molecular structure, x-ray crystallography, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]

molecular structure, DNA, genetics, x-ray crystallography, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]

x-ray crystallography, DNA, genetics, molecular structure, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]

In most cases, a secondary citation, highlighting some aspect of the article, rides along with the rotating primary citations (In the example above: DNA double helix resolved). Each entry serves, therefore, as a "miniabstract" of the original. The alphabetical sequencing of the key words, in turn, brings together in chronological order references to each key word from various

issues of the magazine. A portion of the grouping of clusters for "x-ray crystallography" follows:

x-ray crystallography, DNA, genetics, molecular structure, DNA double helix resolved 1954 Oct. p. 54-61 [5]
amino acids, myoglobin, proteins, 3-D structure of protein molecule 1961 Dec. p. 96-110 [121]
crystal structure, solid state, semiconductors 1962 Dec. p. 39-48 [249]
Bragg's law, crystal structure, diffraction, fourier series 1968 July p. 58-70 [325]
photoelectric effect, x-ray absorption 1976 Apr. p. 96-103

Articles are referenced by first and last page numbers. Thus, the entry for x-ray crystallography informs the reader that first appearance of the term is in the October 1954 issue, pages 54-61. Reference to the Listing of Tables of Contents discloses that the article is "The Structure of the Hereditary Material" by F.H.C. Crick.

References to about one-third of the articles close with a bracketed number. This is the offprint number and identifies articles republished as offprints. Thus, the Crick article in the example is identified as Offprint #5.

Reference to the Index of Authors will disclose, as well, all of the articles written for SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN by F.H.C. Crick.



SCIENTIFIC CUMULATIVE INDEX AMERICAN MAY 1948-JUNE 1978

P.O. Box 5947 New York, N.Y. 10017

Please accept my order for _____ copies of the new SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Cumulative Index to the 362 issues from May 1948 to June 1978, at the pre-publication price of \$36 each (a 20 percent saving) plus \$2.50 for shipping. If I enclose payment, you will absorb the shipping charge.

The Index will be sent to me when it is published in November 1978.

My check for \$ _____ is enclosed, *saving me shipping charges.* Bill me for \$38.50

Name _____
 Address _____
 City _____ State _____ Zip _____

PO # _____
 (Please add sales tax for California, Illinois, Massachusetts, Michigan, Ohio and New York.)

| SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN | |
|--|-----------------------------|
| Index to Topics | |
| A | |
| abnormal behavior, psch/therapy, learning, mental illness, neuroendocrinology, modeling, reinforcement | 1967 Mar. p. 73-86 [105] |
| aborigines, Australian aborigine, prelabor, Palaeolithic era, stone artifacts, Bondian, Eloueran, Mukdahan, Pitman cultures, entry man in Australia | 1966 Mar. p. 84-93 [62] |
| abortion, abortion statistics, fetal abnormalities, legal abortion, rights to life, unwanted pregnancy, contraception | 1977 Jan. p. 21-27 [134] |
| birth control, legalized abortion, public opinion polls, effect of legalized abortion | 1969 Jan. p. 21-27 [115] |
| District of Columbia | 1970 Jan. p. 56 |
| human population, marriage death rate, birth rate, menarche-infant mortality, English heifers, York 1538-1812, parents registers, vital statistics | 1970 Jan. p. 104-112 |
| liberalization of U.S. legislation | 1969 Nov. p. 56 |
| model abortion law | 1970 June p. 47 |
| absolute zero, cryogenics, low-temperature physics, superconductivity, superfluidity | 1969 June p. 30-38 [106] |
| absorption spectroscopy, Doppler effect, red shift, Zeeman effect, quasar's shell hypothesis | 1970 Dec. p. 22-29 |
| acceleration, human physiology, manned-space flight, weightlessness, space medicine, human centrifuge, G stress | 1962 Feb. p. 60-70 |
| accelerators, alternating-gradient proton synchrotron | 1967 Feb. p. 56 |
| accelerometer, aircraft navigation, inertial navigation, gyroscope, commercial adoption of military and space technology | 1970 Mar. p. 80-85 |
| accounting, computer technology, computer decision making, computerized society, use of computer in organizations | 1966 Sept. p. 192-202 |
| Acetabularia, algal, giant cells, nucleus, cytoplasm interaction, cytology, research applications of monostellular algae | 1966 Nov. p. 118-124 [1057] |
| acetabularia, alcoholism, liver disease | 1975 May p. 43 |
| acetylcholine, hormone, serotonin, mental illness, central nervous system, physiological psychology, neural ganglia, chemical mediation of nerve impulses | 1957 Feb. p. 43-44 |
| acetylcholinesterase, nerve conduction, neuromuscular transmission, neurotransmitters, electroplate, nerve receptors, synapse | 1977 Feb. p. 106-118 [1332] |
| acetylcholinesterase, acetylcholine, nerve conduction, neuromuscular transmission, neurotransmitters, electroplate, nerve receptors, synapse | 1977 Feb. p. 106-118 [1332] |
| brain weight | 1965 Jan. p. 52 |
| acrylonitrile, industrial chemistry | 1949 Jan. p. 16-21 |
| achievement, motivation, aspiration, social surveys, psychological testing, self-anchoring scale | 1963 Feb. p. 43-45 |
| acid base, soft and hard | 1965 Aug. p. 46 |
| acidity, pH, hydrogen-ion concentration, alkalinity | 1951 Jan. p. 40-43 |

| | |
|---|----------------------------|
| acoustic circuit, semiconductor, ultrasonic, wave computer technology, telecommunication, calculating ultrasonic wave amplification | 1961 Nov. p. 84 |
| acoustic holography, Lasers, sound waves, interference, nondestructive testing, medical diagnosis | 1969 Oct. p. 36-44 |
| acoustic research, supersonic shock whip crack physics | 1959 Feb. p. 68 |
| acoustic toys, Congoleum, Hammett | 1974 June p. 56 |
| acoustical engineering, ear, environmental health, noise control, hearing loss, occupational health, noise pollution, auditor, impairment, audiology | 1960 Dec. p. 76-100 |
| acoustics, whispering gallery | 1975 Sept. p. 56 |
| singing, voice organ, tortoise | 1977 Mar. p. 82-91 |
| Sonar, bats, moths, ultrasound, moth sonar detection of bat ultrasound | 1965 Apr. p. 54-102 [1009] |
| music, piano/forte, harmonic vibration, harpsichord, timbre, vibration of string, physics of the piano | 1965 Dec. p. 88-89 |
| acres, amphibole, adrenalins, social behavior, slime mold, social amoebae, cyclic AMP, Dictyostelium | 1969 June p. 78-91 |
| aerobatics, Bronze Age ball-leaping | 1976 Aug. p. 44D |
| ACTH, hormones, social characteristics, growth, thymostaphy, hormone, follicle stimulating hormone, prolactin, androgens, estrogens, secondary sexual characteristics, human physiology, endocrinology, chemical integration of the body | 1957 Mar. p. 76-88 [1122] |
| actin, actinomyosin, cytosin, cilia, muscle contraction, flagellar cytoplasmic streaming, myosin, underlying unity of cellular motion | 1961 Sept. p. 184-204 [97] |
| muscle contraction, myosin, meromyosin, sliding filament theory | 1965 Dec. p. 18-27 [1026] |
| muscle, muscle contraction, myosin, ATP | 1969 June p. 22-28 |
| actinomycin action, antibiotic, DNA-actinomycin binding, messenger RNA inhibition | 1974 Aug. p. 82-91 [1031] |
| action potential, nerve impulse, axon | 1952 Nov. p. 55-64 [10] |
| active transport, passive transport, pinocytosis, phagocytosis, osmosis, cell membrane, fertilization, function of cell membrane | 1961 Sept. p. 167-180 [96] |
| colicin, cell membrane, adenosine triphosphate, energy, metachlorella, Escherichia coli | 1975 Dec. p. 32-37 [1332] |
| actinomyosin, actin, cytosin, cilia, muscle contraction, flagellar cytoplasmic streaming, myosin, underlying unity of cellular motion | 1961 Sept. p. 184-204 [97] |
| acupuncture, history of acupuncture in the Western world | 1974 Apr. p. 51 |
| a cute respiratory failure, artificial lung | 1975 Apr. p. 57 |
| intensive care, lung, respiration, tracheostomy, pathological and treatment | 1969 Nov. p. 23-29 |
| adaptation, evolution, selection, genetics, Mendelian segregation, Droophila, fruit fly | 1956 Jan. p. 32-41 [6] |
| adaptive behavior, body temperature regulation, "cold-blooded" animals, pigmentation, thermoregulation, lizard, reptiles, behavioral thermoregulation | 1959 Apr. p. 105-120 |
| adenine, evolution, particle accelerator, origin of life | 1963 Aug. p. 52 |

PROFESSIONAL DISCOUNTS

Texas Instruments electronic calculator

| | | | |
|-------------|---------|-------------------|---------|
| TI-1750 LCD | \$19.95 | SR-40 | \$23.75 |
| TI-25 NEW | 27.95 | TI-55 NEW | 44.95 |
| Little Prof | 12.55 | TI-57 NEW | 49.95 |
| Dataman NEW | 19.95 | TI-58 NEW | 95.79 |
| TI-5100 | 38.75 | TI-59 NEW | 219.95 |
| TI-5015 NEW | 59.95 | PC 100A | 147.00 |
| TI-5050 M | 77.55 | MBA | 59.95 |
| TI-5040 PD | 67.95 | Bus Analyst | 26.95 |
| TI-30 SP | 15.95 | TI-Programmer NEW | 49.95 |
| Dataclip | 28.09 | TI-1790 NEW | 39.95 |



HEWLETT HP PACKARD

| | | | |
|------------|----------|------------|----------|
| HP 10 NEW | \$139.00 | HP 31E NEW | \$ 49.95 |
| HP 19C NEW | 219.95 | HP 32E NEW | 69.95 |
| HP 29C NEW | 139.95 | HP 33E NEW | 85.00 |
| HP 80 | 235.00 | HP 37E NEW | 64.95 |
| HP 67 | 354.95 | HP 38E NEW | 90.95 |
| | | HP 32 NEW | 399.95 |
| | | HP 97 | 594.95 |

We're HP's authorized franchise dealer — all accessories are professionally discounted.

Also SCM, Olivetti, Casio, Canon, APF, Sharp, Craig, Sanyo, Record-A-Call, Norelco-Phillips and more. All at great prices!

Norelco NT-1... \$164.00 Sanyo 9908... \$269.95
Norelco 186... 245.00 Sanyo 8000A... 249.95

WE WILL BEAT OR MEET ANY COMPETITOR'S PRICE IF HE HAS MERCHANDISE ON HAND. All units shipped in original factory cartons with accessories according to manufacturers' specification. In Calif. call (714) 549-7373 or CALL (800) 854-0523 (other than CA). BankAmericard/ Visa & Master Charge. Send money order. Pers ck (2 wks to clear). In CA add 6% sales tax. Add \$3.50 min. shipping charges. WE SHIP AIR on request. Subject to availability. Send mail orders to DEPT. SA-1. WRITE OR CALL FOR FREE CATALOG.

tkenterprises IS NOW
computique

3211 SOUTH HARBOR BLVD., SANTA ANA, CA 92704
(714) 549-7373 • (800) 854-0523

THE CAREER ADVERTISER

☆☆☆

- A new bi-weekly employment advertising newspaper
- EXCLUSIVELY for technically educated professionals
- Nationwide in scope
- Classified and arranged to save you time
- Broad industry coverage
- Categories for Special Events (Career Weekends, etc.) and Management Positions

6 mos. (12 issues) \$5.00 (Please indicate your degree or field of interest.) Sample copy on request.

THE CAREER ADVERTISER

Dept. 10
P. O. Box 4067
Lynchburg, VA 24502

Your name kept confidential.

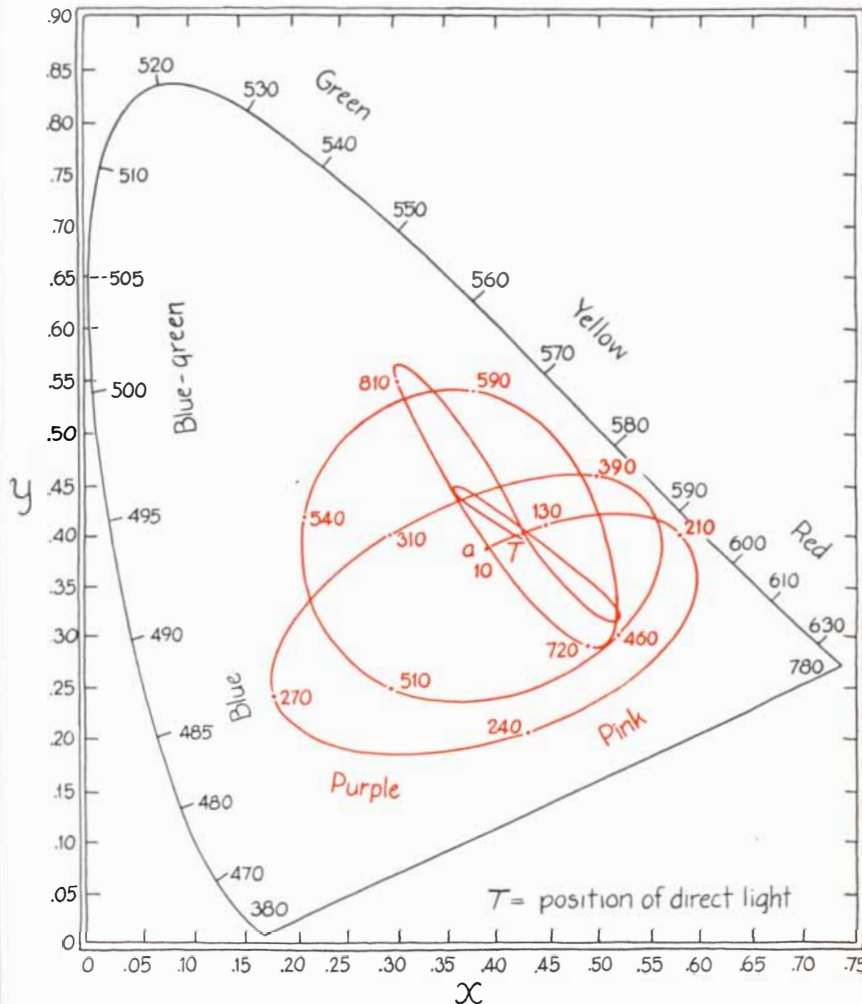
bubbles have disappeared from it add nine milliliters of glycerin and three milliliters of liquid detergent, stirring gently. Keep the solution warm while you make your bubbles or films from it.

With less glycerin the films are hard and dry. Smith suggested that you let the bubbles dry for a few minutes before you mount them (he mounted them on ordinary index cards) or before you let them "roll across the floor." The films can last for days or (with proper protection) even for years.

The interference colors in a soap film depend in part on the fact that what I termed ray C underwent no phase shift owing to its reflection on the back surface of the film. Suppose the back surface consisted not of air but of a material with a refractive index greater than that of the soapy water. Then ray C would be subjected to a phase shift of half a wavelength, just as ray B was from the front surface. As a result of the extra phase shift the requirements for the different interference effects would change: constructive interference would occur when the extra distance traveled

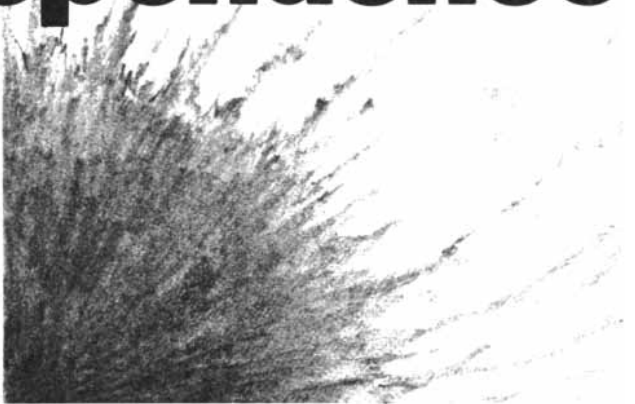
by ray C equaled zero or an integral number of wavelengths, and destructive interference would occur when the extra distance was an odd number of half wavelengths. Would the colors in the film change? Would a dark region appear at the top? It would be interesting to find out, but mounting a thin film on a solid surface will take some work.

You might try blowing a gelatin bubble or a soap bubble over a glass slide, positioning the slide just below a surface and then piercing the bubble so that it collapses onto the slide. The glass should have a greater refractive index than the bubble solution has; most glass probably does. You cannot let the bubble shrink too much or you will leave a distorted film on the glass. I have had some success by piercing the bubble with the object on which I mount the film, but I shall leave the details of the colors for you to explore. You might refer to the theoretical results Kubota has already plotted on chromaticity graphs. They appear in a paper of his that is cited in the bibliography for this issue [page 242].



The color pattern of a soap film in the light of a tungsten lamp

There is only one way to energy independence



That's to utilize fully the working technologies at hand, while also exploring those which could be important in the future.

It's not a question of *choosing* one, but of *using* all.

For the next 50 years or so, we must rely on vigorous conservation and increased use of hydropower, coal, and nuclear fuels, including those for breeder reactors.

In the long run, however, it will be the so-called alternative energy sources that sustain our nation's growing economy.

Sun, wind, waves, geothermal steam, coal liquefaction and gasification, nuclear fusion, and conversion of wastes to burnable fuels appear to hold the greatest promise. Funding the research and development now underway

on these concepts must be enough to carry the job through.

One thing is certain:

Our entire social and economic structure is based on expanding opportunity for all.

And the cornerstone of that base is abundant energy. We cannot allow our country's growth and progress to be impeded by energy constraints.

Energy shortages don't have to become a way of life.

Once we recognize that conservation alone won't solve the problem . . . once we make some positive decisions about coal and nuclear, and get on with development of other energy sources . . . then we'll be on the road to energy independence.

America's
rural electric systems



We of America's consumer-owned rural electric systems have a continuing responsibility to the 25 million people we serve . . . to rural America . . . to the nation. For more information on where we stand, and why we stand there, write Dept W, National Rural Electric Cooperative Association, 2000 Florida Ave., N.W. Washington, D.C. 20009.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Readers interested in further explanation of the subjects covered by the articles in this issue may find the following lists of publications helpful.

MATHEMATICAL GAMES

- STACKING COLORED CUBES. Paul B. Johnson in *The American Mathematical Monthly*, Vol. 63, No. 6, pages 392-395; June-July, 1956.
- THE MAYBLOX PROBLEM. Margaret A. Farrell in *Journal of Recreational Mathematics*, Vol. 2, No. 1, pages 51-56; January, 1969.
- "EIGHT BLOCKS TO MADNESS"—A LOGICAL SOLUTION. Steven J. Kahan in *Mathematics Magazine*, Vol. 45, No. 2, pages 57-65; March, 1972.
- MORE PROGRESS TO MADNESS VIA "EIGHT BLOCKS." Andrew Sobczyk in *Mathematics Magazine*, Vol. 47, No. 3, pages 115-124; May, 1974.

EVOLUTION

- ON THE ORIGIN OF SPECIES. Charles Darwin. Facsimile Edition. Harvard University Press, 1964.
- THE NATURE OF THE DARWINIAN REVOLUTION. Ernst Mayr in *Science*, Vol. 176, No. 4038, pages 981-989; June 2, 1972.
- DARWIN AND NATURAL SELECTION. Ernst Mayr in *American Scientist*, Vol. 65, No. 3, pages 321-327; May-June, 1977.

THE MECHANISMS OF EVOLUTION

- CONSTRUCTION OF PHYLOGENETIC TREES. Walter M. Fitch and Emanuel Margoliash in *Science*, Vol. 155, No. 3760, pages 279-284; January 20, 1967.
- THE GENETIC BASIS OF EVOLUTIONARY CHANGE. Richard C. Lewontin. Columbia University Press, 1974.
- DARWINIAN EVOLUTION IN THE GENETICS OF HAEMOGLOBIN. Morris Goodman, G. William Moore and Genji Matsuda in *Nature*, Vol. 253, No. 5493, pages 603-608; February 20, 1975.
- MOLECULAR EVOLUTION. Edited by Francisco J. Ayala. Sinauer Associates, Inc., 1976.
- EVOLUTION. Theodosius Dobzhansky, Francisco J. Ayala, G. Ledyard Stebbins and James W. Valentine. W. H. Freeman and Company, 1977.

CHEMICAL EVOLUTION AND THE ORIGIN OF LIFE

- THE CHEMICAL ELEMENTS IN NATURE. Frank Henry Day. G. G. Harrap, 1963.

- THE CHEMICAL ELEMENTS OF LIFE. Earl Frieden in *Scientific American*, Vol. 227, No. 1, pages 52-60; July, 1972.
- CHEMISTRY, MATTER, AND THE UNIVERSE. Richard E. Dickerson and Irving Geis. W. A. Benjamin, Inc., 1976.

THE EVOLUTION OF THE EARLIEST CELLS

- ORIGIN OF EUKARYOTIC CELLS. Lynn Margulis. Yale University Press, 1970.
- THE BIOLOGY OF BLUE-GREEN ALGAE. Edited by N. G. Carr and B. A. Whitton. University of California Press, 1973.
- PRECAMBRIAN PALEOBIOLOGY: PROBLEMS AND PERSPECTIVES. J. William Schopf in *Annual Review of Earth and Planetary Sciences: Vol. 3*, edited by Fred A. Donath, Francis G. Stehli and George W. Wetherill. Annual Reviews Inc., 1975.
- BIOSTRATIGRAPHIC USEFULNESS OF STROMATOLITIC PRECAMBRIAN MICROBIOTAS: A PRELIMINARY ANALYSIS. J. William Schopf in *Precambrian Research*, Vol. 5, No. 2, pages 143-173; August, 1977.

THE EVOLUTION OF MULTICELLULAR PLANTS AND ANIMALS

- EVOLUTIONARY PALEOECOLOGY OF THE MARINE BIOSPHERE. James W. Valentine. Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1973.
- PLATE TECTONICS AND THE HISTORY OF LIFE IN THE OCEANS. James W. Valentine and Eldridge M. Moores in *Scientific American*, Vol. 230, No. 4, pages 80-89; April, 1974.
- THE EVOLVING CONTINENTS. Brian F. Windley. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1977.
- PRINCIPLES OF PALEONTOLOGY. David M. Raup and Steven M. Stanley. W. H. Freeman and Company, 1978.

THE EVOLUTION OF ECOLOGICAL SYSTEMS

- GEOGRAPHICAL ECOLOGY: PATTERNS IN THE DISTRIBUTION OF SPECIES. Robert H. MacArthur. Harper and Row, 1972.
- STABILITY AND COMPLEXITY IN MODEL ECOSYSTEMS. Robert M. May. Princeton University Press, 1973.
- COMMUNITIES AND ECOSYSTEMS. Robert H. Whittaker. The Macmillan Company, 1975.
- ECOLOGY AND EVOLUTION OF COMMUNITIES. Edited by Martin L. Cody and Jared M. Diamond. Harvard University Press, 1975.
- THEORETICAL ECOLOGY: PRINCIPLES AND

APPLICATIONS. Edited by Robert M. May. W. B. Saunders Company, 1976.

THE EVOLUTION OF BEHAVIOR

- THE GENETICAL EVOLUTION OF SOCIAL BEHAVIOUR. W. D. Hamilton in *Journal of Theoretical Biology*, Vol. 7, pages 1-52; 1964.
- THE SELFISH GENE. Richard Dawkins. Oxford University Press, 1976.

THE EVOLUTION OF MAN

- PHYLOGENY OF THE PRIMATES: A MULTIDISCIPLINARY APPROACH. Edited by W. Patrick Luckett and Frederick S. Szalay. Plenum Press, 1975.
- EVOLUTION AT TWO LEVELS IN HUMANS AND CHIMPANZEES. Mary-Claire King and A. C. Wilson in *Science*, Vol. 188, No. 4184, pages 107-116; April 11, 1975.
- HUMAN ORIGINS: LOUIS LEAKEY AND THE EAST AFRICAN EVIDENCE. Edited by Glynn Ll. Isaac and Elizabeth R. McCown. W. A. Benjamin, Inc., 1976.
- MOLECULAR ANTHROPOLOGY: EVOLVING INFORMATION MOLECULES IN THE ASCENT OF THE PRIMATES. Edited by Morris Goodman and Richard E. Tashian. Plenum Press, 1976.
- ORIGINS. Richard Leakey and Roger Lewin. E. P. Dutton & Co., 1977.
- HUMAN EVOLUTION: BIOSOCIAL PERSPECTIVES. Edited by Sherwood L. Washburn and Elizabeth R. McCown. Benjamin/Cummings Publishing Company, 1978.

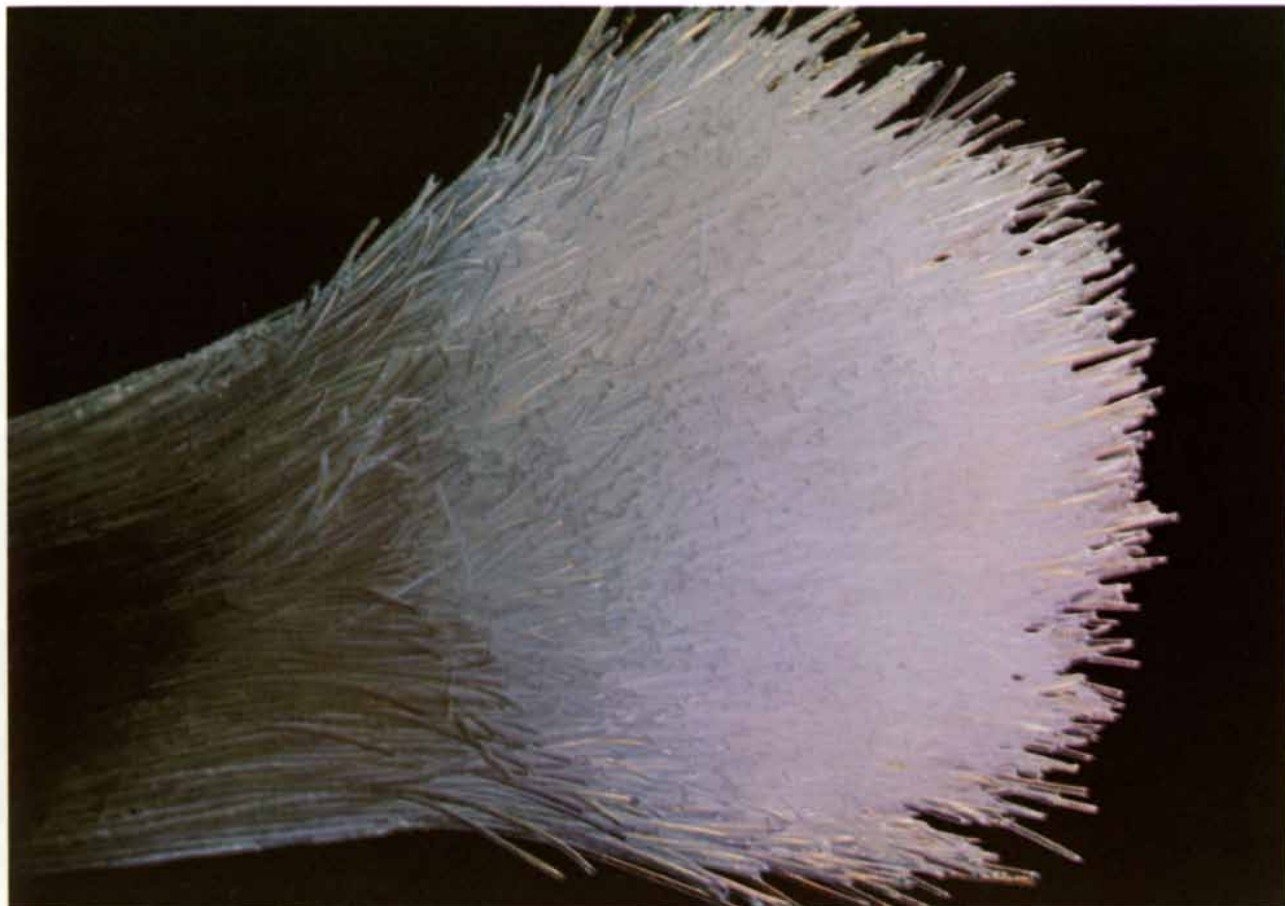
ADAPTATION

- ADAPTATION AND NATURAL SELECTION: A CRITIQUE OF SOME CURRENT EVOLUTIONARY THOUGHT. George C. Williams. Princeton University Press, 1966.
- EVOLUTION IN CHANGING ENVIRONMENTS: SOME THEORETICAL EXPLORATIONS. Richard Levins. Princeton University Press, 1968.
- ADAPTATION AND DIVERSITY: NATURAL HISTORY AND THE MATHEMATICS OF EVOLUTION. E. G. Leigh, Jr. Freeman, Cooper and Company, 1971.

THE AMATEUR SCIENTIST

- A GRAPHICAL DEMONSTRATION OF WHITE LIGHT INTERFERENCE. Alan C. Traub in *American Journal of Physics*, Vol. 21, No. 2, pages 75-82; February, 1953.
- INTERFERENCE COLOR. Hiroshi Kubota in *Progress in Optics: Vol. 1*, edited by E. Wolf. North-Holland Publishing Company, 1961.
- SOAP FILM INTERFERENCE PROJECTION. John A. Davis in *The Physics Teacher*, Vol. 12, No. 3, pages 177-178; March, 1974.

For thousands of Americans with kidney disease, these are the threads of life.



Hollow fibers that are part of an artificial kidney made with a chemical developed by Phillips Petroleum.

Most doctors agree, the best treatment for a patient with severe and permanent kidney failure is the surgical transplant of a healthy kidney from a donor.

But some patients are just not suited for a transplant. Others may need time to recover from the trauma of their kidney failure before they are ready for surgery. Or they must be maintained until a suitable donor is found.



Disposable, artificial kidneys can take over when human kidneys fail.

So for thousands of people whose kidneys have failed, an artificial kidney machine is the only hope for survival.

At the heart of these remarkable

machines is a unique, disposable "kidney", that's made with a chemical developed by Phillips Petroleum. It consists of thousands of fine, hollow fibers, specially designed to remove excess fluid and impurities from the blood stream.

These fibers are so effective, a patient's entire blood supply can be purified by spending just a few hours on an artificial kidney machine, two or three times a week.

So thousands of hospital-based outpatients who are waiting for a healthy kidney from a donor can now lead full and productive lives.

Developing lifesaving chemicals while we make fine products for your car. That's performance. From Phillips Petroleum.

The Performance Company



MOTOROLA HELPED BRING

His name isn't important.
His story is.

He was simply walking back to his office when the pain hit him.

In less than three minutes, an ambulance with two paramedics arrived.

But as they began to work, arrhythmia—erratic, wildly uncontrolled heartbeat—set in.

Then his heart stopped altogether.

A MIRACLE OF ELECTRONICS.

Fortunately, the ambulance was equipped with a Motorola APCOR Coronary Observation unit.

It put the paramedics in immediate touch with an emergency physician at the hospital miles away.

Not just by voice communication; that doesn't give a doctor all the information he needs.

But at the very same instant, by Motorola telemetry, an electrocardiogram of the activity of the man's heart was being transmitted.

A miracle of electronics—

microelectronics—was about to show what it could do.

TECHNOLOGY DOES THE TALKING.

A lot of things were happening at once.

The medical assistants at the scene were talking to the emergency room at the hospital.

And the Motorola APCOR was also talking to the doctor in a language only a doctor could understand—by transmitting the patient's EKG.

The doctor

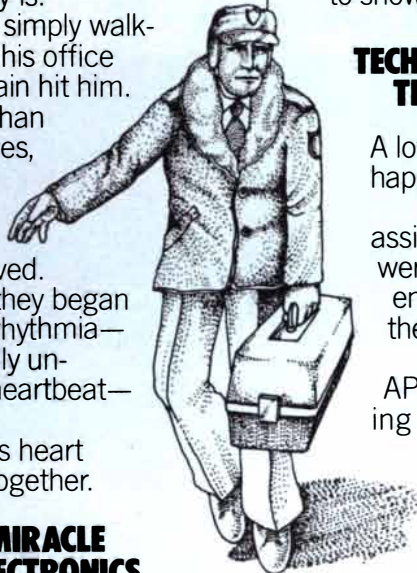
could then treat the patient almost as if he were

on the spot.

In a few minutes, the man's heart began to beat. He was once again on his way to being alive, in every sense of the word.

MICROCIRCUITS MAKE IT HAPPEN.

APCOR is made possible by Motorola microcircuits, tiny information processors that transmit both electronic



THIS MAN BACK TO LIFE.

signals and the human voice.

Microcircuitry is also at the heart of the many other kinds of two-way communications equipment we make.

But communications equipment is only part of what contributes to our nearly two billion dollars a year in sales.



A microcomputer, drawn larger than life.

MAKING ELECTRONICS HISTORY.

Thanks to Motorola micro-electronics, we create all kinds of remarkable systems that would

have been inconceivable not long ago.

A system to help power companies handle peak loads without danger of blackouts.

An electronic car-engine management system that can save gasoline.

Even a communications system to help probe Mars.

But then, we've come a long way from the time we first made history by putting radios into cars (we went on to put alternators and electronic ignitions into them) and

later put popular-priced

TV sets into homes (they're a product we don't make here at all anymore).

Today, Motorola is one of the world's largest manufacturers dedicated exclusively to electronics, as well as one of its foremost designers of custom and standard semi-conductors.


Many of the things we make are changing people's lives.

Others are actually saving them.



MOTOROLA

Making electronics history since 1928.

APCOR, Motorola and  are registered trademarks of Motorola, Inc.

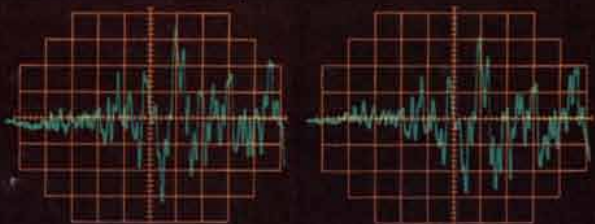


For further information, write Public Affairs Office, Corporate Offices, Motorola, Inc., 1303 E. Algonquin Road, Schaumburg, Illinois 60196.

Introducing Technics Linear Phase bookshelf speaker series. Each with staggered speakers, a wide frequency response and flat amplitude. It may sound complicated, but it made Technics Linear Phase our biggest idea in speakers.

And now with the 3-way SB-X50 and SB-X30 plus the 2-way SB-X10, our biggest idea is small enough for shelf mounting. Like our other Technics Linear Phase Speakers, they all have the ability to reproduce a musical waveform that's virtually a mirror image of the original. Our engineers call it waveform fidelity.

Technics
by Panasonic



Piano Waveform.

Piano Waveform reproduced by SB-X50.

Look at the waveforms. If seeing is believing, you've just become a believer in Technics Linear Phase. Because that's accuracy that sounds better than good. It sounds live.

How we got that much accuracy into such small enclosures was extremely complicated. But our engineers found the key. A straight horn on a dome tweeter. It not only improved high frequency dispersion, it also gave us the unconventional staggered speaker configuration we wanted, in the conventional enclosure you want.

But what's more important is what Technics Linear Phase bookshelf series does for your hi-fi. For the first time you can have the accuracy of Technics Linear Phase in a speaker system small enough for shelf mounting.

How Technics made their biggest idea in speakers, smaller.



SB-X50



SB-X10